

**Scanned and Digitized by the Internet Archive 2010 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center**

<http://www.archive.org/details/uphamgenealogyde00upha>

Reproducible copy by Richard M. Wheeler, Winchester, Virginia, 2016

Upham Genealogy.

THE
DESCENDANTS OF JOHN UPHAM,

OF
MASSACHUSETTS,

*WHO CAME FROM ENGLAND IN 1638, AND LIVED IN WEYMOUTH AND
MALDEN. EMBRACING OVER FIVE HUNDRED HEADS OF
FAMILIES, EXTENDING INTO THE TENTH
GENERATION.*

By F. K. UPHAM.

ALBANY, N. Y.:
JOEL MUNSELL'S SONS, PUBLISHERS
1892.

TO THE POSTERITY OF JOHN UPHAM.

This genealogy has as its foundation the little book published in 1845 by Dr. Albert G. Upham, entitled "Notices of John Upham and his Descendants;" and an incomplete, but very important Upham genealogy, showing many of the earlier generations in New England, collected by the well-known genealogist Thomas B. Wyman, a portion of which was printed in the *J Veia England Genealogical and Historic Register*, vol. 25, to which he had added notes as matter came to his knowledge, prior to his death some years ago. No attempt has been made to give particular credit to either of these pioneers in Upham genealogy for the reason that the entire work of each — omitting errors which have since been discovered — has been transferred to the pages of this book. Without the foundation afforded by the pains-taking labors of Dr. Upham and Mr. Wyman, this genealogy could not have been prepared.

I wish also to acknowledge that without the continued assistance and encouragement given me in collecting material, by Mr. Henry P. Upham of St. Paul, Minn., and the Rev. Dr. James Upham of Chelsea, Mass., my labor would have ceased, and the present end would not have been accomplished. So valuable has been the aid received from these gentlemen, I feel that while my name alone appears on the title page, they should share in any credit that may be thought to be due on account of its preparation. The numerous others who have so kindly furnished records of particular branches, it is hoped, may find compensation with the re-appearance of their work in the pages which follow, and which are the result of a more or less connected effort, extending over the past seventeen years.

(Page 4)

While care has been taken with a view to accuracy, the work goes to the publisher with a fore-knowledge that numerous errors must be discovered with the appearance of the book. My hope is, that among the Uphams who will follow so rapidly in the march of the generations, there may be some one who will be sufficiently interested to revise and correct it, and that a more complete genealogy of the posterity may be thus finally obtained.

It may seem remarkable that so many, apparently unimportant and almost trivial facts, matters and incidents have been recorded with the personal notices of individuals. It is believed, however, that these are of more significance than they will, at first thought, seem, inasmuch as the actions, habits of life, movements and expressions of individuals disclose indications of character, and from the knowledge of the character of an ancestor much that influences one's heredity may be deduced. Probably from a mistaken sense of the fitness of things, and modesty, many are prone to withhold information of this nature concerning themselves or their immediate ancestors — possibly with some feeling that they are too obscure to be of interest; and this kind of information has been exceedingly hard to obtain. They do not consider the possible interest with which every thing pertaining to their own lives and times may be regarded by their descendants. More of this information would leave less ground for the frequent comment that genealogy is "only a string of names and dates."

The Uphams have not as a rule been conspicuous people in the generations which have gone, yet some have risen to eminence, and all seem to have been respectable members of the

communities in which they lived. The life and conditions of the generations before the Revolution were identical with that of nearly all New England families of that period in the history of this country.

"Let not Ambition mock their useful toil.
Their homely joys and destiny obscure."

(Page 5)

It was the preparation of a sturdy race for better things, and the indications are that those who now represent it, and are coming, have not been, and will not be found unprepared to meet the new conditions.

Our common ancestor, John Upham, was evidently a strong man in his day and generation, and we have reason to believe that the qualities which he transmitted were good. It is now more than two hundred and ten years since he died, and the simple stone erected at that time still marks the spot where he was buried, the letters worn with age and the weather of over two centuries. His descendants are numerous, and generally prosperous. Will not some of these initiate a movement toward the erection of a suitable monument to his memory, and secure the ground before it is yet too late.

Yours very truly,
J. K. Upham.

October, 1891.

(Page 6)

UP-HAM*, OR, THE HOME ON THE HILL.

These verses, speculating on the origin of the name of Upham, were composed, and set to music, by Judge Nathaniel G. Upham [NGU], of Concord, New Hampshire (No. 287):

U p high, on an oak-crowned hill
 P repared with sedulous care,
 H is home, in the olden time,
 A n old man erected there.
 M any a year have I known his name,
 E ach passer-by calls it Up-hame, Up-hame!

Up-hame, Up-ham! Up-hame, Up-home!
 However you call it, wherever you roam.
 The sons of the old man, remember it still.
 The name, how it came, from the home on the hill,
 Up-hame, Up-ham! Up-hame, Up-home!
 They'll never forget it, wherever they roam.

*Upham is composed of the Anglo-Saxon words, "Up" and "ham," signifying a home, dwelling, or village. — *Bosworth's Dictionary of the Anglo-Saxon Language and Ray's Proverbs and Obsolete Words*. In the age of Elizabeth the name was written with a final e, soon afterward this letter was dropped, and the name assumed its original form. — (NGU)

(Page 7)

THE NAME IN ENGLAND

Very little of value has yet been learned concerning this interesting matter, though it is believed there is considerable which might be. Dr. Upham — in the "Notices" — said:

"During a brief sojourn in England, in 1844, I became satisfied that, with sufficient leisure for the purpose, much information might be obtained in relation to this point, especially by examining the documents deposited in the Prerogative Office. But an absence of nearly two years on the continent rendered it necessary for me to curtail my visit to that country, and thus prevented me from instituting the requisite inquiries."

The following notes in this connection are, however, contained in the pages of this book: "There is a period, comparatively late in history, previous to which it would be futile to seek for the origin of the surnames of Saxon or Norman families. Du Chesne observes, that 'surnames were unknown in France before 987, when the lords began to assume the names of their demesnes' Camden relates, 'that they were first taken up in England a little before the Norman conquest, under King Edward the Confessor' (1060); but, he adds, 'they were never fully established among the common people till the time of Edward II.' (1307 to 1377).

"The first mention of Upham as a surname, which I have found, occurs early in this period. It is met with in a deed of lands to the church of Saint Maria de Bradenstock, which, according to Camden, was a small monastery in Wilts, founded by Walter, son of Edmond of Salisbury; and we are informed by the Index, that Bradenstock is in the hundred of Kinwarston, lat. 51° 23'; long. 1° 39' W. It is recorded in the Rotuli Chartarum, in Turr. Lond., vol. I, part I, fol. 170, An. 9, John, 1208. 'The Charter Rolls are the contemporaneous registers of royal grants of lands,

(Page 8)

honors, dignities, hereditary offices, liberties, and other estates of inheritance to the nobility and commonalty, and of lands, liberties, privileges, immunities, and other estates in mortmain to ecclesiastical, eleemosynary and lay corporations.' This reads as follows: 'ex d. Hug.' de Uphā ij acr' tre' ī campis de Uphā (The mark $\bar{\text{~}}$ when used by the abbreviators of these chronicles, always indicates the omission of an *m* or *n*.) This document bears the date of 1208. The perusal of the sentence, by gift of Hugo de Upham ij acres of land in the campis de Upham (the Upham fields, or estate), impresses us with a distinct idea that the name and family of the grantor were of some antiquity, and justify the supposition that Hugo, or his father, might have held the lands Upham, and have borne the surname de Upham, for at least sixty or seventy years - the common life-time of man. In this case the surname is shown to have existed within about eighty years of the extreme date assigned by Camden as the period when the English nobles began gradually to assume family names, from their estates; at the same time it is shown to exist on record near two hundred years before the time these names became common. The conclusions, from these facts, in relation to Hugo de Upham and his family, are too evident to be noticed.

"Forty or fifty years subsequent to the date of this entry on the charter rolls, we find from the Hundred Rolls, Temp. Henry III. and Edward I., vol. 2, p. 240 (these rolls contain inquisitions taken in pursuance to a special commission, issued under the Great Seal. This inquisition was

taken by jurors chosen from each hundred, and consisted of returns made under oath of all the demesne lands of the crown, manors of the same, wardships, marriages, escheats, etc.), that another person, holding the office of juror in Selkley Hundred, bore this surname: 'Hundr' de Selkel' Nich' de Upham jur' Com' Wyltes, Ano. 39, Hen. III,' [1255]. Soon afterward we find in the Fine Rolls (in Turr. Londenensis asservatis Henrico Tertio Rege., vol. 2, pp. 375-1246-1272. Memb. 9. Henry III., A. D. 1262, commenced in the sixth year of King John, 1204, and finished under Edward IV., 1483.

(Page 9)

The rolls comprise a great variety of matter relating to deaths, succession of heirs, descent, division of property, custody of lands, and heirs during minority, liveries, marriages of heiresses and widows, assignments of dower, for forfeitures and pardons, aids and tallages, affairs of Jews, etc.), notice of several persons who bore the same name: 'Wilts. Hugo de Doveral, t, Letitia ux. ej. Alic. de. Upham. Joh'a, t, Agnes fil. Hug. de Upham dāt dimid. marc. p. una as. Cap. coram, married de Littlebir,' (that is, Hugo de Doveral — et Letitia uxor ejus, Alicia de Upham, Johanna, et Agnesia, filice Hugonis de Upham, dant dimidum marc, por una assisa. capta coram. M. de Littlebir Wilts). The date this entry bears is 1262. Before leaving this part of our subject, we may remark that as Hugo de Upham, of Kinwarston Hundred, Hugo, the father of Joanna and Alice, and Nicholas, the juror of Selkley, were all of the same county (Wilts); and that Kinwarston and Selkley Hundreds were contiguous, it is highly probable that all these persons were nearly related. The name still exists in Selkley Hundred as a local name (viz. the tithings of Upper and Lower Upham), in the parish of Aldbourne.

"We have shown, then, by the evidence of the records, that Upham was a surname already in 1208; and we have expressed the opinion that the same record would, by implication, refer this use of the word to a period prior at least to 1140. The latter date brings us very near to the time when the surname, if of Saxon origin, must have been first assumed. Arrived at this point, the mind naturally seeks for the reasons that induced the bearer to take this particular name as a family designation. In general, at the period when family names first began to be used, they were derived either from the profession, or some personal peculiarities of the individuals bearing them, or from his place of residence, or landed estates. In the latter case it was invariably indicated by the use of either the Latin or English particles *de*, or *of*, as Philip de Bourbon, John of Lancaster, etc. We shall endeavor to show that the latter was the fact with regard to the surname Upham; that it was first given to the family of that name, because they were possessors of land, so called.

(Page 10)

"Hugo, the first of this name of whom I have found and notice, is designated Hugo de Upham, Hugo of Upham. Now the 'de' not only indicates that he derived his name from his estate, but the lands belonging to him are expressly referred to in the same document, as bearing the name Upham: 'Campis de Upham' (Upham fields). We conclude, then, that Hugo, and his ancestors holding possession of and residing on the lands known by the name Upham, received the names of Hugo, etc., de Upham. This is also confirmed by the fact, that Upham, as the name of a place, occurs in records previous to the introduction of surnames.

"We have then, in a more or less satisfactory manner, indicated the time and cause of the

assumption of this surname. We shall now merely allude to the fact that the 'de' was omitted at an early period, and the name received its present form. This change took place previous to 1445, as appears from its form in the following extract from the inquisitions, 'ad quod Damnum.' (Calendarum Rotularum Chartarum et inquisitionum ad quod Damnum, A. 19-23, Henry VI., No. 93, p. 385. The inquisitions ad quod Damnum were commenced in the first year of the reign of Edward II., 1307, and ended in the 38th of Henry VI, 1460. They were taken by virtue of writs directed to the escheator of each county, when any grant of a market, fair, or other privileges, or license of alienation of lands was solicited, to inquire by a jury whether such grant of alienation was prejudicial to the king or others, in case same should be made.) ' Inquisitio capta apud Watlington in com' Oxen tertio die Aprilis anno, etc., vicesimo tertio coram magro Rico' Lowe, at aliis commissionaris dui. Regis, ad enquirend, de omnibus illis bonis at catalis Elizabethae que fuit uxor Reginald Barantyn quam Joh'es Upham nuper duxit in ux'em et ad manus Joh'es Tycheborn ut diceter devenerunt,' etc. In this case the name is written simply, John Upham."

"John Upham" — of New England — " and Lieut. Phineas, his son added without doubt the final e to their names, in accordance with the custom of the age of Elizabeth, of giving this termination to many words. This letter was subsequently dropped and the name assumed the original form."

(Page 11)

“We now turn to consider the origin of the name Upham as a local designation. We find it used to indicate a place as early as the time of King Edward the Confessor (1041 to 1061), in the following passage from Doomsday Book (vol. 2, p. 36): ' Vpham tenvit Edeva queda feminā t'. r', p. dim. hid. 7. XXX. acr. mo. terr. Will, de Warrenna in dnio. val. X. sol.' This we suppose to mean that a certain woman Edeva, in the reign of King Edward the Confessor (t'. r'. e', tempora regis Edwardi), held 'in d'nio' the place called Vpham, it being seven half hides and thirty acres in extent, and lying in the manor of Will, de Warrenna. Val. X. sol.

"This passage is thus referred to in the index to the same:

| | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------|
| 'Locus Noia. Upham. | Possession Genera. Terr, in d'nio. | Comitatus. Excessa. |
| Hundred. Berdestapla. | Possessor Nola. Will de Warrenna. | |

"This tract of land held by Edeva, under the Confessor, bore, undoubtedly at that time, as well as at the period when the Doomsday Book was made, the name Upham. This places the origin of the name previous to the battle of Hastings, thereby precluding the probability of a Norman origin, and compelling us to confine our investigations to the Anglo-Saxon.

"In deciding upon the antiquity of this word, we must first ascertain if it be a compound or a primitive word. It might be formed by uniting the Anglo-Saxon words. 'Up, an adjective, signifying exalted, high, elatus,' and 'Ham in the names of places denoting a home, dwelling,

(Page 12)

village.' — *Bosworth's Dictionary of the Anglo-Saxon Lang.; Ray's Proverbs and Obsolete Words. Lond. 1768, p. 125.* Analogy favors this theory of the origin of the word Upham, for many names of towns, having such a termination, are evidently compounds in 'ham.'

"Our own opinion, however, founded on reasons now to be adduced, is, that the word Upham is primitive, as old as the language itself, and perhaps of Celtic, or even earlier origin, 1. Because it is used in the earliest records, to designate an extensive tract of land; a word the type of which existed in the language, and when applied to land would express an inherent quality. This word is 'Upha, Above, Super., Lye.' — *Bosworth's Dict., A. S. Lang.* We regret to say that we have no means of ascertaining the date when this word was in use, as no authority is given. Indeed, the author of the Anglo-Saxon Dictionary observes, concerning the authority for words: 'Some words are from Somner, Benson and Lye, for which no other authority can be found. The orthography, inflection and meaning of these words are given without alteration, on the responsibility of these authors.' 2. Because the word, with but a slight alteration, as Hupham, occurs in the Hebrew (Numb. 26:39), cognate language.

"These speculations in regard to the origin of the name are utterly fruitless in genealogical results, and leave us in doubt whether we should assign a Saxon or Norman origin to him who first assumed the name of Upham.

"It may be proper in this connection to enumerate some of the places which now bear the name Upham.

"*Upham.*, a parish in the county of Hants, England, 65 miles from London, 3 N. N. W. from Bishops Waltham; contained, in 1843, 581 inhabitants. It was the birthplace of Dr. Young, the author of the 'Night Thoughts.'

Upham, Tipperary county, kingdom of Munster, Ireland. A village in the parish of Killenaule, barony of Sleibhardagh. It is 96 miles from Dublin, and with the parish contains 3,400 inhabitants. — *Gortons Topog. Dict.*

(Page 13)

Upham, Ecclesia de, is spoken of in the year 1422, as situated In the Hundred of Kynwolmershee, in the county of Wilts. *Kalenders and Inventories of his Majesty's Exchequer vol. 2, p. 113.*

"It may also be proper to refer to works in which individuals of this name are mentioned.

"Thomas Upham of Melverton, England, 1684, is mentioned by Joseph Besse, in his history of the Quakers (pp. 638-643) as one who suffered from religious persecution."

"Proceedings in Chancery (Elizab., vol. 3, No. 19, 1587). Plaintiff, Margaret Upham; defendant, Millissent Culleforde. Object of suit, to protect the plaintiff's title to the widow's estate. Premises, a tenement and closes of land granted to the plaintiff's late husband, Thomas Upham. The defendant claims under another grant, alleged to have been made to her husband — county of Southampton, now Hants."

This comprises all there is in Dr. Upham's "Notices" bearing upon this subject.

For some years I have carefully preserved every item of information, however unimportant, which may some time be found useful as an aid to the discovery of the origin of John Upham, the ancestor of the American Uphams; such items as have been gathered in this way are now recorded here for future reference, and with the hope that they may yet be useful in that direction. In this connection I will also note that Col. Joseph L. Chester — the well-known American genealogist, who recently died in London — wrote me not long before his death, as follows:

"I have always taken notes of the name of Upham wherever I have met it, such as I have now scattered through my collections, which fill more than one hundred folio volumes. I do not know what I may already have about the Uphams, possibly all that is needed. From what is known, and what I know of the Upham family, I should think their origin here might be ascertained; and in the event of a search, I should count pretty confidently on success."

(Page 14)

Previous to the above-mentioned correspondence, an effort had been made to find the record of birth, and birthplace of John Upham, through an English genealogist — of less note — who wrote: "In looking up the name, I find they were an old and respectable family, and lived principally at Wiveliscome, in Somerset; a branch also lived at Coventry, in Warwickshire."

The principal result of this was to obtain the following extracts from the wills of Upham in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Somerset House, London, between 1350 and 1660, viz.:

1587. John Uphame of Brompton Ralph, in the parish of Wiveliscombe, Co. Somerset; names his wife Margaret, and chil., Joane, John and Edward. He held land also at Wiveliscombe,

1587. Joane Upham, late of Dorchester, widow; she mentions no Uphams.

1623. John Upham of Wiveliscombe, diocese of Bath and Wells; names, wife, Winifred, children, John — under 21, Jane, Agnes and Mary. Brothers, George and Thomas Upham. Brothers-in-law, Thomas, Darbaron and John Upham.

1632. Christopher Upham of Wiveliscombe, Co. Somerset; names, wife, Elizabeth, and children, Christopher and Henry. Witnesses to will, George and Roger Upham. Proved by relict.

1633. William Upham of Coventry, Co. Warwick; named his children, Humphrey, John, Anne and Elizabeth; the last three under 21. Sisters, Margery Holmes, Baddock and Dickens. Brothers, John Synalls and Pemberton. Cousin, John Atchinor.(?)

1653. George Upham of Wiveliscombe, Somerset, yeoman; wife, Philip; children, Sisley, wife of John Burge; Petternill, wife of Hoyell; Anne, Judith, Mary and Alice. Mentions his kinsman John Upham of Whitefield. Brother-in-law, Nich. Snowe. Grandchildren, Geo. Baker and Sedgeborow.

1655. John Upham of Kinghampton, Co. Somerset — the elder; wife. Christian; son John, who had children, John, Joane and Christian. Nephew, Zacharias, son of sister Pulsford.

In the pedigree of Wareham, of Compton, Devon and Osmington, Dorset, occurs: "Edw. Wareham of Osmington in com Dorset, married Phillipa, dau. of ---- Upham of ---- in com Som set." Their eldest grandson was born in 1600.

(Page 15)

From the Registers of St. James, Clerkenwell, — now a part of London — Harl. Soc, Vol. II (1701-1754) christened:

Nov. 21, 1729, Thomas, son of Abraham and Sarah Upom(sic).

Jan. 29, 1732, Elizth Upham; "did not stay to give the Register."

Feb.. 24, 1739, Isaac, son of Abraham and Elizabeth Upham; born 14 Feb.

This correspondent also wrote: "There are Uphams living at Taunton and Wiveliscombe now (1877). There is no record of John Upham, born in the year 1597, in the parochial records of that year at Wiveliscombe. They were doubtless a Somerset family, and further information ought to be found among the wills at Wells.

"Wiveliscombe is a market town, and has 2,735 inhabitants; it is remotely situated among the swelling hills, on one side of which it hangs, with its feet in the valley." (Handbook.)

A correspondence with the clergyman at "Upham Rectory," Bishop Waltham, Hants, Eng., and with the clergyman at "Upham Glebe," Killenaule, County Tipperary, Ireland, shows that neither of these have been able to discover the origin of the name Upham as applied to those localities.

The Bradenstock, to which Dr. Upham has referred as the first locality where the name has been found as applied to a family, is mentioned in Murray's Handbook — Wilts, Dorset, and Somerset, London, 1869, p. 7: "Bradenstoke, or Broadstoke, was one of the four religious houses which stood in the early times on, or near the banks of the Avon; the others were Malmsbury, Stanley, and Laycock. 'Its remains,' says the poet Bowles, 'yet appear conspicuous on the edge of that long sweep of hills which formed the S. W. bounds of the ancient *forest of Braden*, from whence the Danes descended like a storm, to lay waste the country about Chippenham and Laycock. It may be distinguished by the mossy buttresses and battlements afar off in the sunshine.' Bradenstock was founded A. D. 1142, for Augustine, or Black Canons, by Walter d' Evreaux, father of Patrick, Earl of Salisbury, and grandfather of Ela, Longespice's wife. At the

(Page 16)

Dissolution, it was granted to Rich. Perhall, and afterward belonged to Danvers, and Methuens, now to G. Goldney, Esq.

“The remains of the priory are well worth inspection. They consist chiefly of the walls and

roof of a fourteenth century hall, now cut up into several rooms. The very finely-carved oak roof, with the December ball flower on the beams, can only be seen in the garrets. At one end of the hall are the priors' chambers, with corner staircase and turret. A boss in the ceiling of the chief room bears the initial of Snow, the last prior. Beneath are vaulted cellars, temp. Richard II. Close to the house is a plain fifteenth century barn, with a modern roof.

"Dauntsey Station lies two and one-half miles to the right, and is four and one-half miles S. E. of Malmsbury, on Route I. London to Bath — Great Western Railway. It is eighty-seven and one-half miles from London." There is a church at Dauntsey.

The following notes show a few individuals who have been heard of in recent years bearing this name in England:

There was a James George Upham, of the hamlet of Ratcliffe, in the parish of Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng. (eldest son and heir apparent of James Upham of the same place, gentleman, by Sarah, his wife, second daughter and co-heir of Rev. Geo. Baxter, D. D., Rector of Glaston, Bucks, and Vicar of East Tilbury, Essex, and Margaret, his wife, one of the daughters of John Huxley of Wyer Hall, in the parish of Edmonton, Middlesex, Eng.), who took the name of Tatem only, in 1807. As per official records at College of Arms, London.

Married: Isaac Guilleman, M. D., of Etham, June 8, 1839, to Anne Pierce, the daughter of John Upham of London, West India merchant. He was born January 25, 1811; as per Guilleman Pedigree.

Married: Edward Upham, of St. Martins, Exeter, and Mary Hoblyn, Aug. 25, 1801; as per register Columb, St. Major, Cornwall.

Married: Richard Helmbridge, of East Coker, Somerset, to Elizabeth Vpham, — apparently about 1560; as per Visitations.

(Page 17)

In 1873, was published in London, a "Return of Owners of Lands in all the Counties of England." (The Metropolis excluded.) This had the following Uphams only: "Mrs. Upham, Bridgewater, 116 acres; W. Upham, Taunton, 23 acres; Miss Upham, Taunton, 1 acre."

In 1877, William George Upham, who was in business at 75 High St., Hamstead, London, wrote that his father was Hugh Northam Upham, born in Taunton, Somerset; where his father was also born, his name being William. William George had brothers in London: John Launcelot, Robert Northam, and Alfred Eugene Edward; all of whom were in business, or occupying positions of some kind. Hugh Northam — father of this family — said the family was probably originally from Devonshire. He also said there were but few of the name in England, so far as he was aware, and these he believed all came from the same original family. A George Upham was also mentioned, living at Russell House, South End Road, Hampstead, London, N. W.; he had been a bookseller and publisher in Bond St., had also been at one time connected with the British Museum, and was from Devonshire. Further mention was made of Edwin and William Upham, of Taunton, — relatives of the writer — the latter of whom was town clerk at Taunton. William George Upham manifested an unusual degree of interest in the

subject of the origin of the Uphams, and expressed his intention to investigate the matter, but I am not aware that he has ever paid farther attention to it.

In 1881, William Arthur Upham, of London (Atlas Assurance Company, Fire Dept., 92 Cheapside), also wrote, saying he was born in Taunton; in 1834; his father — then deceased — had been the town clerk at Taunton. He too was apparently quite interested in the origin of the family, and expressed a purpose to give the matter his attention, but nothing more has come from him.

In all probability the family has been located within twenty or thirty miles of Bath, for many generations. Edward Upham, bookseller, fellow of the Oriental Society, etc., was mayor of Bath, sometime about 1807; his obituary was in the *Gentleman's Magazine* about 1836. See, also, Allibone's Dict. of Authors. He was author of several works, an important one of which was his "Sacred Book of Ceylon," in three octavo volumes. His brother was also a bookseller at Bristol.

(Page 18)

These notes are all given, not that they have a special value in themselves, but it is believed they might lead to something should a determined search at some time be entered upon, with a view to establishing the origin of the family and name in England.

It may be well to also call attention to the work of John O'Hart: "The Irish Landed Gentry, when Cromwell came to Ireland." In this he gives the name as of Irish origin, and says on page 180: "This surname" — Upham — "is an anglicised form of the ancient Irish *Uppain*; a family descended from Ir, one of the sons of Milesius of Spain, a quo the Milesian Irish Nation. "But the only proof he offers is a reference to the locality in Ireland where the name appears — and which has been already mentioned here — and to the fact that a family of the name were living at Dublin. All his references go to show the English, and not the Irish origin, and are largely those already given in the foregoing; it is therefore concluded that such a theory is not tenable. The family mentioned as living in Dublin, as has been since learned, are obscure fishermen, with no knowledge of their ancestry, and are quite as likely to have been of English, as of Irish origin; though how the name got into Ireland is a matter for interesting speculation.

(Page 19)

THE HULL COLONY.

Gilbert Nash, recording secretary of the Weymouth Historical Society, in the printed proceedings of that society (No. I), has recorded this:

“The Rev. Joseph Hull, a native of Somersetshire, England, a graduate of St. Mary's Hall, Oxford, and a preacher of some celebrity in the south-west of England, having become dissatisfied with his position, or, inspired with a desire to see the new world just now dawning upon the eyes of Europe, and toward which so many of his friends and neighbors were flocking, resigned, in 1632, the rectorship of Northleigh, in Devon which he had held for eleven years, and gathering a company of devoted followers who were willing to share with him the dangers, difficulties and pleasures of this new and unknown country, set sail on the 20th of March, 1635, from Weymouth, in Old Dorset, for the lands of the Mass. Bay Colony.

“The company consisted of twenty-one families — about one hundred and five individuals — with probably no more definite destination than that so generally indicated above, preferring to leave the precise spot of their location to the direction of Providence. After a passage of forty-six days, a fair one for that period, with such vessels as they could command, and of which we have no further record, they passed in among the verdant islands of that beautiful bay, leaving on their left the bustling settlement of Hull, then a harbor for the inner plantations, and after a pleasant sail of about ten miles cast anchor before Governor Winthrop's infant village of Boston. This was on the 6th of May, and it was not until July 2, that, with the permission of the General Court, they at length settled upon Wessaguscus as their future home, the name of which,

(Page 20)

in pleasant memory of the port in Dorset they had so recently left, was changed to Weymouth, — a name it has honorably borne to the present time, with its original territory unchanged by addition or diminution.

“This selection was a serious business for the new colonists, whose eyes were familiar only with the highly cultivated fields of old England, who knew little of the capacities of the soil upon which they now trod for the first time, of whose history they knew nothing, and whose outlines, even, they could hardly discern, so thickly were they wooded.

“There was no lack in quantity of land, and but little dispute with respect to titles, owing to war and pestilence, which had nearly depopulated that section; but there was a choice in quality and location, and even that must be left mainly, as they had from the first proposed, to the direction of Providence. So they sailed down the harbor, passing the many islands that dot so thickly its fair surface, and entering the estuary now called Fore River, came to anchor in a small cove about four miles from its mouth, afterward known as Mill Creek, and not far from the spot where Weston's colony found a landing some thirteen years before.

“Weymouth, even at so early a date, was not wholly a wilderness, for with the Weston settlement of 1622, that of the Gorges in the following year, scattered remnants of whose people yet remained upon the ground, and others who had since come in, quite a population had

gathered within the limits of Wessaguscus, while the land had been so generally taken up, and the plantations were so closely connected that the new comers were obliged to make their settlement upon territory further to the southward.

"The tract selected was situated southerly from Burying Hill (beyond which, to the north, were the larger portion of the older farms), with King Oak Hill for a central point, from whose summit, seaward and landward extended a magnificent prospect of hill and stream, of forest and bay, not surpassed in natural beauty by the most favored landscapes of the old world. The temporary habitations of the Weymouth colonists of 1635 were located in the valley lying along its western base, reaching to Burying Hill.

(Page 21)

Upon the latter were the meeting-house and watch-house, as well as the burying-place, while the farms were scattered for a distance to the west, south and east. The rude shelters first erected were replaced from time to time by more substantial and commodious structures built upon the farms themselves, when the lands had become better improved, and the danger from Indians less imminent."

In a later paper, prepared by Mr. Nash, and read at the November, 1882, meeting of the Weymouth Historical Society, and also at the Dec. — same year — meeting of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society in Boston, and published in the Weymouth Gazette, of February 23, 1883: he makes frequent mention of the Hull Colony, from which the following extracts have been made, the paper itself having a special reference to the history of the first church at Weymouth.

"The Massachusetts Colonial Records (I. 149) state, under date of July 8, 1635, that there is a leave granted to twenty-one ffamilies to sitt down at Wessaguscus.' Gov. Winthrop in his journal (I. 194) says, "at the court (5 mo. 8) Wessaguscus was made a plantation, a Mr. Hull, a minister in England, and twenty-one families with him, allowed to sit down there — after called Weymouth.'

"The very general assumption that there was no permanent settlement in Weymouth (using the name by which the town has since been known), previous to the arrival of the Hull company, in 1635, can hardly be sustained in the face of the very strong evidence to the contrary. C F. Adams, Jr., Esq., in his address delivered 4th July, 1874, at the celebration of the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the settlement of the town, and in his paper on the 'Old planters about Boston harbor,' read before the Massachusetts Historical Society, and published in its collections, proves conclusively that the Gorges company, which settled upon the deserted plantations of Thomas Weston's people, in September, 1623, and which, it has usually been thought, was wholly broken up in the following spring, left a number of its emigrants there, who remained and become permanent settlers. These were joined from time to time by single

(Page 22)

families or small companies, until, upon the arrival of Mr. Hull's company, the settlement had attained quite respectable proportions.

A careful analysis of the court and town records will show that, instead of the company from Weymouth, England, in 1635, being the first settlers, there were, at the date of its arrival, certainly not less than fifty families, and perhaps seventy or eighty, already residing there; and it is more than possible that this was an important reason why this place was selected by this company for its settlement. A flourishing colony already established was sufficient evidence of good soil, a good location, a favorable position for trade with the Indians, and for communication with other plantations about the bay; besides, and this was no insignificant matter in those days, the protection thus afforded from the savages. More than this, probably many of the previous settlers were relatives or friends of the later arrivals.

“The similarity of name, and of the localities of some whose former residences are known, give color to this probability; and the name Weymouth, given at this time, 1635, to the plantation, may not be wholly owing to the influx of new people sailing from Weymouth, in Dorset, but to the calling up of old memories in the minds of the previous settlers, who, years before, sailed from the same port and perhaps lived there.

“An examination of the public records will afford evidence, surprising in value and volume, of this early and continued settlement. Although the earliest record in the archives of the town bears date 10th Dec., 1636, and very few entries are prior to 1644-5, yet there are those undated that are probably earlier, and these, with the evidence reflected from the later dates, together with corroboration received from other and contemporaneous sources, give additional and strong proof in support of the same.

“Thus we have the Gorges colony in 1623, the arrival of a new company from Weymouth, England, the following year, the capture of Morton in 1628, the visit of Governor Winthrop in 1632, the tax lists of the Massachusetts Bay Colony for 1630, and onwards, which include Wessagusset, and the incidental mention from contemporaneous sources covering nearly the

(Page 23)

intervening time. These afford a firm basis upon which to rest an earlier settlement than that of the Hull company.

Of the settlers who were here in 1628 and '30, we know very little beyond the fact that they were here at that date, and that Thomas Morton, of Mount Wollaston, of unpleasant memory, was on intimate terms with some of them, and was arrested by the Plymouth authorities, while on a visit here in 1628. Our facts relating to the early settlement are briefly these. A permanent settlement in the fall of 1623, by Col. Robert Gorges, continued additions during the next four years, the arrest of Morton, casual mention for the following three years, the visit of Governor Winthrop, on his way to and from Plymouth, in 1632, record of births in 1633, and the colonial tax lists from 1630 onwards until the erection of the settlement into a plantation, with the right of a deputy to the General Court.

“There are reasons why the early contemporaneous records and writers so seldom mention this town and its affairs, in the fact of its different origin, the marked jealousy, not to say unkind feelings which the Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay Colonies regarded it. It had a more commercial element in its constitution. It was, also, in its incipience, episcopal in its ecclesiastical relations, which, although gradually relaxing, carried enough of the flavor of the

'establishment' with it to make it any thing but palatable to the taste of their puritan and independent neighbors. The relation then existing between them and their neighbors about the Bay we cannot determine with certainty now, but we may judge something of what they were by the casual mention, and the incidental exhibitions of feeling, cropping out but too frequently.

“On the 2d of September (1635) the name of the settlement was changed to Weymouth, and it was made a plantation, with a privilege of a deputy to the General Court. Mr. Hull was also made a freeman at the same time. His first grant of land is recorded, as in Weymouth, 12th June, 1636. The same year he also received a grant of land at Hingham. In 1637, he was reported as being still in Weymouth, while the same year, probably later and transiently, he is named among the list of first settlers in Salem.

(Page 24)

He was also heard from about the same time preaching at Bass River, Beverly. In September, 1638, he was chosen deputy to the General Court from Hingham, and was also appointed a local magistrate for the same town. In 1639, he was again elected its deputy to the General Court. Fifth May of that year, he preached his farewell sermon in Weymouth, and later, in the same month, is heard from at Barnstable, in Plymouth Colony, making a settlement.

“His sojourn at Barnstable was a short and stormy one, for he had hardly become settled there with his little company (this has not reference to the original company which came with him to Weymouth), when the territory was entered upon by Rev. Mr. Lothrop and his flock from Scituate. Mr. Hull was made a freeman of Plymouth Colony, in December, 1639. There seems to have been trouble in the Barnstable church, and Mr. Hull preached at Yarmouth so acceptably, that early in 1641 he received a call from the church there, which he promptly accepted, and for which he and his wife were excommunicated by the Barnstable church. On this account perhaps, and possibly from the influence of the Plymouth authorities, who appear to have become hostile to him, his stay at Yarmouth was of short duration, for we find him as a preacher at the Isle of Shoals, in March, 1642. He seems not yet to have wholly abandoned the Plymouth Colony, for, 11th March, 1642, his wife renews her covenant with the Barnstable church, and 7th March, 1643, a warrant for his arrest is issued by the court, 'should he continue his ministrations as minister or magistrate in that colony. ' His troubles there appear to have been adjusted, for he was received back into the Barnstable church 10th August, 1643. He now bids farewell to that colony, and we next hear of him as preaching at York, Maine, where, or in that vicinity, he remained for eight or ten years, subject however to the not very friendly attentions of his Massachusetts Bay Colony acquaintances. He afterward returned to England, and was, in 1659, rector of St. Buryan's, Cornwall, where he remained about three years, when his name appears among the ejected ministers under the St. Bartholomew Act. He again took refuge in

(Page 25)

America, where he was found, 1665, the year of his death, once more at the Isle of Shoals, having been driven from Oyster River by the Quakers.

"Mr. Hull was born in Somersetshire, England, in 1594; was educated at Oxford University, St. Mary's Hall, where he graduated in 1614; became rector at Northleigh, Devon, in 1621, which position he resigned in 1632, when he commenced gathering from his native county and

those surrounding it, the company with which he sailed from Weymouth, Dorset, 20th March, 1635.

“Mr, Hull,' says Mr. Savage, 'came over in the Episcopal interest' and his sympathies appear to have leaned in that direction, although while in America he was professedly a non-conformist, or Independent; hence, probably, the jealousy and petty persecution which followed him with more or less virulence, during the greater part of his residence on these shores. He was a man of worth and learning by the admission of Hubbard. He must have been a popular man from his success in securing followers to make up his company of emigrants, and his selection by the voice of his constituents at three different elections as deputy to the General Court, twice at Hingham, and once at Barnstable. He must have been an acceptable preacher from the eagerness with which his services were sought. Dr. Mather places him among 'our first good men' and Pike, his successor at Dover, remembers him as 'a reverend minister,' while Governor Winthrop says he was 'a very contentious man'. Possibly the worthy Governor may not have been quite free from prejudice against the free-spoken, independent minister, with Episcopal antecedents and tendencies. Yet the frequent removals, numerous troubles, vexations and lawsuits, certainly give room for the Governor's opinion. No fault seems to have been found with his moral or religious character, but he was certainly unfortunate in this country by having circumstances so often against him, or in having so many bad neighbors. It is somewhat doubtful whether he was ever settled over the church at Weymouth."

This somewhat detailed account of Mr. Hull, and his affairs, is preserved for the reason that it will naturally be of interest to the descendants of the members of the Hull Colony; and it may indicate, to some extent, what was perhaps the general character of his followers, though his relations with them appear to have ceased not very long after reaching at Weymouth.

(Page 26)

The following is a complete list of the Hull company, with careful notes of correction by Mr. Rufus King, of Yonkers, N. Y., the name of whose ancestor appears therein. Mr. King has circulated copies of this list among the parishes in England, in which it is probable the company was organized, with a view to the identification of his ancestor. Mr. Robt. B. Hull, of New York, a descendant of the Rev. Joseph Hull, has also endeavored to ascertain as much as possible with reference to the origin of these people. He says: "Several of the emigrants came from Brouday in Somerset," and thinks, "the name of Robert Dabyn should be Robert Davys; Whitemarke, should be Whitemarsh; George Allen was an old man, aged 67 in 1635. He had been preceded by two sons, by a first wife, Henry and Samuel, who came in 1629-30. 'Poole,' says Porter, 'was born in Batcombe, Somerset,' but Baylie derives the family from Taunton; John Upham is mentioned in 'News from New England;' Hoble should be Hubble; Huste should be Harte; Woodcooke should be Woodcock; Porter's age should be 23, or; "Thoroughgood was probably a brother, or relative, of the courtier Sir John, was appointed clerk for license to persons going abroad, 19th November, 1631. These emigrants were joined on this side of the water by Edward Bennett, Mr. Thomas Jenner, sen., Thomas White, William Frye, Thomas Rawling, or Rawlings, Richard Sylvester, William Smith, ----- Wright, Thomas Applegate, Clement Briggs, Arthur Warren, Edmond Harte, Stephen French, and others. I conjecture that most, if not all the first settlers of Wassaguscus were West country people, and came from that point where the counties of Somerset, Dorset, and Devon join."

(Page 27)**Bound for New England.**

[Reprinted from John Camden Hotten's "Original Lists of Persons of Quality; Emigrants; Religious Exiles, & such who went from Great Britain to the American Plantations, from 1600 to 1700." p. 283

WAYMOUTH 20th of March, 1635*

- 1 Joseph Hall of Somers^t, a Ministr aged 40 year
 - 2 Agnis Hall his Wife aged 25 y^r.
 - 3 Joane Hall his daught^r aged 15 Yeare
 - 4 Joseph Hall his sonne aged 13 Yeare
 - 5 Tristram his son aged 11 Yeare
 - 6 Elizabeth Hall his daught^r. aged 7 Yeare
 - 7 Temperance his daught^r. aged 9 Yeare
 - 8 Grissell Ha^vll[†] his daught^r aged 5 Yeare
 - 9 Dorothy Ha^vll[†] his daught^r aged 3 Yeare
 - 10 Judeth French his s'vamt aged 20 Yeare
 - 11 John Wood his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare
 - 12 Rob^t Dabyn his s'vamt aged 28 Yeare
 - 13 Musachiell Bernard of Batcombe, Clothier in the County of Somersett 24 Yeare
 - 14 Mary Bernard his wife aged 28 yeare
 - 15 John Bernard his sonne aged 3 Yeare
 - 16 Nathaniell his sonne aged 1 Yeare
 - 17 Rich Persons Salter & his s'vant: 30: yeare
 - 18 Francis Baber, Chandler, aged 36 yeare
 - 19 Jesope Joyner aged 22 Yeare
 - 20 Walter Jesop, Weaver, aged 21 Yeare
 - 21 Timothy Tabor of Som^s^t of Batcombe, taylor aged 35 Yeare ---- ----
 - 22 Jane Tabor his Wife aged 35 Yeare
 - 23 Jane Tabor his Daught^r aged 10 Yeare
 - 24 Anne Tabor his daught^r aged 8 yeare
 - 25 Sarah Tabor his daught^r. aged 5 Year
-

* [Really 1635-6]

† [so in the original]

(Page 28)

- 26 Willm Fever his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare
- 27 Jn^o: Whitmarck aged 39 yeare
- 28 Alce Whitmarke his Wife aged 35 yeare
- 29 Jm^o* Whitmarke his sonne aged 11 yeare

Portus Waymouth

- 30 Jane his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
- 31 Ouseph [or Onseph] Whitmarke his sonne aged 5 yeare
- 32 Rich: Whytemark his sonne aged 2 Yeare
- 33 Willm Read of Batcombe, Taylor in
- 34† Som^s^t aged 28 Yeare -----

- 35 Susan Read his Wife aged 29 Yeare
 - 36 Hanna Read his daugh^r aged 3 yeare
 - 37 Lusan[‡] Read his daught^r aged 1 yeare [probably Susan]
 - 38 Rich: Adams his s'vante 29 Yeare
 - 39 Mary his Wife aged 26 yeare
 - 40 Mary Cheame his daiight^r aged 1 yeare
 - 41 Zachary Bickewell aged 45 Yeare
 - 42 Agnis Bickwell his Wife aged 27 yeare
 - 43 Jn^o Bickwell his sonne aged 11 year
 - 44 Jn^o Kitchin his servaunt 23 yeare
 - 46§ George Allin aged 24 Yeare
 - 47 Katherin Allyn his Wife aged 30 yeare -----
 - 48 George Allyn his sonne aged 16 yeare
 - 49 Willm Allyn his sonne aged 8 year
 - 50: Mathew Allyn his sonne aged 6 yeare
 - 51 Edward Poole his s'vaunt aged 26 yeare
 - 52 Henry Kingman aged 40 Yeares
 - 53 Joane his wife beinge aged 39
 - 54 Edward Kingman his son aged 16 year
 - 55 Joane his daugh^r aged 11: yeeare
 - 56 Anne his daugh^r aged 9 Yeare
-

* [Sic. But doubtless intended for John.]

† [It will be noted that No. 34 is placed against the name of a place instead of that of a person.]

‡ [Probably intended for Susan.]

§ [There is no 45.]

(Page 29)

- 57 Thomas Kingman his sonne aged 7 Yeare
- 58 John Kinghman his sonne aged 2 yeare
- 59 Jⁿ Ford his servaunt aged 30 Yeare
- 60 William Kinge aged 40* Yeare
- 61 Dorothy his wife aged 34 yeare
- 62 Mary Kinge his daught^r aged 12 year
- 63 Katheryn his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
- 64 Willm Kinge his sonne aged 8 year
- 65 Hanna Kinge his daught^r aged 6 year
- 66† Som^m. [Somerset]
Thomas Holbrooke of Broadway aged 34: yeare
- 67 Jane Holbrooke his wife aged 34 yeare
- 68 John Holbrooke his sonne aged 11 yeare.
- 69 Thomas Holbrooke his sonne aged 10 yeare
- 70 Anne Holbrooke his daught^r aged 5 yea[re]
- 71 Elizabeth his daught^r aged 1 yeare
- 72 Thomas Dible husbandman aged 22 yeare [husbandman = farmer]
- 73 Francis Dible soror aged 24 Yeare
- 74 Robert Lovell husbandman aged 40 year
- 75 Elizabeth Lovell his Wife aged 35 yeare
- 76 Zacheus Lovell his sonne 15 yeares

- 78‡ Anne Lovell his daught^r aged 16 yeare
 79 John Lovell his sonne aged 8 yeare
 Ellyn his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 80 James his sonne aged 1 yeare
 81 Joseph Chickin his servant 16 year
 82 Alice Kinham aged 22 yeare
 83 Angell Hollard aged 21 yeare
 84 Katheryn his Wife 22 yeare
 85 George Land§ his servaunt 22 yeare
 86 Sarah Land [originally written Lang] his kinswoman 18 yeare
 87 Richard Joanes of Dinder
-

* [or 30. One is written over the other, and it is impossible to tell which is the later.]

† [Thus in the original. This number should evidently come against the next line.]

‡ [There is no 77; but it will be observed that two lines below there is a name without a number.]

§ [Originally written Lang.]

(Page 30)

- 88 Rob^t Martyn of Badcombe husbandm 44
 89 Humfrey Shepheard liusbandm 32
 90 John Vpham hasbandman 35
 91 Joane Martyn 44
 92 Elizabeth Vpham 32
 93 John Vpham Jun 07
 94 William Graue [Grave] 12
 95 Sarah Vpham 26
 96 Nathaniell Vpham 05
 97 Elizabeth Vpham 03
 Dors^t Richard Wade of Simstuly,
 98* Cop [Cooper] aged 60
 99 Elizabeth Wade his Wife 6†
 100 Dinah his daugh^r 22
 101 Henry Lush his s'vant aged 17
 102 Andrewe Hallett his s'vaunt 28
 103 John hoble husbandm 13
 104 Rob^t Huste husbandm 40
 105 John Woodcooke 2
 106 Rich Porter husband 3

JOHN PORTER Deputy

Cleark to EDW:

THOROUGHGOOD.

* [This number should be in the line above.]

† [sic. in original.]

To Trace your Ancestry: From the index, find your name with the children of your *father's family*. Take the serial number which you will find at the left of your father's name, and look

back into the next earlier generation until the same number appears again, which will be opposite your father's name as one of the children in *his fathers* (your grandfather's) family. Then take the serial number at your grandfather's name and find it in the next earlier generation among the children; the head of this family will be your *great-grandfather*. Continue this method until you reach the name of *John Upham*, No. 1, and your line of descent will be developed. You will then be able to trace the path *forward*, from John Upham to yourself,

(Page 31)

through the same numbers which you used in going backward.

The exponent figures placed over the names inclosed in brackets indicate the generations, and the names the ancestors, through which the line has descended.

The Roman numerals with the children's names simply indicate the order of birth in that particular family. [The Arabic numbers preceding the Roman numerals refer to the males in genealogic order.] [The upper case Arabic numbers refer to the generation.] The following abbreviations have been used:

| | | |
|-------------------|--|-----------------------|
| b., | born | |
| unm., | unmarried, | |
| m., | married | (1), first marriage, |
| | | (2), second marriage. |
| d., | died, sometimes daughter | |
| [supplied by RMW] | | |
| æ., | about the age of | |
| bps, | baptism | |
| dau., | daughter | |
| s.p. | without offspring | |
| B.C. | British Columbia | |
| N.B. | New Brunswick | |
| &c | et cetera | |
| ppr. | principle probate registry | |
| P.R.O. | Public Records Office | |
| £ | pound | |
| -, or s | shilling | |
| d | penny or pence | |
| £133-4-6 | should be read as 133 pounds, 4 shilling, 6 pence | |
| | where there is a rate of 20 shillings per pound, 12 pence per shilling | |
| 32 5 | should be read as 32 shillings, 5 pence or 32-5 | |

(Page 32)

(Page 33)

**THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN UPHAM
AND HIS WIFE ELIZABETH WEBB**

1. **John Upham** was the first to bear his name in America, and so far as known, he was the ancestor of all who have since had the name in this country.* He was born in England, probably in Somersetshire; but of his origin, or ancestry, nothing is known. He came to Weymouth with the Hull Colony, a record of which has already been given, and according to which, the family at that time consisted of the following members:

| | |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|
| John Upham, age 35; | John Upham, jr., age 7; |
| Elizabeth Upham, age 32; | Nathaniel Upham, age 5; |
| Sarah Upham, age 26; | Elizabeth Upham, age 3. |

As will be observed, his age is given as thirty-five at that time, according to which he would have been born in the year 1600; the record on his gravestone would make his age three years more, but this is probably a mistake, for the age as given by himself, — as this must have been — in his early years, would without doubt be more reliable than one which was recorded after his death, and also the death of most of the members of his family. From other sources, we know that the name of his wife was Elizabeth, and so assume the Elizabeth above mentioned was his wife, her age at that time being thirty-two. Sarah Upham, age 26, was likely his sister; there is no further record of her in connection with the family, that has been discovered, John, Nathaniel, and Elizabeth were unquestionably his children, subsequent mention proves them to have been such. His wife, Elizabeth, was the mother of all his children, unless, which is not probable, and there is nothing: to indicate, there was an earlier marriage in England.

*There are some who have received this name through adoption, whom this does not include of course.

(Page 34)

With regard to his wife: her name is assumed to have been Webb, for the will of Richard Webb has this: "Also I appoint and design my loving friends, Deacon John Upham, of Malden, Deacon Clapp and Lieut. Clapp, to be my executors," etc. This dated July 21, 1659, while in the same record, and bearing the same date, is the following: "Joseph Webb being before me, the magistrate, declared that he chose his Uncle Upham, Lieut. Clapp, and Deacon Clapp, whom his father appointed executors of his will, to be guardians," etc. John Upham, to have been the uncle of Joseph, the son of Richard Webb, must either have married the sister of the said Richard Webb, or Richard Webb must have married the sister of John Upham. There is no record of the death of John Upham's wife Elizabeth, though as will appear later, he contracted another marriage in his old age, in 1671.

Mr. Wyman says: "Deeds and probate records show that Deacon John Upham was brother-in-law to Joanna, wife of Robert Martin, of Rehoboth, and to Richard Webb, of Weymouth"

On the second day of September, 1635, John Upham was admitted freeman, at Weymouth, at the same time with the Rev. Joseph Hull, and others of the Hull company. This was also the date on which the name of the place was changed from Wessagus to Weymouth, and it was

made a plantation at the same time, with the privilege of a deputy to the General Court. From this date the members of this company appear to have been an important element in that community.

Mr. Nash, the Weymouth chronicler, thus indicates the condition of affairs at Weymouth on the arrival of the Hull company: "If it were the usual custom in the settlement of this country to form churches immediately after taking permanent possession, and of this there can be little doubt, then Wessagusset should have had a church several years at least before the arrival of the Rev. Joseph Hull.

"With the Gorges company, in the autumn of 1623, came Rev. William Morrell, their minister, a clergyman of the established church. He appears to have been a quiet, scholarly

(Page 35)

gentleman, of cultivated tastes and refined habits, much better fitted for the duties and enjoyments of an English rectory, than to found and build up a church in the rough settlements of a new country. He could better enjoy the congenial society of his equals at home than guide the rude independent minds of those who constituted his companions in this, to him, wholly unknown enterprise. The whole plan of the undertaking was conceived and started in a spirit particularly unconscious of the real position or affairs where it was to be executed. It was a paper campaign, projected by an unpractical general, and entrusted to incompetent officers. As such the result was inevitable failure. It was started with organization and machinery enough to carry on a colony of the greatest magnitude after years of successful growth; and in order to give it dignity and importance, and to secure the favor of the home government, its ecclesiastical character and position were well cared for in the plan. Mr. Morrell was their minister, sufficient for the needs of its first company. He was the pioneer to whom was entrusted all of the preliminary work that was to speedily result in a flourishing bishopric, and as such he was clothed with ample powers, with full control of all the churches present and in immediate prospect upon these shores. The reality soon satisfied him that the plan was a failure, or that he was not the man to execute it. A rigorous climate, an inhospitable coast, and the companionship of uncongenial spirits were more than he had bargained for and more than he could bear. With the discouragements of many of his associates he sympathized. Thus we find that he remained with his charge about a year and a half and then sailed to England, sailing from Plymouth: having had the rare good sense and discretion to keep his ecclesiastical powers and authority to himself, for he did not in the least degree attempt to exercise these, although they were so large, showing them only when about to leave.

"With this marvelous prospect before him when he undertook the position, and the facilities given him to carry out almost any ideas he may have entertained respecting his ecclesiastical

(Page 36)

work, however extravagant they may have been, is it presumptuous to suppose that he did not neglect the very first step necessary to carry out the plan of the enterprise, which would be the formation of a local church? We have no positive evidence that he did this, but the probabilities would certainly seem to favor such a proceeding. Without such an organization he could hope to accomplish but little; with it he would have made a beginning and laid the foundations, at least,

upon which to erect the imposing structure, that had filled the minds of the original projectors in England."

Mr. Nash then refers to a passage in "Prince's Chronicles," relating to this settlement, which he says, "seems not to be credited by Mr. Adams, yet it is of such a nature that we can hardly pass it by as entirely without foundation." The passage is this: "This year comes some additions to the few inhabitants of Wessagus, from Weymouth, England, who were another sort of people than the former. "Then in brackets ["and on whose account I conclude the town is since called Weymouth"]. To which is appended the following note: "They have the Rev. Mr. Barnard, their first non-conformist minister, who dies among them. But whether he comes before or after 1630, or when he dies is yet unknown, nor do I anywhere find the least hint of him, but in the manuscript letter taken from some of the oldest people of Weymouth."

Mr. Nash says further: "This statement is a very important one, and would seem to be entitled to more weight than Mr. Adams is inclined to allow it. Rev. Thomas Prince was born 15th May, 1687, and was old enough before their decease, to know many of those who were the children of the very earliest settlers of the town. Mr. Prince himself does not appear to doubt its correctness, but is surprised to find no mention made of the company and the minister, Mr. Barnard, in contemporaneous writers. As before intimated, satisfactory reasons could no doubt be found for such omissions were the relations between the few scattered settlements of this time known to us.

"We have no further record of church or minister until 1635, when permission was given, 8th

(Page 37)

July, by the General Court, for Rev. Joseph Hull and twenty-one families to sit down at Wessagus.

"Rev. Mr. Morrell, it is admitted, came to this town in the Episcopal interest. He was a clergyman of the established church, clothed with extraordinary powers to form, govern and perpetuate churches of that communion. Whatever influence he exerted was in favor of the extension and strengthening of that organization. His people were in sympathy with him in this matter, and if he founded a church here it was of that denomination; if he did not, he left influences behind him that would naturally work toward the accomplishment of that purpose, and these influences would as naturally continue to operate while these settlers formed an important element in that community; they would of necessity oppose the ecclesiastical systems of the Plymouth and Bay colonies, then or soon after to become their neighbors. While the settlement was one, before the arrival of Gov. Winthrop and the rapid increase of settlements around the Bay, there was nothing to call up this feeling of opposition, for the few emigrants who came from time to time, even if their sympathies were at variance with the previous settlers, had enough to do to look after their own affairs; besides, the colony was not strong enough to quarrel. The arrival of Gov. Winthrop, the establishment of the colonial government, and the large tide of emigration that set in immediately after, had its effect upon the little plantation at Wessagus. The favorable situation, and the already established community, drew in many new settlers from other points, and the influence of the government and the religious system it supported, soon made itself felt, and with the little assistance derived from these sources, became at length predominant. Still the old feeling of loyalty to the Church of England and to

the Gorges company was powerful enough to form a strong party.

"This was the position of affairs when, in the summer of 1635, the arrival of Mr. Hull and his score of families introduced a new element of discord into the already divided community. The newcomers, not in full sympathy with either faction, deemed themselves strong enough and of sufficient importance to have at least an equal voice in the councils of the town, and as there was

(Page 38)

no minister at their coming, and as they brought one ready-made at their hands, what better could they do than accept him for all? This at once aroused the opposition of the older settlers, and measures were immediately taken to prevent such a result. The friends of the government seem to have been the strongest and most energetic. They select Mr. Thomas Jenner, a recent emigrant to Dorchester, and invite him to take the field in opposition, which he was very ready to do, for we find him here the year following. Success appears to have followed the movement, for Mr. Hull virtually retires from the contest, as the records show him in 1636 and 1637 as a candidate for the ministerial position in other places, and soon, with a sufficiently permanent location in the neighboring town of Hingham, to become its deputy to the General Court. Still he does not appear to have wholly relinquished his claim to the Weymouth pulpit, for it was not until 1639 that he preached his farewell sermon.

"The jealousy of the original settlers of any authority below the Crown, outside of their own patent, may have prevented as close an intimacy with the neighboring plantations as would otherwise have existed; and this would furnish a reason why it is so seldom mentioned by them in connection with their own affairs. However this may be, the authority of the colonial government was gradually extended over the settlement, and the people submitted with the best grace they could, but not without an occasional exhibition of the old spirit by way of protest. The town was reorganized, its name changed, and the privilege of a deputy to the General Court granted to it in the summer and fall of 1635. At once the three opposing elements show themselves, and the little town chooses three deputies, instead of the one to which it was entitled. Capt. John Bursley represents the original settlers, Mr. Wm. Reade those who favor the colonial government, while Mr. John Upham is the selection of the Hull emigrants, and, as has been the case in some later days, the patronage of the ruling power proves the most powerful, and Mr. Reade retains his seat, while his two competitors quietly retire."

(Page 39)

So much of these early troubles at Weymouth as it appears John Upham was identified with, have been shown, but the record of this will not be continued. This at least indicates the condition of affairs with the Hull company, as well as the standing of John Upham among those who must have known him best at that time.

The following is a transcript from the Weymouth records: "1636. At a meeting in the town of Weymouth, holden the 12 of June, Voted, That for the great lotts we should lott unto every compleate person six acres, and to every half passenger under twelve years of age, to have three to a head. By all the freemen here present whose names are under written. And the place to begin is at the lower end of the fresh pond and to run eighty four Rodd eitherwards to the great plantation lotts."

| | | | |
|------------------|-----------|--------------------|-----------|
| Edward Bennett, | 18 acres, | Mr. Jenner, Jr., | 45 acres, |
| Mr. Joseph Hull, | 54 “ | Will. Reade, | 18 “ |
| Henry Kingman, | 42 “ | Richard Sylvester, | 24 “ |
| Mr. Jenner, Sr., | 18 “ | Richard Addams, | 24 “ |
| Thomas White, | 21 “ | Will. Smyth, | 30 “ |
| Will. Fry, | 12 “ | Steven Ffrench, | 21 “ |
| Edward Hunt, | 18 “ | John Upham, | 30 “ |
| Thomas Rawlings, | 12 “ | | |

In this list those having the prefix of Mr. to their names were ministers, at least Mr. Hull and Mr. Jenner are known to have been such.

The following is from Weymouth town records, page 28.

"The Lands of John Upham"

"Fower acres in Kingoak hill first given to himselfe, bounded on the East with Edmond Harts land, on the West with a highwaie. Mr. Webbs land on the North. Thomas Rawlings on the South. Two acres in Harrises Rainge, Thos. Clifton's land on the East, a highwaie on the West, the land of Walter Harris on the North, of John Burge on the South. Two acres of Saltmarsh with a little island adjoining to it called burying Island, Mr. Newmands land on the East, the sea on the West. Enock Hunts on the South. Thirty acres in the greate lotts, the Pond on the East, the commons on the West, Steeppen Hunt's on the North."

(Page 40)

These records for the years 1635-6.

"King-oak Hill," mentioned above, is a sightly, beautiful hill overlooking Boston Bay." Berrying Island " has a history; Weymouth was the second settlement in the colony, next after Plymouth. The first settlers have not been held in the highest repute — whether justly so or not, but they came there nevertheless. They landed upon this "burying island," and lived upon it, and near to it, in 1622-3. They had trouble with the Indians, and Miles Standish came from Plymouth to save them; the story of his march is historical. This company no doubt lived very near upon what was afterward the land of John Upham.

It is probable that the differences among the residents at Weymouth were adjusted in some way, for the May after the Hull colony came, in 1636; John Upham was elected representative to the General Court, as appears from the records of the same, vol. I, page 128; this court holden in Boston. He was also elected representative to the second term of the court for the same year; but on petition was allowed to remain at home, as appears on page 133 of the same record.

The same volume shows that for both terms of the General Court for 1637, and for the first term for 1638, held at Newton, he was one of the deputies from Weymouth. He was also deputy for 1639, and on the "5 day of the 9th month" of the same year he "was appointed to be in the place of Mr. Parker, who is gone to England, to order small business in the town of Weymouth."

In 1640 his oldest son died, he who came from England, and is mentioned in the passenger

list as aged seven; which fact appears by the following record of births, deaths, etc., in the City Commissioner's office, Boston, Liber I, p. 67, viz.:

"Weymouth."

"John Upham, sonne of John Upham, buried 5d. 4m. 1640."

The following pleading was evidently drawn in November, 1640, and is from a "Note-Book kept by Thomas Lechford, Esq., Lawyer," etc., 1638-1641 (p. 338, MS. p. 187).

(Page 41)

"To the right worll the Governor Council & Assists of this Jurisdiccion.

"The Complaint of Richard Lang of Weymouth in NE ClapBoard ryver against John Upham and Willm Smith in behalf of themselves & the rest of the freemen of the said Towne of Weymouth

"Sheweth that this Complt hath bin an Inhabitant in Weymouth aforesaid by the space of six years last past or thereabouts and ought in right to have a share in the necke of land in Weymouth the said John Upham & W S & the rest of the said defendts wthout the generall Consent of the Towne made an agreement that the new planters with Richard Sylvester & Arthur Warren should have the said necke of land allotted among them and unjustly left out this Complts name saying that he was no planter and whereas this Complt should have had three acres of land at the least upon the plaine the Defendts have assigned him but two acres there And whereas the Pit had three acres of land going to the mill the said Defndts have unjustly given the same to Richard Knight. And the said Defndts deteyne the Pits share of the medow grounds within the said towne wch should be three acres at the least. And the said defendts have assigned and taken great lotts to themselves but have not assigned any lotts to the rest of the planters there. And they have unjustly given away lands out of this Complts and other men their rights. And also have overrated this Complt and other inhabits there. Lastly the said defendts keepe the Towne booke disorderly some leaves having bin cutt & some blotts and other defects there are therein. The Complt prayeth that the defendts may be enjoined to appeare at the next Court to answer the premises «& bring the said Towne booke wth them."

(Note. — "I cannot find that this petition of Richard Lang was ever acted upon. John Upham and William Smith were both commissioners for Weymouth, and also deputies, and Warren and Sylvester were both well-known men; so it is probable that the matter was passed over.")

In 1642, John Upham was one of the six who treated with the Indians for the lands at Weymouth, and obtained a title from them thereto; concerning which Mr. Nash says:

(Page 42)

"The original settlers at Wessaguscus, or Weymouth, were what would now be termed 'squatters,' and their titles simply those of possession, the real owners being the Indians, whose rights were general and not individual. The English titles were vested in governmental grants to the large companies like the Plymouth, the Gorges and the Massachusetts Bay. These early settlers came into the territory of Wessaguscus before it was fairly in the possession of either

company, consequently they could only acquire such a title as the native holders could give them, to be confirmed by later authority, whatever that might be. Weymouth extinguished the Indian title to its territory by purchase; the deed bearing date 26th April, 1642, was executed by the resident chiefs, who sign themselves Wampetuc, alias Jonas Webacowett, Nateaunt and Nahawton, and is recorded among the Suffolk Deeds. Nateaunt's beach and probable camping ground was at the foot of Great Hill, in North Weymouth. The town was therefore now in position to confirm the planters in their possessions, and the existence of the list of possessions made soon after, seems to indicate that this was done."

In 1643 John Upham is mentioned as one of the selectmen; and in 1644, power was given him by the General Court in connection with two others, to "end small causes at Weymouth,"

His name is subscribed to the doings of the town, as one of the selectmen, for the years 1645, 1646, and 1647. The last entry of this kind to which his name is signed (p. 16, Weymouth Town Records, vol. I), is dated the 21st day of the twelfth month, 1647; and there is no doubt that he remained in Weymouth until the year 1648.

During the next two years there has been no record of him found. But it is certain that at sometime between 1648 and 1650, he removed from Weymouth to Malden, having been a resident of Weymouth, and connected with its affairs, for thirteen years or more.

This removal probably took place in 1648; for in that year it appears "the town of Malden was built on the north side of the Mystic river, by several persons from Charlestown, who gathered themselves into a church." He must have been a resident of Malden as early as 1650,

(Page 43)

for the reason that a petition was signed by him as a selectman of Malden, dated the 22d day of the first month, 1651; and it may be assumed that as he was a selectman so early in that year, he must have been an inhabitant certainly as early as the year 1650.

The reason why he left Weymouth has never been discovered. The town records of Malden, previous to 1678, have been lost, and we are thus deprived of a great source of information concerning him for the thirty years of his life between 1648 and 1678. Still, something has been learned concerning him during these years from other sources.

Besides his signature as selectman in 1651, as above noted, it is also found where he was a witness to a document, by which the bounds of Charlestown and Malden were established.

In 1652 no mention has been found of him except that a deed was signed in his presence; though he was probably selectman that year, as he signed a petition as such in the year following, 1653. Sometime about 1654, he, with some others at Malden, seems to have incurred the displeasure of the General Court; the offense being the electing of their own minister, without consulting the other churches. The General Court Records, Liber II, p. 273, have this: "In answer to the petition of Joseph Hill, Abraham Hill, John Waite, John Sprague, Ralph Shepherd, John Upham, James Green, Thomas Call, in which they humbly acknowledge the offence they gave to the court and several churches about the ordination of Mr. Matthews, &c. And therein also craving a remittment of £13 6s 8d, part of a fine not yet satisfied, the court doth

well approve, and accept of the petitioners' acknowledgment of their irregular actings in those times; but understanding that much, if not most, of the fine being paid for, and the rest is secured, of that should long since have been paid in, they see not cause to grant their request in that."

In the year 1655, sixth month, his signature appears among the selectmen at Malden; and in 1656, his name is mentioned as a witness to a deed only.

(Page 44)

In 1657, he, with two other persons, was appointed a commissioner by the Supreme Court, "for ending small cases at Malden for one year ensuing." His name is also appended to an inventory taken by him the eighth month of the year 1657.

In 1658, in September, another inventory has his name appended; and his name is also signed as a witness to a deed drawn up the same year.

April 5, 1659, he was again appointed commissioner for Malden by the Supreme Court; and also executor of the will of Richard Webb, and guardian of his son.

In 1660 another inventory was taken by him.

June 25, 1661, he was again appointed commissioner by the Supreme Court; and in the same year his name is signed to an inventory drawn by him. June 17, 1662, he was reappointed commissioner by the Supreme Court; also chosen as one of the grand jurors that year.

No mention of his name is found in the records for the year 1663; and for several years after, the information which might have been obtained from the Supreme Court Records is lost — Liber 2 having been destroyed by fire.

In 1664, there is a conveyance of land to John Upham, and one from John Upham to his son Phineas. The year following his name appears as a witness to a deed; and in 1666, an inventory was taken by him. But in 1667 there is nothing on record concerning him.

In 1668, an answer was returned to a petition presented to the General Court by John Upham and others, in behalf of the town of Malden; his name also appears appended to an inventory drawn up by himself that year. In the next year there is nothing. In 1670, he conveyed land to his son Phineas.

In 1671, Book 7, p. 224, Suffolk Deeds, has the following record:

'John Upham — know all whom it may concern That whereas there is a consummation of marriage intended between me John Upham, Sen. of Malden in New England and Katherine Hollard widow and Relict of Angell Hollard late deceased I the said John Upham do hereby wholly disclaim and utterly refuse to receive and take any goods Estate or appurtenances any way whatsoever belonging to the said Katherine and especially any money goods Estates or

(Page 45)

movables whatsoever that have been formerly or now are anyway belonging to the Estate of her former husband Angell Hollard. In witness whereof I set to my hand and seal this 14th day of August 1671

"John Upham & a Seal

"Signed and sealed before us Joshua Hubbart The mark Hof Hannah Long John Balantine. This deed of disclaim was acknowledged by John Upham to be his act and deed 23-6-1671.

"R. Bellingham *Governor*

"Recorded & compared 28th, 6m 1671 O. S. [Old Style Calendar]

"Grace Randall *Clerk*"

That this marriage was actually consummated, the following imperfect record seems to indicate:

"Marriages in Malden"

"John Upham and ---- Hollie, 6m."71" That is August, 1671, the year old style, commencing in March.

Without doubt, this is the "Katheryn," wife of Angell "Hollard," who is numbered 84 on the list of passengers from England in the Hull company.

In 1672, there is a record of an inventory drawn up by him, but nothing of John Upham in 1673. In 1674, there is the record of another inventory made by him; but for the next three years — 1675, '76, and '77, there is nothing on record of him. Subsequent to this period, the town records of Malden are extant, from which it is learned that "Deacon John Upham" was moderator of the several town meetings for the years 1678, 1678-9, 1679, 1679-80; the last of which occurred on the 2d. Im. 1679-80, March 2, 1680.

John Upham is mentioned in Lincoln's History of Worcester — p. 29 — as one of those interested in the settlement of Worcester in 1678. His will has not been found, and the foregoing mention embrace all the public notes which have been discovered concerning him.

(Page 46)

The only mention of his wife Elizabeth that has been found, consists of incidental references; of which there are three, dated as follows: July 2, 1662; one in 1664; and the last, the 2d of December, 1670. There is no record of her death which has been found; she must have lived to reach the age of 67 at all events, and she must have died at some time between Dec. 2, 1670, — the date of the last notice of her, — and Aug. 14, 1671, the date on which John Upham appears to be about contracting the marriage with Katherine Hollard.

Concerning John Upham's son Nathaniel, who is first mentioned as age 5, in the passenger list from England, there is the following information: He is afterward mentioned on the 4d. 2 mo., 1654; and next Dec. 1, 1656; and in both these cases his name is mentioned in connection with that of his father, they as witnesses that certain testators are in sound mind, in fit condition to dispose of property, etc.; then at his marriage, viz.:

"Marriages at Cambridge."

"Nathaniel Upham and Elizabeth Steadman, married March 5th, 1661-2." Immediately after which is found the record of his death.

"Deaths at Cambridge"

"Nathaniel Upham, March ye 20th, 1661-2."

He appears to have been a minister. It is recorded in the Roxbury church chronicles, that in "March, 1661, Mr. Upham, who sometimes preached in Malden, died in Cambridge." That he was a minister, also appears to be evident from the following extract taken from the inventory of his goods and chattels:

"By 13 bands and 10 pair of band strings,
By a parcel of books of Mr. Brooks,
By another parcel of books,
By a parcel of Latin books.
By a cithern and case to it."

That he was the person who married Elizabeth Steadman, and the son of Deacon John Upham, of Malden, is proven by a deed, soon after executed by John Upham, and of which the following is an extract: "and especially for the dear love and affection I have unto my beloved

(Page 47)

daughter, Elizabeth Upham, the relict widow of my son, Nathaniel Upham, deceased, have given," etc. Dated July 2, 1662. There was no issue from this marriage; and the widow married Henry Thompson, in 1669. The records of the General Court show that Nathaniel Upham was made freeman on the 23d of May, 1655; which would agree with the age of the Rev. Nathaniel, who would accordingly have been thirty-one years old at the time of his death. It is possible that the 23d of May was his birthday, and that he was born in the year 1629-30, on that date, in England; and if so, the fact may be useful hereafter in trying to trace the origin of the family.

The next one of the children of John Upham was Elizabeth, mentioned in the passenger list as age 3, in 1635. Mr. Wyman records that she was the widow of Thomas Welch, that she had thirteen children and died January 12, 1705-6.

This accounts for all the children mentioned in the passenger list. It may be observed that thirty acres of land were granted to John Upham at Weymouth, on the 12th of June, 1636; and from the number of acres which were allotted to each "passenger," and "half passenger," it would appear that there must at that time have been one more child than is mentioned in the passenger list. The next child in the family is known to have been Phineas, or "Phinehas" and "Phynehas," as the name is found to have been differently spelled. There is evidence which will be noted later, showing that he was probably born in 1635. He may have been born while on the voyage from England, or he may have been born shortly after the arrival of the family in New England; he must have been born between the date on which the passenger list was made out, and the date of the land grant at Weymouth. It has generally been assumed that he was born at Weymouth, and very soon after the arrival there. It has also been suggested that the scriptural significance of the name Phinehas, "the peace of God," may have indicated the feelings of peace and thankfulness, which followed the safe arrival in America, and so have been given to the first

born in the New World. An account of this Phineas will be given later.

(Page 48).

There were also two daughters, born in this country: Mary and Priscilla; according to the record of Mr. Wyman, Mary was the first wife of John Whittemore, and died June 27, 1677, having six children; Priscilla was the wife of Thomas Crosswell, and died a widow in 1717, having twelve children. Her gravestone records the age of Priscilla Crosswell as 75, and the date of her death as Dec. 8, 1717; this would make her birth in 1642.

It also appears that John Upham had an adopted son, whose name was John, as is shown by the following record, dated June 19, 1660, viz.:

"John Upham, of Malden, presenting to this court his request, referring to a lad 12 years of age, called John Upham, who being about 8 years since brought from the Island of Barbadoes fatherless and friendless, was by the magistrates committed to the said Upham's care and provision, he receiving with him only to the sum of £7, an inventory whereof he sayeth he then exhibited upon the registry at Cambridge. This court considering the premises, with the consent of the said John Upham, Jr., being present in court, do order," etc., etc.

This was probably the John Upham who was admitted freeman in 1688, as at that time he would have been about twenty-one years of age.

The end of this adopted son, as shown by p. 55, Middlesex Wills, Liber 5, was as follows: "John Upham, of Charlestown, being weak in body, but of good understanding, he desired that God would be merciful to his soul. He desired me, John Mousell, to see him decently interred, and to look after his estate for my daughter Elizabeth Mousell, his espoused wife. He deceased the 25th of November 1677. His musket he gave to young Phineas Upham, son of the Lieutenant."

His gravestone, at Charlestown, shows the following record:

"John Upham died Nov. 25, 1677, Æ. 30." In the record of births and deaths, it is stated that he died of small-pox.

John Upham, Senior, died at Malden on the 25th of February, 1681. His gravestone may be still seen in the old burying-ground at Malden. It is very near to Bell Rock Station, on the Saugus

(Page 49)

branch of the Boston and Maine Railroad, Eastern Division. There are gravestones of several of his descendants, and name, also to be seen there, in a fair state of preservation. A street has been cut through a part of the ground, and it is probable that some of these graves have been obliterated in this way. The stone which marks the grave of John Upham has the following inscription:

"Here Lyes the body of John Upham, Aged 84, died Feb. 25, 1681."

As already mentioned he was probably 81, rather than 84, at his death.

Dr. Albert G. Upham, in the "Notices of John Upham, and his Descendants," pays the following tribute to his memory; a literal copy of which is here reproduced. In reading it it may be well to remember that it was written in 1845, and that Dr. Upham wrote without the benefit of the information which has since been obtained with reference to the Hull colony, and which appears in the previous pages of this book. It is possible that this additional knowledge might have made some slight difference — had he possessed it — in his references to the age of John Upham, and perhaps some other matters.

“The character of John Upham appears in a clear light from the facts recorded in the preceding pages. At the age of 38, within fifteen years of the first settlement of Plymouth, he sought an asylum for himself and family in this country. We thus see him in early manhood exhibiting his energy of character, and the clearness and vigor of his intellectual powers, in the act of resigning kindred, friends and country, for God and liberty. In this great act his spirit bears witness of itself. In addition to this, we find him, on his arrival here, approved by his countrymen, as he was the same year chosen a delegate to their highest Assembly, and for six different sessions continued their representative, when fearless piety, integrity and wisdom were regarded as essential to office. On his removal to Malden, thirteen years afterwards, he became

(Page 50)

at once, and continued through life, a leading citizen of that town, and was repeatedly elected to various offices in their gift. The General Assembly also manifest a corresponding confidence in him, by appointing him six time Commissioner to settle the lesser legal matters of Weymouth and Malden.

"During the short period that the town records are extant, it appears that he was eight years selectman, and three years moderator of the town meetings. He was a commissioner to treat with the Indians, and was a pioneer, not only in the first settlement of Weymouth and Malden, but actively interested in the settlement of Worcester.

"It will likewise be seen, from the frequency with which he was called to settle estates, and to manage the affairs of widows and orphans, that he was esteemed a man of carefulness and kindness in the discharge of those important trusts.

"Finally, the Church, in a highly religious community, setteth its seal the seal of her testimony upon him, by selecting him for the office of Deacon, — which office he held for at least twenty-four years.

"His sons he educated for the service of his country: the one became a minister of the gospel, the other an officer in the army. In all his domestic relations there is reason to believe him a man esteemed and beloved.

“Nature seems to have endowed him with a vigorous constitution; for, at the age of 83, but a few months before his decease, he discharged the laborious duties of moderator, thus showing that he enjoyed at that time full activity of mind and body.

"We need only add that, through his long life, matured by an experience of thirty-eight years in England, and forty-six in this country, in times which drew largely on the intellect and energy of men, he appears to have sustained himself well, as a strongman and respected citizen, and to have been an efficient co-laborer among those who, in times of peril, laid the foundations of a free State.

(Page 51)

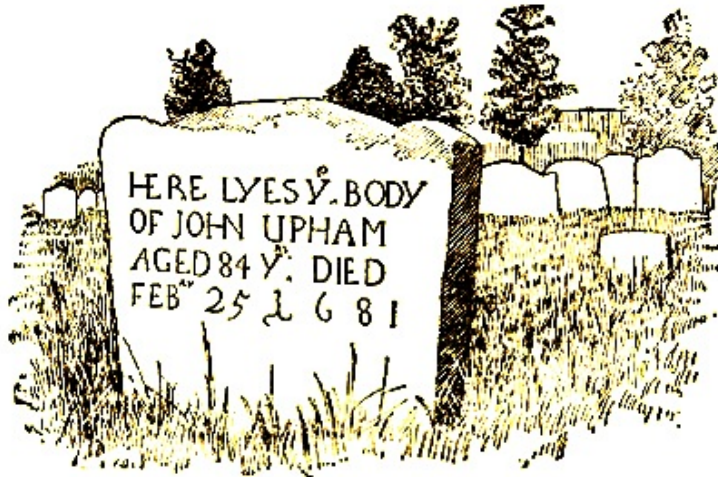
"Actis Aivum Implet"

. "His descendants, for eight generations, in peace and honor, have lived protected and blessed by the institutions and principles for which he labored; and the effect of his instructions and example, through successive generations, is doubtless not without its influence on them to the present day. They owe a debt of gratitude to his memory, and should sacredly preserve the evidence that remains of him in the imperfect records of his times, as honorable testimonials of their PIONEER ANCESTOR TO THE NEW WORLD."

Autograph of John Upham.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "John Upham". The signature is written in dark ink on a white background.

AT THE GRAVE OF OUR ANCESTOR.



The following lines are from the pen of the Rev. Dr. James Upham, of Chelsea, Mass. (No. 283, in the series of heads of families):

We come, O common father,
To lay our tribute here,
A living band of pilgrims.
That hold thy memory dear.

From eastern coast to western
We bear thy honored name.
while countless now in heaven
Bore and revered the same.

The common blood within us
We prize with lofty pride,
Nor envy royal kinship
Or royal wealth beside.

But thy whole noble manhood
At higher price we rate —
Thyself so pure and honest.
In home and church and State.

We rise and call thee blessed
With grateful, filial love.
And hope thy steps to follow
To the great home above.

Ho, to our coming brothers
As the long ages move!
Ye have a worthy sire.
Let none unworthy prove.

(Page 53)

L I E U T E N A N T P H I N E A S U P H A M .

2. Lieutenant Phineas Upham (John¹), of Malden, Mass., was the only son of John Upham that left posterity; consequently he, as well as his father, was the ancestor of all the American Uphams. He has always been known as Lieutenant Phineas, for the reason that he held that rank, and rendered important service in the Indian war with King Philip, as will be later shown. It is probably safe to conclude — for reasons already given — that he was born in 1635, and at Weymouth; besides the reasons mentioned, it also appears that on the 21st of December, 1671, while giving his testimony before a civil magistrate, he stated his age as thirty-six; all these facts would establish his birth at some date in the year 1635, though no record of it has been found.

The following is a record of his marriage, which appears to have taken place when he was twenty-three years of age, and on the 14th of April, 1658, as per Middlesex Wills, Liber I, p. 24, viz.:

"Marriages in Malden."

"Phineas Upham and Ruth Wood, 14 died 2 married '58, — by me, Richard Russell."

In 1663, the records at Malden show that a lot of land was conveyed to him; also that there was another lot of land conveyed to him in 1664. In 1688 he was appointed an appraiser of a certain piece of property. In 1671 a deposition was taken by him, on the 21st of December — already referred to, viz.:

(Page 54)

"I Phineas Upham, aged 36 testify and say, that sometime in the 7 month of this year, I being occasionally with our select men, and they having called John Pemberton before them, did reprove him for mis-spending his time, and for other misdemeanors," etc. He was constable for that year. In the next year, 1672, there was another conveyance of land to him.

In 1673 he was appointed with three others to survey a road from Cambridge to Malden. In 1674 his name is signed to two inventories made by him, and to a petition in regard to lands in Worcester; he was also on a committee to alter highways, in April of that year.

As early as 1672, he was interested in the settlement of the town of Worcester, which fact appears from the following extract from Lincoln's History of Worcester:

“A lot granted to Phineas Upham, July 8th, 1673, was now described and located; and although it should contain more than fifty acres, yet the committee have confirmed it to him for a fifty acre lot, more or less; and this they did, upon a rule of equity, in consideration of the labor, travel and activity of the said Upham, from time to time, in furthering, advancing and encouraging the settlement of the plantation.

"In April, 1675, the lot of fifty acres, granted to Phineas Upham, of Malden, was surveyed, confirmed and recorded, and it was described as lying in the west squadron, or division, on the

south side of the country road."

The author of the History of Worcester, in speaking of the progress of that settlement, states that "Ephraim Curtis, who had already built; Thomas Hall, Simon Meyling, Phineas Upham," etc. "had arrived in the month of April, 1765." It seems, however that in June of that year — as per the Supreme Court Records — Phineas Upham was one of the jury for trials in the court held at Charlestown.

About this time he must have received a commission as a lieutenant, though the record of his appointment has not been found. He certainly held that rank as early as September, 1675, which is proven by the following extract from a postscript of a letter to Major John Pynchon, dated Sept. 4, 1675:

(Page 55)

"Sir: We have ordered Lieut. Upham to lead up to you thirtymen; and do farther order that Lieut. Seill be dismissed home to his family, and his soldiers to make up ye companies as the chief commander shall order, and the above named Lieut. Upham to be under Captain Wayte." (Military Records, Liber I, p. 280.)

He could not have been for a very long time under the command of Captain Wayte, for twenty days later — on the 24th of September, the same year — he was on his march into the Nipmuck country, in company with Captain Gorham, one of the Plymouth officers. The account of this expedition is contained in a letter from Lieut. Upham, on file in the Military Records, Lib. I, p. 276, viz.:

"From Mendon, ye 1st of Octobr, 1675.

"Honor'd Gouvner and Counsill,

"These are to certify to your worships that Capt. Gorum with myself, and our soldiers of both companies are in good health at prest. through mercy; and to give your honors an account of our severall marches: First, we marched to Mendon on the sixth day of the week at night, being the 24th of Sept.; and, on the 25th day, we marched from Mendon in to Hassanamissit, (now Grafton,) hoping there to have had an Indian for our guide, but the Indians were all gone from thence, and we were thereby disappointed of our expectations; and on the next day we marched unto Pakachoug, (now Worcester,) where we found a field of good corn, and well formed, which we did think convenient not to destroy, concluding that, for aught we knew, some of the nearest found inhabitants would be willing to save it; but we could not find any Indians, neither the sign of any being there of late, and we marched from thence unto Manchang (now Oxford), and Chabanamagum (now Dudley), where we found some cornfields and some wigwams, which corn and wigwams we burnt and destroyed, but could not find our enemies, which was a great discouragement to us, having taken so much pains to find them. Then we returned and marched to an Indian plantation called Shockologaud, where we could not find any Indians, but found a quantity of good corn, which we did not destroy, but reserved it at the request of some of Mendon, who thought to fetch it home for their own use, and from thence we came to Mendon on the 30th of Sept.

(Page 56)

"Now, seeing in all our marches we find no Indians, we verily think they are drawn together into great bodies far remote from these parts. If your honors please to send us on any farther service, I hope we shall not be unwilling, but forward to do our uttermost endeavors, withall desiring that you should be pleased to add to our numbers, seeing that besides the garrison men which must be left here in the garrison, we have but thirty men besides myself, — Capt. Gorum being now on his march to Mount Hope, and, if we go farther, we desire we may have a surgeon, and some other that may be acquainted with the woods where you may send us — the want of which has been a discouragement to our men.

"And as for the town of Mendon I am desired to commend the desolate condition of them unto your honors, several of their inhabitants being removed from them, and those in garrison being but poor helps and in number but twelve men, with their arms very defective. The plantation is very remote, and therefore so much the more stands in need of help. It is likely to be a prosperous place, if it please God to put an issue to this trouble, and therefore it is more the pitty to have it deserted by the people, who think it must be, if they have not some assistance. They hope that twenty men, well fitted with their own resources, might be sufficient, if your honors so cause; and farther, they desire to acquaint your honors that ye Indians of Hassanamissett, which your honors appointed to sit down with them, have deserted their own town, and so came not to Mendon; and so, not having any more to trouble your honors withall, I rest,

"Your humble to command,

"Phineas Upham, *Leftenant*"

From this it is shown that Lieut. Upham was at Mendon on the 1st of October; and about the 9th of the same month he was with Major Appleton who had just succeeded Major Pynchon in the command of the Massachusetts troops, as appears from the following from an extract from a letter written by that officer — the date and place not given — "Yours by Lieut. Upham I

(Page 57)

received, as also yours of the October 9th," etc. Farther on in the same letter he says, "there be now come in sixty men under Capt. Pool and Lieut. Upham' etc.

He is again mentioned as one of the signers to petition drawn up by the officers of the army, and dated Dec. 4, 1675, but the place is not stated. His name also occurs in a letter dated in November, 1675, written by order of the General Court to Major Appleton, in which the latter is reprimanded for having exceeded his authority by "constituting Mr. Pool to be captain in the company whereof Lieut. Upham is Lieutenant." He was assigned to Captain Johnson's company soon after this, as appears by the following petition: "Captain Johnson humbly desires yt his brother, Humphrey Johnson, (whom he pitched on for his lieutenant, and they, i. e., the Court, choosing whom they pleased, he most readily submitted to the Court's choice of Lieut. Upham), may be dismissed, and not suffer by his (encouragement) that he should be his lieutenant." From this time he served with Captain Johnson's company.

The Rev. George M. Bodge has published an interesting account of the "Soldiers in King Philip's War," in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, beginning in the January, 1883, number of that publication, and extending through a series of many succeeding numbers; and in this there are several incidental references to Lieutenant Upham.

This war began in 1675, and lasted three years; the first troops being levied on June 24, 1675, when the news of the attack of the Indians on Swansey reached Boston. With reference to the preparations and march against the Narragansetts, Mr. Bodge says: "After their somewhat disastrous campaign of the early autumn of 1675 in the western part of the colony of Massachusetts, the United Colonies, upon information that the hostile Indians with Philip were retiring towards the south and to winter quarters among the Narragansetts, determined to carry the war against this powerful tribe, who for some time had shown themselves actively hostile. The veteran troops were recalled and reorganized; small towns in various parts of the colonies

(Page 58)

were garrisoned, and an army of one thousand men was equipped for a winter campaign. General Josiah Winslow, Governor of Plymouth Colony, was appointed commander-in-chief of the army; Major Samuel Appleton to the command of the Massachusetts regiment, Major William Bradford that of Plymouth, and Major Robert Treat that of Connecticut. War was formally declared against the Narragansetts on the 2d of November, 1675, in a meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies held at Boston that day,"

General Winslow assumed command of the Massachusetts forces on the 9th of December, 1675; they were drawn up on Dedham Plain, where they were formally delivered to him by Maj.-Gen. Denison. To the soldiers a proclamation was made at the time on the part of the Massachusetts Council, that "if they played the man, took the Fort, and Drove the Enemy out of the Narragansett Country, which was their seat, that they should have a gratuity besides their wages.*" On the afternoon of the same day they marched twenty-seven miles to Woodcock's Garrison — now Attleboro. In the evening of Friday, Dec. 10th, they arrived at Seekonk. From Seekonk a portion of the command proceeded by water; the rest of the troops "ferried over the water at Providence," and probably formed a junction with the main part of the Plymouth regiment at Providence on the 11th. On the 12th, the troops crossed the Pautuxet river, and reached Wickford on the 13th, where those who had gone by water from Seekonk had already arrived; the same day one of the companies captured:36 Indians. At Wickford there was a garrison house, and on the 14th, the whole command, excepting one company which was left behind to keep the garrison, moved through the neighboring country to the westward, where they burned the village of the sachem "Ahmus," destroying 150 wigwams, killing 7, and capturing 9 Indians. Scouting in the vicinity was continued with more or less effect on the day following. The country through which the troops passed seems to have been pretty thoroughly scouted by

*Massachusetts afterward redeemed the promise made to the soldiers at Dedham Plain, and granted to eight hundred and forty claimants, including those of Plymouth, the seven Narragansett townships. Connecticut to her troops, granted the town of Voluntown for their services in the Narragansett wars.

(Page 59)

detachments from the main command as it moved, so that on the 15th, they had captured or killed in all 50 persons, and had at that time 40 prisoners, — two days later 47 captives were disposed of. On the 18th the march was resumed, a small garrison remaining as a guard to the supplies at Wickford, and the troops reached Pettisquamscot in the evening, where they found the Connecticut troops, who had preceded them; these troops consisted of about 300 Englishmen and 150 Mohegan Indians. Here the strong stone garrison-house they had hoped to occupy, was in ruins, having been recently destroyed by the Indians; a fact which had been discovered the day

before by Captain Prentice, who had scouted the country in that direction with his cavalry troop. This was a great disappointment, and increased the hardship they had to endure. In a severe snow storm, the whole force of about one thousand men encamped in an open field through an intensely cold night. On Sunday morning, Dec. 19, before day-break, the whole force moved toward the enemy's stronghold, wading through the snow fourteen or fifteen inches deep.

The following shows the organization of the command as it moved out on that Sunday morning. Mr. Bodge — who prepared it — says it was "gleaned from all available sources." He thinks, however, that there were other officers — principally medical officers — who went on to the field that day; but their names are not attested, as these are, by the accounts of the treasurer.

Roster of the Officers of the Army of the United Colonies, As Organized for the Narragansett Campaign, and Mustered at Pettisquamscot, December 19, 1675.

Gen. Josiah Winslow, Governor of Plymouth Colony, Com.-in-Chief.

Staff.

Daniel Weld, of Salem, Chief Surgeon.
Joseph Dudley, of Boston, Chaplain.
Benjamin Church, of Little Compton, R. I., Aid.

(Page 60)

Massachusetts Regiment.

Samuel Appleton, of Ipswich, Major, and Captain of 1st Company.

Staff.

Richard Knott, of Marblehead, Surgeon.
Samuel Nowell, of Boston, Chaplain.
John Morse, of Ipswich, Commissary.
First Company — Jeremiah Swain, Lieut.; Ezekiel Woodward, Sergeant.
Second Company — Samuel Moseley, Captain; Perez Savage, Lieut.
Third Company — James Oliver, Captain; Ephraim Turner, Lieut.; Peter Bennett, Sergeant.
Fourth Company — Isaac Johnson, Captain; Phineas Upham, Lieut.; Henry Bowen, Ensign.
Fifth Company — Nathaniel Davenport, Captain; Edward Tyng, Lieut.; John Drury, Ensign.
Sixth Company — Joseph Gardiner, Captain; William Hathorne, Lieut.; Benjamin Sweet, Ensign, prom. Lieut.; Jeremiah Neal, Sergeant, prom. Ensign.
Troop — Thomas Prentice, Captain; John Wayman, Lieut.

Plymouth Regiment.

William Bradford, of Marshfield, Major, and Captain of 1st Company.

Staff.

Mathew Fuller, of Barnstable, Surgeon.
Thomas Huckins, of Barnstable, Commissary.
First Company — Robert Barker, of Duxbury, Lieut.
Second Company — John Gorham, of Barnstable, Captain; Jonathan Sparrow, of Eastham, Lieut.; William Wetherell, Sergeant.

Connecticut Regiment.

Robert Treat, of Milford, Major.

(Page 61)

Staff.

Gersham Bulkley, Surgeon (he was a minister, acting Surgeon).

Rev. Nicholas Noyes, Chaplain.

Stephen Barrett, Commissary.

First Company — John Gallop, of Stonington, Captain.

Second Company — Samuel Marshall, Winsor, Captain.

Third Company — Nathaniel Seely, of Stratford, Captain.

Fourth Company — Thomas Watts, of Hartford, Captain.

Fifth Company — John Mason, of Norwich, Captain.

Of the troops of Massachusetts, the quota was 527; the number actually impressed was 540, including troopers 75. The returns made at Dedham Plain give 465 foot, troopers 73. The Connecticut quota was 315, and there was also a company of Indians, 150. Plymouth's quota was 158.

The Storming of Fort Canonicus or the Battle at the Great Swamp Fort.

The following is Mr. Podge's account of this engagement as it appeared in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for January, 1886:

About one o'clock, p. m., the army came upon the enemy at the edge of the swamp, in the midst of which the Indian fortress was built, the Massachusetts regiment leading in the march, Plymouth next, and Connecticut bringing up the rear. Of the Massachusetts troops. Captains Mosely and Davenport led the van and came first upon the Indians, and immediately opened fire on them — thus at the beginning gaining the important advantage of the first fire, which the Indians had almost always gained and made so deadly by deliberate volleys from ambush, as they doubtless purposed now. The Indians returned the fire with an ineffectual volley, and then fled into the swamp closely pursued by the foremost companies, who did not wait for the word of command, or stand upon the "order of their going," until they reached the fortifications within which the Indians hastily betook themselves.

(Page 62).

This fort was situated upon an island of some five or six acres in the midst of a cedar swamp, which was impassable except to the Indians by their accustomed paths, and now made passable only by the severe cold of the previous day and night. It is probable that the Indians depended principally on this swamp to protect them, though their defenses are described as having been of considerable strength. A portion of the high ground had been inclosed, and from a careful comparison of the most reliable accounts, it seems that the fortifications were well planned, probably by the Englishman, Joshua Tefte, or Tift, as Mr. Dudley calls him. Mr. Hubbard says: "The Fort was raised upon a Kind of Island of five or six acres of rising Land in the midst of a swamp; the sides of it were made of Palisadoes set upright, the which was compassed about with a Hedg of almost a rod in Thickness." A cotemporary writer (whose account was published in

London, and is reprinted in Mr. Drake's publication called the "Old Indian Chronicle") says: "In the midst of the Swamp was a piece of firm Land, of about three or four Acres, whereon the Indians had built a kind of a Fort, being palisadoed round, and within that a clay Wall, as also felled down abundance of trees to lay quite round the said Fort, but they had not quite finished their Work." It is evident from these, the only *detailed* accounts, and from some casual references, that the works were rude and incomplete, but would have been almost impregnable to our troops had not the swamp been frozen. At the corners and exposed portions, rude block-houses and flankers had been built, from which a raking fire could be poured upon an attacking force. Either by chance, or by the skill of Peter, their Indian guide, the English seem to have come upon a point of the fort where the Indians did not expect them. Mr. Church, in relating the circumstances of Capt. Gardiner's death, says that he was shot from that side "next the upland where the English entered the swamp." The place where he fell was at the "east end of the fort." The tradition that the English approached the swamp by the rising land in front of the "Judge Merchant" house, thus seems confirmed. This "upland" lies about north of the battle-field.

(Page 63)

Our van pursued those of the enemy who first met them so closely that they were led straight to the entrance used by the Indians themselves, perhaps by their design then to attract attention from an exposed part of their works a short distance away. The passage left by the Indians for their own use, as before mentioned, was by a long tree over a "place of water," across which but one man might pass at a time, "and which was so waylaid that they would have been cut off had they ventured." Mr. Hubbard counts among the fortunate circumstances of that day that the troops did not attempt to carry this point, and that they discovered the only assailable point a little farther on. This was at a corner of the fort where was a large unfinished gap, where neither palisades nor abattis, or "hedge," had been placed, but only a long tree had been laid across about five feet from the ground, to fill the gap, and might be easily passed; only that the blockhouse right opposite this gap and the flankers at the sides were finished, from which a galling fire might sweep and enfilade the passage. Mr. Hubbard's account is very clear about this, yet several writers have sadly confused matters, and describe the first as the point of assault.

It seems that the companies of Captains Davenport and Johnson came first to the place, and at once charged through the gap and over the log at the head of their companies, but Johnson fell dead at the log, and Davenport a little within the fort, and their men were met by so fierce a fire that they were forced to retire again and fall upon their faces to avoid the fury of the musketry till it should somewhat abate. (Captain Johnson being thus killed at the very beginning of the attack, and Lieutenant Upham being next in rank in that company, of course the latter commanded his company from that time, or until he was also wounded. — FKU.) Mosely and Gardiner, pressing to their assistance, met a similar reception, losing heavily, till they too fell back with the others, until Major Appleton coming up with his own and Captain Oliver's men, massed his entire force as a storming column, and it is said that the shout of one of the commanders that the Indians were running, so inspired the soldiers that they made an impetuous

(Page 64)

assault, carried the entrance again, beat the enemy from one of his flankers at the left, which afforded them a temporary shelter from the Indians still holding the block-house opposite the entrance.

In the meantime, the general, holding the Plymouth forces in reserve, pushed forward the Connecticut troops, who not being aware of the extent of the danger from the block-house, suffered fearfully at their first entrance, but charged forward gallantly, though some of their brave officers and many of their comrades lay dead behind them, and unknown numbers and dangers before. The forces now joining beat the enemy step by step, and with fierce fighting, out of their block-houses and various fortifications. Many of the Indians driven from their works fled outside, some doubtless to the wigwams inside, of which there were said to be upward of five hundred, many of them large and rendered bullet-proof by large quantities of grain in tubs and bags placed along the sides. In these many of their old people and their women and children had gathered for safety, and behind and within these as defenses the Indians still kept up a skulking fight, picking off our men. After three hours' hard fighting, with many of the officers and men wounded or dead, a treacherous enemy of unknown numbers and resources lurking in the surrounding forests, and the night coming on, word came to fire the wigwams, and the battle became a fearful holocaust, great numbers of those who had taken refuge therein being burned.

The fight had now raged for nearly three hours with dreadful carnage in proportion to the numbers engaged. It is not certain at just what point the Plymouth forces were pushed forward, but most likely after the works were carried, and the foremost, exhausted, retired for a time bearing their dead and wounded to the rear; but we are assured that all took part in the engagement, coming on in turn as needed. It is doubtful if the cavalry crossed the swamp, but were rather held in reserve and as scouts to cover the rear and prevent surprise from any outside parties.

(Page 65)

When now the fortress and its contents were burning and destruction assured, our soldiers hastily gathered their wounded and as many as possible of their dead, and formed their shattered column for the long and weary march back to Wickford.

Reliable details of this battle are few, and only gleaned from casual references here and there, and thus many who have sought to write upon the matter, have quoted in full the story of Benjamin Church, who relates his own experience, and draws out his personal reminiscences with all an old man's fondness for his deeds of "long ago" The very small part he took in this battle is evident even from his own story, and from the utter silence of other writers, especially Mr. Hubbard, who knew Church, and commends him highly for his exploits in the Mount Hope campaign. No one can doubt the ability or courage of Mr. Church, but his part in this battle was simply that when the fort was carried and the fighting nearly over, he went, with some thirty others, into and through the fort and out into the swamp upon the trail of the retreating foe, discovered, ambushed and scattered a skulking party of them returning to the attack, chased a few of them into the fort among the huts, and was himself severely wounded by them when thus brought to bay.

I wish here to record my protest against the unjust, often weak, and always inconsiderate, criticism bestowed upon our leaders in this campaign, and especially in this battle, for their lack of foresight in abandoning the shelter and provisions of the fort, their sacrifice of the lives of our wounded men through their removal, and the dangers and fatigues of the long march, and their inhumanity in burning the helpless and innocent in their huts and wigwams.

It is well to remember at the start, that many of the wisest, ablest and bravest men of the

three colonies were the leaders in this affair. A noble commander, wise and brave, reverend ministers, by no means backward with their opinions; the most prominent and skillful surgeons the country afforded; veteran majors and captains of Massachusetts and Connecticut, with their veteran soldiers fresh from the severe experiences in the western campaign, inured to danger and experienced in Indian wiles and deceits; against all these we have recorded only the

(Page 66)

remonstrance of Mr. Church, who up to that time, at least, had experience in Indian warfare only as a scout, and the record we have of any protest by him was made many years after the affair. And, again, from the standpoint of their conditions as nearly as we can now judge, it seems that their hasty retreat was wise. They were some sixteen miles from their base of supplies at Wickford (it is doubtful if they had noticed the Indian supplies until the burning began). There was no way of reaching their provisions and ammunition at Wickford except by detaching a portion of their force now reduced greatly by death, wounds and exposure. The number of Indians that had escaped, and were still in the woods close at hand, were unknown, but supposed to be several thousand, with report of a thousand in reserve about a mile distant. These were now scattered and demoralized, but in a few hours might rally and fall upon the fort, put our troops, in their weakened condition, upon the defensive, and make their retreat from the swamp extremely difficult if not utterly impossible, incumbered as they would be by the wounded, whose swollen and stiffened wounds in a few hours would render removal doubly painful and dangerous. Added to this was the chance of an attack upon the garrison at Wickford, and the dread of the midnight ambushade, which every hour's delay made more likely and would render more dangerous. Thus it seems to me that from a standpoint of military strategy, the immediate retreat to Wickford was best. As to humanity, we must remember the harsh times in which they were living, the contempt in which the Indians were held — first, as heathen, against whom war was righteous; second, as idle and treacherous vagabonds, with no rights which honest industry was bound to respect; third, as deadly enemies, lying in wait to plunder, burn and destroy. Moreover, the very life of the colonies was threatened by this war; many thriving hamlets were already in ashes; hundreds of families were broken up and scattered up and down, with the loss of all; fathers, husbands and brothers slain or in captivity, farms and homes laid waste, whole communities huddled in wretched blockhouses, while the "reign of terror" swept them. Brookfield, "Beer's Plain," and "Bloody-Brook," with their outrage and carnage, were fresh

(Page 67)

in mind, and a few days before, the destruction and massacre at Pettisquamscot; while even here at their feet were their dead and dying comrades and beloved officers. Is it strange that they were cruel, when now for the first time they came face to face with the authors of all their troubles in a fair fight? By any candid student of history I believe this must be classed as one of the most glorious victories ever achieved in our history, and considering conditions, as displaying heroism, both in stubborn patience and dashing intrepidity, never excelled in American warfare.

Of the details of the march back to Wickford very little is known; through a bitter cold winters night, in a blinding snowstorm, carrying two hundred and ten of their wounded and dead, these soldiers, who had marched from dawn till high noon, had engaged in a desperate life-and-death struggle from noon to sunset, now plodded sturdily back to their quarters of the day before, through deepening snows and over unbroken roads. The general and staff, with their

escort, got separated from the main column, lost their way and wandered about till 7 o'clock next morning, while the main body reached their quarters at 2 o'clock.*

Dead and Wounded.

By Captain Oliver's letter, written a little more than a month afterward from the seat of war, and considered official, we learn that up to that time the dead numbered about sixty-eight, and the wounded one hundred and fifty, in the whole army. Eight of the dead were left in the fort, and twelve more were dead when they started back to Wickford. Twenty-two died on the march, and before the next day, Monday, Dec. 20, when they buried thirtyfour in one grave, and six more within two days, eight died at Rhode Island, and three others, making in all

*It has been estimated that these troops — besides fighting the Indians from noon till sunset — had marched thirty-three or thirty-four miles, through the deep snow, and in a snowstorm; all of which was accomplished within about twenty-one hours. The roundabout route over which they marched from Pettisquamscot to the battle-field is estimated at fifteen or sixteen miles, though it is about seven only in a straight line; and thence to Wickford, after the fight, eighteen miles.

(Page 68)

fifty-nine, if we reckon the twelve carried from the fort as a part of the thirty-four buried Dec. 20; otherwise, seventy-one. But the first estimate of sixty eight is satisfied if we add the twenty killed at the fort to those buried at Wickford and Rhode Island, and conclude that the twelve taken from the fort were buried somewhere on the march.

Of the Massachusetts losses we are not left in doubt, since there is still preserved in the archives a full and official return, which Mr. Hubbard gives substantially, adding to the wounded probably those whose wounds were slight and not reported at the time, and with some modifications to the list of the dead, though with the same total.

The official list of the killed and wounded in the battle, including three of Capt. Gardiner's men killed previous to the battle, is dated January 6, 1675, and entitled:

A list of Major Saml Apleton souldjers yt were slayne & wounded the 19th Decemb. '75, at the Indians fort at Narraganset.

| | Killed. | Wounded. |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|
| In the Co. of ----- | | |
| Major Appleton | 4 | 18 |
| Capt, Mosely | 6 | 9 |
| Capt. Oliver | 5 | 8 |
| Capt. Davenport | 4 | 11 |
| Capt. Johnson | 4 | 8 |
| Capt. Gardiner | 7 | 10 |
| Capt. Prentice | <u>1</u> | <u>3</u> |
| | <u>31</u> | <u>67</u> |

(Massachusetts Archives, Vol. 68, p. 104.)

Of the officers, Capts. Davenport, Johnson and Gardiner were killed, and Lieutenants Upham, Savage, Swain and Ting were wounded.

Of the Connecticut troops, seventy-one were killed and wounded according to Hubbard; and

according to the eminent historian of Connecticut, Dr. Benj. Trumbull, seventy.

Major Treat, by tradition, is said to have been the last man to leave the fort, commanding the rear guard of the army; and of his captains, Gallop, Marshall and Seely were killed, and Capt. Mason mortally wounded.

(Page 69)

Of the Plymouth forces, Major Bradford, commander, and Benjamin Church of the general's staff were severely wounded, and of the soldiers the killed and wounded in both companies were twenty, by best accounts.

The grave of the forty buried at Wickford was marked by a tree called the "grave appletree" which was blown down in the gale of September, 1815. The wounded were sent to Rhode Island, and well cared for.

Of the losses by the enemy there can be no reliable account. Capt. Oliver says: "By the best intelligence we killed three hundred fighting men, and took say three hundred and fifty and above three hundred women and children." Mr. Dudley, two days after the fight, reckons about two hundred; Capt. Mosely counted sixty four in one corner of the fort; and Capt. Gorham made an estimate of at least one hundred and fifty. The desperate strait of the Indians is shown by their leaving the dead in their flight. Indian prisoners afterward reported seven hundred killed.*

The conduct of the Mohegan and Pequod allies is represented by Capt. Oliver as false, they firing in the air, but securing much plunder.

This ends Mr. Bodge's account of this famous Indian battle. Of the ground upon which it was fought, he says: "Saving the changes incident upon the clearing and cultivation of the contiguous land, the place could be easily identified as a battle-field, even if its location were not put beyond question by traditions and also relics found from time to time upon the place. It is now, as then, an 'island of four or five acres,' surrounded by swampy land, overflowed except in the driest part of the year. The island was cleared and plowed about 1775, and at that time

*In the letter written by Mr. Joseph Dudley, two days after the fight — and which also appears in connection with Mr. Bodge's account — he says: "A captive woman, well known to Mr. Smith, informing that there were three thousand five hundred men engaging us and about a mile distant a thousand in reserve, to whom if God had so pleased, we had been but a morsel, after so much disablement: she informeth, that one of their Sagamores was slain and their powder spent, causing their retreat, and that they were in a distressed condition for food and houses, that one Joshua Tift, an Englishman, is their encourager and conductor

(Page 70).

many bullets were found deeply bedded in the large trees; quantities of charred corn were plowed up in the different places, and it is said that Dutch spoons, arrow-heads, etc., have been found here at different times. There is no monument to mark this site of one of the most brilliant victories in American warfare. The place is now owned by the Hon. J. G. Clarke, of West Kingston, R. I."

Knowing that Lieutenant Upham was among those who were wounded in this battle, we know also that he must have been one of those who were carried that night from the battle-field

to Wickford; he was accordingly at that place on the 20th of December. Of the character, or circumstances attending his wound, nothing is known, and probably never can be now; we only know that he did not recover from its effects.

After the return of the army to "Mr. Smith's Garrison," at Wickford, it is stated that the dead were buried, and the wounded removed to Rhode Island — the island in Narragansett Bay — after which several weeks were spent in "parleying with the enemy, watching and recruiting." The Connecticut troops withdrew, additional troops were sent from Boston, and Massachusetts and Plymouth held the field for a month longer. It is not quite clear from the account, whether all the wounded were sent at once to Rhode Island, as it would appear. Lieutenant Upham probably remained at Wickford for some time at all events, and it is certain he did not go to Rhode Island until the 6th of January, following, which fact is proven by the Massachusetts Archives (Vol. 6S, p. 104), in mentioning the killed and wounded in Captain Johnson's company, thus: "Left. Phineas Upham of Malden wounded eight, and were sent to Road Island January 6th 1675-6." (Old style — the year beginning in March.)

How long Lieutenant Upham remained at Rhode Island is not known; it is probable that General Winslow left Wickford with his command, either on or about the 28th of January, and that they reached Boston about the 5th of February. On this march they were reduced to such straits that they killed and ate many of their horses, and the march itself was known as the "Hungry March." But whether they carried their wounded at this time does not appear; neither is there any thing to show how or when Lieutenant Upham returned to Massachusetts.

(Page 71)

The next notice that has been found of him is that of his death, in October, 1676, as follows:

"Deaths in Malden."
"Phineas Upham, 8, '76."

This record undoubtedly refers to Lieutenant Phineas, for there was no other Phineas to whom it might refer; though — as Dr. Upham says in the Notices — in his will Lieutenant Phineas Upham is spoken of as being "at that time" (the time of making his will), "sick at Boston, where he deceased," etc. This statement is also confirmed on page 56 of Hubbard's Narrative. The record of his death, as given above, is from the Malden records of births, marriages and deaths — Liber 1, p. 1 — and is probably much more reliable than the references mentioned.

From what has been stated as to the evidences of the date of his birth, he must have been about forty-one years of age at his death. No stone bearing his name has been found among those of the other members of his family in the old cemetery at Malden. Recently, however, Mr. James B. Upham (No. 439), of the Youth's Companion, a resident of Malden, determined, if possible, to solve the question of his ancestor's last resting place. By the side of his wife's grave, he had the ground probed with a long iron rod, and became satisfied that there had once been a grave. By repeated trials its outlines were determined, which showed it to be that of a tall person. A number of articles were found in the layer of organic matter, silent witnesses of the robe in which it was formerly the custom to bury the dead. There plainly had been a body placed at a remote time, and its position, at the side of Mrs. Ruth Upham's grave, pointed it out as that of the grave of her husband, Lieut. Phineas Upham. It is probable that the widow, left with little means and a large family, was wholly unable to find means to pay for a stone, and the

grave has until this day remained unmarked.

(Page 72)

In the records of the fall term of the General Court for the same year, 1676, is found the following entry:

"In answer to the petition of Ruth Upham, widow and relict of the late Lieut. Phineas Upham, the Court judgeth it meet to order that the bills of charge to chirurgeons, doctors and diet, &c., mentioned in the said petition, be payed by the treasurer of the county; and in consideration of the long and good services her husband did for the country, and the great loss the widow sustains by his death, being left with seven small children, and not able to carry on their affairs, for the support of herself and family, do further order the treasurer of the county to pay unto the said widow ten pounds in, or as money." (Court Records, Liber 4, p. 105.)

With regard to the wife of Phineas Upham, not much has been learned. Her death is recorded on the Malden records, and her gravestone has been identified in the old burying ground already referred to, on which is the following inscription:

"Here lyes the body of Ruth Upham, aged 60 years:
Died Jan.18: 1696-7."

According to this she must have been born in 1636-7, and have been about the same age as her husband. Nothing is known of her ancestry, though as Dr. Upham suggests, from the similarity of names, she may have been the daughter of the persons named in the following: "Ruth Wood, wife of Edward, died at Charlestown, Aug. 20, 1642."

Dr. Upham closes his account of Lieutenant Phineas with the following remarks:

"It would seem that Lieutenant Phineas Upham possessed in a high degree that genius of enterprise so characteristic of his father. Worcester, called in his will ' Consugameg, alias Lydbury,' a fair and beautiful town, owes its foundation in no small degree, as it clearly appears, to his activity and energy.

"In the military service of his country it is manifest that he was esteemed a meritorious and efficient officer, having, in his short career, attracted the favorable notice of the government, and been once associated with an officer of the Plymouth colony in the command of a highly hazardous expedition into the enemy's country.

(Page 73)

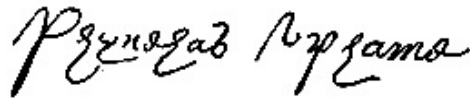
"In battle Lieutenant Upham exhibited the character of a brave man and patriot, purchasing with mortal wounds the palm of victory; and the government was not unmindful of his great sacrifice, but bore testimony upon the records 'to the long and good services he did to the country, and the great loss sustained by his friends in his death.'"

Lieutenant Phineas, above, and wife Ruth, had children, all born at Malden:

3 I Phineas, born: May 22, 1659.

- 4 II Nathaniel, born: 1661.
- III Ruth, born: 1664; died Dec. 8, 1676.
- 5 IV John, born: Dec. 9, 1666; married Abigail Hayward (or Howard).
- V Elizabeth, married Samuel Green, Oct. 28, 1691.
- 6 VI Thomas, born: 1668.
- 7 VII Richard, born: 1675.

Autograph of Lieut. Phineas Upham.



PHINEAS SECOND

3. Phineas³ Upham (Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there May 22, 1659; married Mary Mellins (prob. Mellen), as early as 1683 and probably in 1682. He has been known as Phineas Second, being the eldest son of Lieutenant Phineas. His father died when he was eighteen years old, leaving him the following property, as described in the will: "To his eldest

(Page 74).

son Phineas, he did give his new dwelling house, with the land belonging to it, and the meadow, and half the stock, when he should come of the age of one and twenty years. "He was one of the selectmen of Malden for the years from 1692 to 1696, inclusive. He was town treasurer for the years from 1697 to 1701, inclusive; and during the same time was employed in the settlement of various estates. There are on record several inventories drawn up by him; one in 1693, one in 1697, one in 1698, one in 1699, two in 1700, etc. In 1697 he was on a committee for the partition of certain lands, and in 1699 was appointed a guardian. All of which items appear on the records at Malden. He was chosen representative to the General Court from Malden in 1701, as appears from the following extract from records of that court:

"May 25th, 1701, His honor, the Lieutenant Governor, being informed that the representatives were come to the chamber, he ordered Col. John Pincheon, and Elisha Cook, Esq., of the Council, and the Secretary, to administer unto them the oath appointed by act of Parliament to be taken, instead of the oath of allegiance and supremacy, and to cause them to repeat and subscribe the declaration in said act, and also to sign the association, that so they might be qualified to proceed to the choice of a speaker," etc.

Among the names of the representatives returned to serve for the several towns is the following:

"For Malden, Mr. Phineas Upham."

He held the same office in 1702, as appears by the record of the session of the court, in May of that year. He was also one of the selectmen at Malden for 1701 and 1702, and for 1703 and 1704,

In 1705, his name was again among the representatives, as the following shows:

"Anno regni Annse Reginae Quarto."

"At a Great and General Court holden at Boston, on Wednesday, the 13th day of May, 1705. Names of the Representatives returned. County of Middlesex."

(Page 75)

"Malden, Mr. Phineas Upham."

He was again selectman for the years 1709 and 1710, at which time he is called Deacon. For the years 1711, 1714 and 1715, he was moderator of the town meeting. In May, 1716, he was again chosen representative, and in 1717, was moderator and selectman.

He was chosen representative for the fifth time, in May, 1718.

The gravestone of Phineas Upham, Second, is still standing in the old burying-ground at Malden, and has the following inscription:

"HERE LYES YE BODY OF DEACON PHINEAS UPHAM.
DIED October 1720, IN YE 62 Year OF HIS AGE."

His wife survived him, and was living in November, 1720, at which time she appeared before the magistrate, where she declared herself content with her legacy. There is no record of her death.

Phineas, above, and wife Mary, had:

- 8 I Phineas, born June 10, 1682.
- II Mary, born 1685; died Aug. 20, 1687.
- 9 III James, born 1687.
- IV Mary, born 1689; married May 28, 1713, John Griffin, of Charlestown, and moved to Middleton, Conn.
- 10 V Ebenezer, married Elizabeth Blanchard, Oct. 10, 1717.
- 11 VI Jonathan, born 1694; of Nantucket.
- 12 VII William, born Oct. 30, 1697.
- VIII Elizabeth, born 1699 or 1700; married Jonathan Dowse, Jr., May 19, 1726, and died in Charlestown, June 19, 1730.

Autograph of Phineas Upham, Second.



(Page 76)

4. Nathanie³ Upham (Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there in 1661; married Sarah

Floyd, who died æ. 53, Oct. 14, 1715. He died Nov. 11, 1717, and left an estate by will. His gravestone at Malden, on which he is called "Sergeant." They had:

- 13 I Nathaniel, born 1685-6.
- II Sarah, born 1688-9; married Samuel Grover, 1713.
- III Ruth, born 1691; married Nathaniel Nichols, 1716-17.
- IV Dorothy, married John Coleman, 1723. She died 1734-5, æ 42.
- 14 V Noah, born 1694.
- VI Abigail, born 1696.
- VII Joanna, born 1699; married Samuel Wesson, 1717.
- VIII Lois, born 1701; married James Hill, 1727.
- IX Eunice, born 1707; married Benj. Wesson, Apr. 18, 1726.

5. John³ Upham (Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there Dec. 9, 1666; married (1) Abigail Hay ward (in one account it is written Howard), 1688, dau. of Samuel; she died Aug. 23, 1717, and he married (2) Tamzen Ong, 1717-18. He died at Malden, June 9, 1733. They had:

- 15 I John, born 1690.
- 16 II Samuel, born 1691.
- III Abigail, born 1698.
- 17 IV Ezekiel, born 1700.
- 18 V David, born 1702.
- VI Jacob, born 1719; died in infancy.

6. Thomas³ Upham (Phineas² John¹), of Reading, Mass., born in Malden, 1668; married (1) Elizabeth Hovey, of Topsfield, 1693, who died æ. 32, Feb. 16, 1703-4; married (2) Mary Brown, of Reading, Oct. 2, 1704, who died 1707; married (3) Ruth (widow of John Smith, of Charlestown), born 1688, dau. of Thomas Cutler, of Reading (a descendant of John of Hingham, 1637). She died May 17, 1758, in 70th year. Thomas Upham owned land at Reading, and was probably one of the early types of a New England farmer. Though he is mentioned as "of Reading," it is not probable that he moved from the original location of the family at

(Page 77)

Malden, as the History of Reading says: "The north part of Malden, including ten families, was annexed to Reading in 1727. This annexation included the Green, Upham, and Evans families, with their farms, and was that part which is now Greenwood, that was situated southerly of the old Smith farms." The Reading records also show: "1726. The town voted that upon the petition of our neighbors in the north end of Malden, Richard Upham and William Green representing them," etc. He died in his 67th year, as appears from his gravestone, which is still standing at Wakefield (formerly Reading) viz.:

Here lyes ye body of
Mr. Thomas Upham, who died
Nov. ye 26, 1735, in ye
67 year of his age.

Thomas Upham and his three wives had:

- 19 I Thomas, born 1694; baptized at Topsfield, Nov. 18.
- II Elizabeth, born 1695; married Joseph Woolson, 1726.
- 20 III Abijah, born 1698.
- 21 IV Nathan, born 1701.
- 22 V Josiah, born 1705; son of 2d wife.
- 23 VI Joseph, born April 14, 1712, bapt. July 26; son of 3d wife.

7. Richard³ Upham (Phineas², John¹), of Reading, Mass., born in Malden, 1675; married Abigail Hovey, of Topsfield, May 19, 1698, who died in 85th year, Sept. 1, 1764. Like his brother Thomas, and as already explained, he owned land which was originally a part of Malden, but in 1727 became a part of Reading, on the petition of Richard Upham and others — which part afterward was in Greenwood. He purchased land in Thompson, Conn., of Isaac Jewett, in 1726, and conveyed the same, and other subsequent purchases to his son Ivory. He was a farmer. In 1733 he was one of a committee to treat with Mr. Hobbs — the minister. He is mentioned in the History of Reading thus: "1734. Richard Upham whom Parson Hobbs calls a saint indeed, died this year, of stranguary." He died as per church record, "May 18, 1734, in 59 year of stranguary, a saint indeed." Gravestone at South Reading. Richard Upham and wife Abigail had:

(Page 78)

- I Richard; died 1700.
- 24 II Ivory, born 1701.
- III Abigail, born 1703; died Jan. 7, 1713-4.
- IV Dorcas, born 1707; died Jan. 22, 1715-6.
- V Hepzibah, born 1710-11; married Nathaniel Longley, of Dorchester, Jan.29, 1756.
- VI Mary; "spinster," of Malden.
- VII Ruth, born 1714; bapt. Dec. 6; died July 7, 1769.
- 25 VIII Richard, born 1716; bapt. Dec. 9.
- IX Luke, born 1719; bapt. March 29; prob. died young.
- X Luke, born 1721; died April 23, 1731.
- XI Abigail, born 1721; died Nov., 1738.
- XII Susanna; married Ephraim Weston, Dec. 5, 1748.

PHINEAS THIRD.

8. Phineas⁴ Upham (Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there June 10, 1682; married by Mr. Wigglesworth, Nov. 23, 1703, Tamzen (Thomasin) Hill, dau. of Isaac and Sarah (Bicknell) Hill, born Dec. 10, 1685, who died Apr. 24, 1768. He is early mentioned as yeoman, and soon after his marriage he moved from what was known as Malden Center to North Malden, of which place he was one of the first inhabitants. In the year 1707-8, he is mentioned as "Ensign Phineas Upham," and was that year chosen a selectman, as he was also the following year, and the year 1709-10. In 1711-12, he was assessor. For the years 1725, 1726, 1728, 1729 and 1730, he was chosen moderator of the town meetings. He was again moderator for the years / 1748 and 1752. His name also appears on the records as witness to various legal documents, as the will of Lazarus Grover, in May, in 1715; and in 1716, the will of Nathaniel Upham is witnessed by both the second and third Phineas Upham.

His will was made in the year 1751, and as this document was lodged in the probate office the 29th of April, 1766, it is probable that his death occurred that year; in this case he was in his 84th year at the time of his death. His wife died two years later, at the age of 83.

(Page 79)

In the Notices, Dr. Upham says: "Mr. John Edmonds, of Malden, an old soldier, now " (1845), "89 years of age, informs me that when a boy he often saw Phineas Upham. He states that he was of medium height; his hair abundant, but of pure white, and his costume that of his times, viz. — breeches, cocked hat, &c. He used to walk about the village with the assistance of an ivory-headed cane, and he had a favorite seat beneath a wide-spreading tree, where he was often seen reposing. He 'valued himself,' says Mr. Edmonds, 'on his French blood.'"

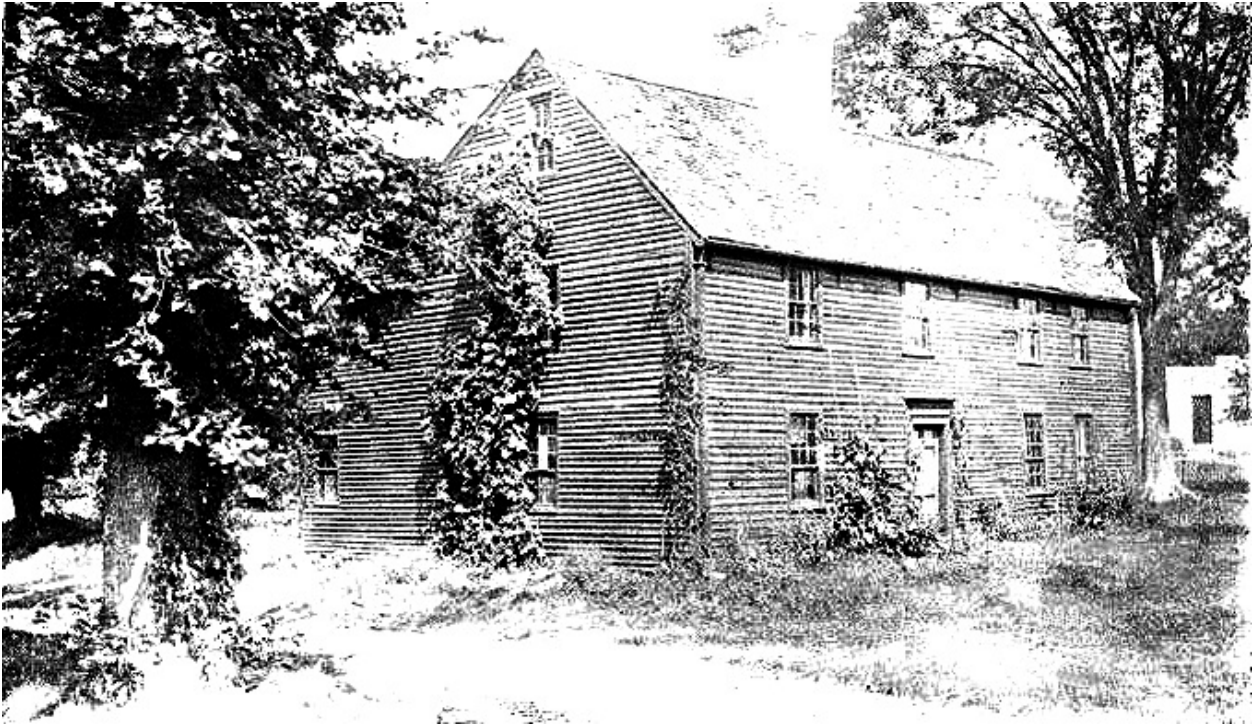
Phineas Upham and his wife, Tamzen, had:

- I Tabitha, born Dec. 11, 1704; married Daniel Newhall, 1728.
- II Mary, born Mar. 5, 1706; married Capt. Daniel Goff, of Boston, 1740.
- 26 III Phineas, born Jan. 14, 1708.
- IV Sarah, born May 31, 1709; died Sept. 23, 1709.
- 27 V Timothy, born Aug. 29, 1710.
- VI Zebediah, born Mar. 13, 1712; died Apr. 28, 1712.
- VII Tamzen, born May 5, 1713; died infant.
- 28 VIII Isaac, born July 31, 1714.
- 29 IX Jabez, born Jan. 3, 1717.
- 30 X Amos, born Sept. 29, 1718.
- XI Tamzen, born May 21, 1720; married Jonathan Wiley, of Lynn, 1750.
- XII Sarah, born Oct. 21, 1721; married Benj. Rice, of Brookfield, 1744.
- 31 XIII Jacob, born Apr. 30, 1723.

The following interesting account of the old house still standing at Melrose, formerly North Malden, Mass., was prepared by Mary Elizabeth, the daughter of Orne Upham (No. 320), who was born in the house, and whose Upham ancestors have continued to live and die there since the days of the third Phineas. It is, therefore, the ancestral home of all who descend from Phineas Upham, Third, and for that reason should be of especial interest to such. This account was written in April, 1890, at which time the homestead was the property of Orne Upham.

(Page 80)

Our records say that Phineas Upham, the Third (son of Deacon Phineas, and grandson of Lieut. Phineas), was one of the earliest settlers in North Malden — now Melrose. Accounts differ as to the time of the building of his homestead. The dates 1695, 1698, and 1700 are given by different authorities, as the time when the land was granted to him. The old Malden record says: "Phineas Upham and Tamzen Hill were joined in marriage, ye 23d of November, 1703, by Mr. Wigglesworth;" so we may be sure that soon after the opening of the eighteenth century, young Phineas and his bride "Tamzen," were established in their primitive dwelling on the wooded crest of "Upham Hill."



**The Upham Homestead at Melrose, Mass. Originally the home of Phineas Upham
In 1891, the home of Orne⁸ Upham (No. 320) the descendant of Phineas³.
*The Old Upham Homestead at Melrose.***



**255 Upham Street, Melrose, Mass.
The Upham Family Society, Inc.
2015**

The original house must have been quite small. A family tradition has taught us that it little more than covered the present cellar, which extends under less than half the building. A huge chimney — with a fireplace ten feet long, and as high as the main room of the dwelling — rivaled the house itself in size.

But it was not long before the family outgrew its narrow quarters. Then was the first building supplemented by such additions, that it came to be a large, substantial dwelling, thirty feet in length, and two stories high toward the south. On the north the roof sloped nearly to the ground.

Later still (and yet so long ago that no one now living remembers it) the sloping roof was raised, so that the house is nearly two stories high on the north, to-day. In the old garret the original sloping rafters may yet be seen.

The front door of the house is away from the street on the south side. Crossing its smooth door-stone we enter a small passage-way from which a few stairs, with two square landings, lead to the upper floor. At the right a low door-way admits us to a large room, eighteen feet square, presumably the "best room" of the house. Its low wainscot, and high mantel, the broad beams across the ceiling — but a short distance above our heads — and the long hearth of the primitive fireplace — all point to the age of the structure.

(Page 81)

On the left of the front entry is another room, much like the first. The center of the house is occupied by the huge chimney, and on the north are the smaller rooms.

The oak beams are in many cases eighteen inches thick; and the walls are filled in with bricks and clay. The chimney is made of bricks of many different sizes, and clay instead of mortar is used. The fireplaces have been made smaller, within a century, but the original hearths — in some of which square tiles are placed — are still left.

The occupants of this house through the various succeeding generations have all been tillers of the soil, though several have combined with this mechanical trades, as a supplementary occupation. Its present owner and occupant (Orne Upham) still carries on the farm, though but few of the original acres remain.

9. James⁴ Upham (Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there 1687; married Dorothy Wigglesworth, 1709. They had:

- 32 I Edward, born March 26, 1710, in Malden; married Sarah Leonard, and was a minister at West Springfield.
- II Mary, born 1711; married Thomas Parker, Jr., 1731.
- III Mercy, married David Pratt, 1734.
- IV Martha, born 1714; married (1) Samuel Newhall, 1736-7; married (2) Samuel Wade, of Medford, 1741. They had James Wade, father of Hon. B. F. Wade, U. S. Senator from Ohio. The mother of Senator Wade was Mary, the dau. of Rev. Edward Upham, of West Springfield, born March 26, 1710, as shown in the family of the Rev. Edward Upham, No. 32.
- V James, born 1716 (?)

- VI Judith; married John Deland, of Charlestown, Nov. 22, 1739; she died Oct. 25, 1787 or 1789, aged 69, the mother of eleven children.
- VII Elizabeth, born 1727; married April 25, 1749, James Sargent, of Malden. Their dau. Elizabeth Sargent, born Aug. 7, 1754, married at West Springfield, Mass., May 13, 1781, James Upham.

(Page 82)

10. Ebenezer⁴ Upham (Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden and Leicester, Mass., born in Malden between 1689 and 1694; married Elizabeth Blanchard, dau. of Joshua, Oct. 10, 1717. His estate probated June 20, 1760. They had:

- 33 I Caleb, born 1723; married Priscilla Allen, and was a Congregational minister at Truro, Mass.
- 34 II Ebenezer, born 1727; married Mary Crowl, and lived at Leicester, Mass.
- III Elizabeth, born 1732; married Asa Stower, of Malden, whose second wife was Rebecca (Denny) Lynde, at Leicester.

11. Jonathan⁴ Upham (Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born in Malden, 1694; married (1) Ruth Pease, dau. of Stephen, of Edgartown; married (2) Ruth Coffin (widow of George, who died 1727), dau. of John Swain, Jr. Jonathan Upham died May 16, 1750. They had:

- 35 I Jonathan, born June 8, 1723, at Nantucket.

12. William⁴ Upham (Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born in Malden, Mass., Oct. 30, 1679; married (1) Naomi Dana, June 21, 1722, at Cambridge, who died 1725-6; married (2) Thankful Dana, 1728, who died May 23, 1740, æ. 45, as per gravestone at Weston; both wives the daughters of Daniel and Naomi (Crosswell) Dana, of Cambridge, and grand-daughters of Thomas and Priscilla (Upham)Crosswell. He married (3) Elizabeth Robinson (born 1707, dau. of William), March 3, 1740-1, who died 1772. William and his three wives had:

- 36 I William, born 1722-3.
- II Daniel, born 1724; died young.
- III Daniel, born 1725-6; died young.
- IV Abigail, born 1730-1; died 1740.
- V Mary, born 1731-2; died young,
- VI Ephraim, born 1735; died May, 18, 1740,
- VII Abigail, born 1744; married Dr. Isaac Starr, Nov. 27, 1762.

13. Nathanie⁴ Upham (Nathanie³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there 1685-6; married Mary Tuthill, of Boston, Feb. 6, 1706; he died at Leicester; his will, Feb. 29, 1764, prob. April 2, 1765. They had:

(Page 83)

- I Mary, born 1707; died early.
- II Phebe, born 1709; died April 3, 1725, æ. 15 yrs. 8 mos.
- III Martha, born 1710-11; died May 31, 1725, æ. 14 yrs. 2 mos. 23 ds.

- IV Daniel, born 1713; died Sept. 1, 1714, æ. 1 yr. 5 mos.
- 37 V Nathaniel, born 1715.
- VI Sarah, born 1718; married Samuel Hussey, of Boston, 1736-7.
- VII Daniel, born 1719-20; died Sept. 18, 1738, æ. 19.
- VIII Abigail, born 1724; married (2d wf.) Abr. Hill, in 1746; record on gravestone says, Abigail died Sept. 22, 1738, æ. 14 yrs.
- IX Mary, born 1737-8; died Sept. 8, 1738.

14. Noah⁴ Upham (Nathanie³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., and later of Pomfret and Mansfield, Conn., born in Malden, 1694; married Lydia Jenkins, dau. of Obadiah and Mary, and widow of Joseph Lewis, of Swansey; she died Oct. 14, 1762. He lived at Malden until about 33 years old, then moved to Pomfret, Conn., where he bought 103 acres of land, with buildings and fence thereon, from Joseph and Elizabeth Sessions, for which he paid £500; this probably establishes the date of his appearance at Pomfret. He was living at Mansfield, Conn., in 1745, and died Feb. 8, 1766. They had:

- 38 I Noah, born 1720, in Malden; married Hannah.
- 39 II Benjamin, born April 10, 1723, in Malden; married Ann Wood.
- III Lydia, born Jan. 3, 1725, in Malden.
- IV Mary, born Oct. 22, 1730, at Pomfret; died in Mansfield, Oct. 31, 1745.

15. John⁴ Upham (John³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there 1690; married (1) Sarah Burnal in Lynn, Nov. 3, 1727 (?); married (2) in Malden, 1750, Deliverance Fowle, of Lynn, who died in Malden, April 30, 1772; married prob. 3d wf. Patience, and sold land in Bellingham, 1766. He was in Stoughton in 1724, and owned land there, on a portion of which the Universalist church was afterward built. He died in Malden, March 1, 1783, in 94th year. They had:

(Page 84)

- I Hannah.
- II Sarah, born in Canton, Oct. 3, 1730.
- III John, born Oct. 23, 1732.
- IV Lydia, born Sept. 25, 1737.
- V Burnal, born April 26, 1740, in Canton; he was in the Revolutionary army in 1781.
- VI Zuriah, born May 9, 1744, in Lynn.
- VII John, born Oct. 26, 1746, in Lynn.

16. Samuel⁴ Upham (John³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., and subsequently of Leicester, born in Malden, 1691; married Mary, dau. of Lazarus Grover, 1714-5; his will at Leicester, Feb. 1, 1761. They had:

- I Mary, born 1715-6; married David Parker, 1740.
- II Abigail, born 1717-18; died 1738.
- III Mercy, born 1720; died Aug. 17, 1738,
- 40 IV Samuel, born 1722, in Malden.
- 41 V Jonathan, born 1724, prob. in Malden.
- 42 VI Ebenezer, born 1726, in Malden.

- 43 VII Jacob, born 1729, prob. in Malden.
- VIII Phebe, born 1731; died 1738.
- IX John, born 1733; died Sept. 6, 1736.
- X William, born 1735-6; died Aug. 15, 1738.

17. Ezekiel⁴ Upham (John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born in Malden, Mass., 1700; married Hannah Stearns, of Dorchester, 1726, who died Jan. 10, 1788. He is known to have been at Dorchester in 1726, and in the same year he was at Stoughton, where he sold land (the same land had been previously bought by his brother John), on a portion of which the Universalist church was afterward built. He settled at Sturbridge about 1730, and bought a tract of land there, probably remaining there the rest of his life; he was one of the 14 male members who first organized the Congregational church at Sturbridge on the 29th of Sept., 1736; he also appears to have held the rank of captain at Sturbridge, as he is given that title on the town records. They had:

(Page 85)

- 44 I Ezekiel, born Nov. 30, 1727.
- II Hannah, born Dec. 4, 1729.
- III Abigail, born Feb. 22, 1732; married Ephraim White, Dec. 21, 1752; died Jan. 6, 1759.
- 45 IV John, born April 6, 1734.
- 46 V Asa, born May 18, 1736.
- 47 VI William, born Oct. 29, 1738; his descendants say he was born at Malden.
- 48 VII Isaac, born Oct. 3, 1741.
- 49 VIII Nathaniel; one record says born July 25, 1745, another, Sept. 27, 1746.

18. David⁴ Upham (John³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there, 1702; married Sarah; both living in Malden in 1754. They had:

- I Sarah, born 1733; died 1734-5.
- II Sarah, born 1735-6; married Amos Pratt, of Lynn, 1761.
- III Mercy; (named with Sarah and Phebe in her aunt's will.)
- IV Abigail, born 1740; died young.
- V Phebe, born Nov. 30, 1743, at Lynn; married Phineas Pratt, April 28, 1782.

19. Thomas⁴ Upham (Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Reading, Mass., born 1694; baptized at Topsfield, Nov. 18, 1694; married (1) Ruth Smith (dau. of John and wife Ruth, who became third wife of Thomas Upham, Sr.), who came with him from Charlestown, and died in Weston, æ. 28, in 1722. He married (2) widow Elizabeth (relict of John Bullard [surviving spouse]), in 1723, who died 1753. Thomas Upham and wife were members of the church at Malden in 1721 — as per History of Reading; he was a miller, and bought lands in Weston in 1724, near to James Spike's, and the "Four Mile Brook." He died Sept. 25, 1729-30. They had:

- I Ruth, born Aug. 31, 1716, at Charlestown; bapt. at Reading, Oct. 4; married David Green, March 2, 1736; died in 39th year, Aug. 11, 1755.
- 50 II Thomas, born June 30, 1718, at Charlestown.
- III Jabez, born at Weston; died 1720.
- IV Elizabeth, born 1723-4; dau. 2d wf. married (1) Abijah Fisk, in 1753; he died

1774, and she married (2) Colonel John Trowbridge, of Framingham, in 1775.

20. Abijah⁴ Upham (Thomas³ Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born in Malden, 1698; married Elizabeth Spring, 1725; her gravestone at Weston says: "Mrs. Elizabeth Upham, wife of Deacon Abijah Upham, died Feb. 18, 1794, aged 90 years." He was a prominent man at Weston in his time; was deacon almost thirty years; representative to the General Court several terms;

(Page 86)

often selectman, and had a large share of the town business. His gravestone at Weston says: "Deacon Abijah Upham died Dec. 3, 1775, aged 78 years. He formerly represented the town in the Assembly of this Province." They had:

- 51 I Abijah, born May 1, 1726; as per Bond's Watertown, p. 614; he went to Canton.
- II Amos, born 1727; died 1750.
- III Mehitabel, born 1741; married Elisha Jones, Jr., 1761.
- IV Eunice, born 1744; married Capt. Roger Dench, 1764.
- 52 V Phineas, born April 26, 1747.
- VI Susanna; married Uriah Gregory, Nov. 30, 1769.

21. Nathan⁴ Upham (Thomas³ Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born in Malden, 1701; married (1) Sarah Wesson, of Reading, June 5, 1728, who died 1729; he married (2) Mary Brown, 1730, dau. of Benj. and Anna, of Weston. He died Sept., 1754, "æ. 51". They had:

- I Sarah, born 1732-
- II Esther, born 1733; died 1744.
- III Nathan, born Sept. 28, 1735.
- IV Beulah, born 1739; died 1743.
- V Mary, born March 12, 1741-2; married Dec. 9, 1762, Daniel Gould, Jr. (his 2d wf.); she died June 3, 1793, æ. 52. (One record says they had a son who died July, 1750, æ. 7, and a dau. died 1750, æ. 3. Bond says they had "5 children, the 5th, Mary, born March 12, 1741-2.")

22. Josiah⁴ Upham (Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, and later of Athol, Mass., born 1705, in Malden; married Judith Train, 1732. (The Trains moved to Bristol, Me., and Jabez, of this family, followed them to that place later.) Josiah Upham died Aug. 11, 1772. They had:

- I Josiah, born June 26, 1733; married Sarah Janison, — they both of Needham — Dec. 8, 1774; they had Lydia, born July I, 1783. They deeded land in Needham, in 1785.
- 53 II Jabez, born May 6, 1735; settled at Bristol, Me., after he had been in the Revolutionary war.
- III Isaac, born Feb. 2, 1737-8; died 1743.
- IV Ephraim, born June 4, 1740.
- V John, born April 21, 1743; died Sept. 28, 1754.
- VI Isaac, born Feb. 27, 1745-6; died Sept. 12, 1754.
- VII Lydia, born Oct. 19, 1748; died Sept. 3, 1754.

23. Joseph⁴ Upham (Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born in Reading, Mass.,

in 1712; married Nov. 20, 1732, (1) Martha Green, of Malden, born 1716; died Sept. 11, 1738; married (2) Feb. 28, 1739, Elizabeth Richardson, of Woburn, born Dec. 4, 1715. She was the

(Page 87)

granddaughter of Samuel Richardson, of Woburn, and died after the birth of all her husband's children. He married (3) at the age of 64, Abigail Arasden, of Southboro, widow of Jonathan. She died in 79th year, Dec. 14, 1806. Joseph Upham with his wife, Elizabeth, and five children, moved from Reading to Dudley about the year 1748, where he was one of the early settlers. He purchased a large tract of land at Dudley, and in 1878, four pieces of this land were still in the possession of his descendants, the Uphams, of Dudley, who had the original deed for the same. He gave to each of his sons a farm of about one hundred acres, requiring them to clear it by the time they became of age, at which time it was deeded to them. He died in his 81st year, Oct. 12, 1792.

He had by wife Martha:

- I Martha, born May 6, 1738; married Thomas Wilson, of Killingly. Conn., Oct. 18, 1759.

By wife Elizabeth:

- 54 II Joseph, born Dec. 10, 1740; married Eunice Kidder, and lived in Dudley.
- 55 III Thomas, born Dec. 10, 1742; married Elizabeth Pratt, of Oxford, and lived in Dudley.
- IV Elizabeth, born Feb. 14, 1745; died in Dudley, Oct. 28, 1831.
- V Susanna, born April 15, 1747; married David Kidder (son of Richard), Feb. 23, 1758.

The above all born in Reading, the others in Dudley.

- 56 VI Benjamin, born Sept. 14, 1749; married Hepzibah Earned, and lived in Dudley. He was a Revolutionary soldier called out at the Lexington alarm.
- VII Ruth, born Dec. 30, 1751; died at Dudley, unm., age 65.
- VIII Lois, born May 18, 1754; married Philip Brown, Sept. 28, 1775.
- 57 IX Simeon, born May 11, 1757; married Miriam Earned, and lived in Dudley. He was a Revolutionary soldier.
- 58 X Nathan, born June 8, 1763; married Mary Robbins, and lived in Dudley.

24. Ivory⁴ Upham (Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born in Malden, Mass., 1701; married (1) Tabitha, who died March 13, 1744; married (2) Jane, who was admitted to the church, Sept. 28, 1746, from Sutton, Mass., and died in Killingly, Jan. 23, 1750-1; married (3) Mary Haskob of Beverly, Mass., July 2, 1752. He had a tract of land at Killingly, left to him in his father's will, which was probably the cause of his settling at Killingly. He conveyed "a parcle of land" to his son, Ivory, Jr., Feb. 9, 1756, for five pounds — 20 acres — as per Killingly records. Miss Learned's Hist, of Windham Co., Conn., says: "January 28, 1730, a day of fasting and

(Page 88).

prayer, at which a church was formed, twenty-eight persons 'owned the covenant,' of which number Ivory Upham was one."The same writer says: "H.Green, Jr., and Ivory Upham, were a town committee to cast up accounts of Capt. Howe, which he brought in respecting land tax," etc. Ivory Upham died about 1756. His will at Pomfret, Conn., Book I, p. 204, — probated

1756 — names sons Ivory, Samuel, and Luke only, indicating that the four younger sons were not then living.

He had by wife Tabitha:

- 59 I Ivory, born Sept. 27, 1724, in Charlestown, Mass.; bapt in Reading, Oct. 4, 1722; married Jerusha Stone, and lived in Thompson, Conn.
- II Samuel, born June 14, 1726, in Malden, Mass.; married Esther Coburn, at Dudley, Nov. 7, 1750.
- III Tabitha, bapt. Oct. 27, 1728.
- IV Abigail, born Sept. 19, 1730, of Killingly; published at Dudley, with William Coburn, Feb. 17, 1759.
- 60 V Luke, born June 1, 1733; married Lois Sabin, and lived in Killingly.
- VI Richard, born March 24, 1734-5.
- VII John, born Feb. 9, 1736.
- VIII Phineas, born April 1, 1739; died Aug. 26, 1742.
- IX Ebenezer, born March 15, 1740-1.

25. Richard⁴ Upham (Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, born in Malden, Mass.; bapt. Dec. 9, 1716; married (1) Elizabeth Hovey, who died June 7, 1756, in her 35th year, and who was, accordingly, the mother of all but the two youngest of his children. He married (2) Elizabeth Putnam, widow, of Conn. (Her first husband was a relative of Gen. Putnam, "76.") She was heir to Putnam estate in 1773, as per Essex Co. deed, with William and Caleb Putnam. Richard Upham was engaged in trading from Salem, along the coasts of Maine, Nova Scotia, and Cape Breton; was at the capture of Louisburg, where he lost his vessels and other property. He built a house at Halifax, N. S., then secured a grant of the township of Onslow, now in the county of Colchester, N. S., on condition of settling it; which was done with families from New England. The grant of the township of Onslow was made to Richard Upham,

Note. — It is said that the sons of Richard, above, were "young men of the province, not very industrious, probably on account of their early associations," but, also, that "the Nova Scotia branch of the Uphams were gentle in their manners, intelligent, and given to the acquisition of knowledge." See further information of this general character in the record of the following generations of the descendants of Richard, of Onslow.

(Page 89)

and sixteen others, for a certain number of shares, or rights; and to Francis Blair and thirty others, for certain other rights or shares, in all fortyeight persons. This grant was for fifty thousand acres, being the whole of the township of Onslow. It is dated Feb. 21, 1769, and is signed by Lord William Campbell, who was then Governor of Nova Scotia. Richard Upham died at Onslow, about 1780, having deeded his property — said to be then and still, the most valuable in the county — to his stepson, William Putnam, whose descendants have inherited it, as per information from one of Richard Upham's posterity. Richard Upham and his two wives had:

- I Child; died aged 1 yr., Oct., 1740.
- II Richard, bapt. June 29, 1741; died Dec., 1743.
- III Elizabeth, born Oct. 9, 1742.
- IV Richard, bapt. Dec. 25, 1743; died early.
- 61 V Luke, born Oct. 25, 1746.
- VI Abigail, bapt. April 9, 1749.

- VII Arthur, born March 25, 1750; died May, 1750.
- 62 VIII Nathan, born July 25, 1752.
- 63 IX Richard, bapt. May 28, 1758.
- X Mary, bapt. April 5, 1761.

26. Phineas⁵ Upham (Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there 1707-8; married (1) Hannah Waite (born Sept. 17, 1709), Dec. 30, 1730. His gravestone at Malden says: "Mr. Phineas Upham, died July 17, 1738, age 31 years, 6 mos." He died of throat distemper, which prevailed at Malden, that year, and of which many died. His wife, Hannah, was a descendant of Captain John Waite, one of the leading men of Malden, he was captain of the military company, speaker of the House of Deputies, and one of the compilers of the first body of the Colony Laws; she was also a descendant of John Howland, the Mayflower Pilgrim; she married (2) Israel Cook, of Boston, Jan. 11, 1845; she died Oct. 3, 1789.* They had:

- I Phineas, born June 6, 1732; died Sept. 1, 1736.
 - II Hannah, born May 6, 1734; married March 12, 1752, in Malden, John Haskins, of Boston, born March 12, 1729; he died Oct. 27, 1814; she died Sept. 18, 1819.
- They had:
-

* Hannah (Waite) Upham (widow of Phineas Upham) had by second marriage, with Israel Cook: Israel Cook, Jr., born Dec. 4, 1750, who married Apl. 8. 1773, Phebe Vinton. They had Betsey Cook, born Nov. 4, 1779; she married June 5, 1808, Francis A. Foxcroft, born Aug. 4, 1782, son of Dr. Francis Foxcroft and wife, Sarah Upham, dau. of Dr. Jabez Upham, of Brookfield, Mass. (As per Vinton Memorial.)

(Page 90).

- A. Sarah Haskins, born April 22, 1853; married John Inman, of Boston.
- B. Thomas Haskins, born Jan. 12, 1755; died infant.
- C. Hannah Haskins, born Dec. 17, 1757; married Dr. Thomas Kast, of Boston.
- D. Deborah Haskins, born July 17, 1759; died young.
- E. John Haskins, born April 18, 1761; died young.
- F. John Haskins, born Aug. 19, 1762; grad. H. C. , 1781; died Sept. 11, 1840.
- G. Lydia Haskins, born Oct. 7, 1763; married Rev. William Greenough, of Newton.
- H. Deborah Haskins, born Nov. 5, 1765; married Rev. M. Shepard, of Little Compton, R. I.
- I. Mary Haskins, born Dec. 22, 1766; married William Ladd, of Little Compton, R. I.
- J. Ruth Haskins, born Nov. 9, 1768; married Oct. 25, 1796, Rev. William Emerson, of Harvard, Mass.; she died Nov. 16, 1853. They had eight children, one of whom was Ralph Waldo Emerson, the "Sage of Concord."
- K. Ann Haskins, born Feb. 22, 1770; died 1842.
- L. Elizabeth Haskins, born April 25, 1771; died 1853.
- M. Robert Haskins, born July 2, 1773; married Rebecca Emerson, sister of Rev. William Emerson, of Concord.
- N. Thomas Haskins, born Jan. 9, 1775; married Aug. 23, 1801, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Francis Foxcroft, and his wife Sarah Upham (dau. of Dr. Jabez Upham, of Brookfield, and his wife Katherine Nichols, also of the Upham blood). They had Rev. George Foxcroft Haskins; grad. H. C, 1826, who was rector of Grace Church (Episcopalian), of Boston, and afterward became a Roman Catholic,

known as Father Haskins. He founded the House of the Angel Guardian, but died before he had finished his life work, and into which he had put his means.

- O. Fanny Haskins, born Dec. 26, 1777; died 1854.
- P. Ralph Haskins, born April 5, 1779; died 1852.
- III Phineas, born 1736-7.
- IV. Child — posthumous, born 1738.

27. Timothy Upham⁵ (Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden and Saugus, Mass., born in Malden, Aug. 29, 1710; married Dec. 24, 1739, by Rev. Edward Cheever, Mary Cheever, of Lynn, who was born April 10, 1720; she was the dau. of Thomas and Mary Cheever; her

(Page 91)

father married Widow Mary Baker, Aug. 6, 1712. Timothy Upham is mentioned by Mr. Wyman as a weaver, but it is probable that this, like some others, may have been owing to the fact that he had a loom in his possession, probably on his farm; he is said by Dr. Upham — in the Notices — to have been "a farmer in easy circumstances." In 1740 he was chosen with James Green to put into execution a new law for the better preservation of deer in the province. In 1745 he was made surveyor of highways. In 1749-50 he was appointed constable, and in 1751 he was executor of his father's will. At this time it is probable that he became a member of Mr. Roby's church, then the third of Lynn, but afterward the first of Saugus. This church was organized and the Rev. Mr. Roby ordained over it in 1753, and its records contain the following entry: "Jan.22d, 1759, the church consented, at the request of the church at Stoneham, to send two deacons and Mr. Timothy Upham to assist in the instalment of the Rev. John Searle." He died July 3, 1781, aged nearly seventy-one, and was buried in the old graveyard at Saugus. Dr. Upham says he was "of a character mild and generous, but firm and upright." His wife survived him many years and died at South Reading — probably at the house of her dau., Mrs. Boardman — on the 22d of April, 1801, of palsy, being at that time in her eightieth year. They had:

- I Lydia, born Oct. 11, 1740; died æ. 1 day.
- II Lydia, born April 23, 1743; married Benj. Grover, Nov. 11, 1767, and was afterward third wife of Eleazar Richardson.
- 64 III Jesse, born March 18, 1745- 65
- IV Timothy, born Feb. 20, 1748, at Malden.
- V Mary, born Dec. 14, 1750; died June 3, 1753.
- VI Mary, born Sept. 5, 1756; married Nov. 7, 1780, A. Boardman, Jr.; she died at Derry, Vt.
- VII Jabez, born Oct. 26, 1760; married (1) Sally Hill, dau. of Thos., of Malden, March 10, 1786. He died at Charleston, S. C., and she married (2) William Oliver, March 10, 1806.
- VIII Rebecca; married Dr. John Hawks, of Lancaster, and they had Rebecca Hawks, who married Ezekiel Upham, son of Jesse, of Melrose.

28. Isaac⁵ **Upham** (Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born July 31, 1714; married (1) Hannah Barnes, Jan. 7, 1742; she was born Feb. 25, 1721, the dau. of Samuel and Mary, and died March 23, 1742-3. He married (2) Anna Gilbert, dau. of Thomas and Judith (Goss) Gilbert, who was born Sept. 13, 1725. His will proved June 5, 1792. They had:

(Page 92)

- I Hannah, born March 13, 1743, dau. of first wife; married Daniel Walker, Jr., and died Aug. 10, 1779, leaving a family of children.
- II Tamzen, born Dec. 26, 1744, dau. of second wife; married Dr. Nathan Richardson, Feb. 16, 1764; died March 2, 1776, leaving children.
- III Ezra, born April 26, 1747; prob. died young.
- 66 IV Nathan, born July 13, 1750; married Eleanor Gilbert, Feb. 27, 1772.
- V Perie, born April 18, 1752; prob. died young.
- VI Mary, born Sept. 16, 1755.
- VII Anna, born July 24, 1759; prob. died young.
- 67 VIII Daniel, born Jan. 7, 1762; married (1) Lydia Walker, Sept. 27, 1781; married (2) Matilda Olds, June 10, 1824.
- IX Joseph, born April 7, 1764; prob. died young.

29. Dr. Jabez⁵ Upham (Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born Jan. 3, 1717, in Malden, Mass.; married Katharine Nichols, also of the Upham blood, a great-granddaughter of Lieut. Phineas Upham; she survived the death of her husband. He was a doctor of medicine, as appears from various evidences and from the following extract from his father's will: "And the reason why I give my son Jabez no more in this my last will, is because I have given him to the value of a hundred pounds, in bringing him up to the art of a Doctor or Physician." He settled at Brookfield, and there became distinguished in the practice of his profession. He also built a grist mill on Mason's brook, at Brookfield, in 1748. He was captain of the company from Brookfield which marched for the relief of Fort William Henry during the French and Indian war, as appears from the following extract from the Hist. of North Brookfield: "Aug. 3, 1759, Gen. Montcalm, with an army of 11,000 French and Indians invested Fort William Henry. Col. Munroe defended the Fort for six days with an effective force of only 2,372 men, surrendering August 9. Captain Jabez Upham's company from Brookfield, seventy men, not having intelligence of the surrender, marched from Brookfield for the relief of Col. Munroe, on the 9th of Aug., 1757 (the date of the surrender), and were out 17 days." He also represented Brookfield in the General Court during the years from 1756 to 1760, inclusive. He died in his forty-fourth year, as appears from the inscription on his gravestone, a horizontal tablet, at Brookfield, viz.:

"Beneath this stone lie deposited the remains of Doctor Jabez Upham the cheerful application of whose distinguished abilities for the good of mankind rendered him a useful

(Page 93)

member not only of the court of which he was some years but especially in the practice of physick in which his success demonstrated his skill but as no age or condition of life is free from the arrest of death he was called in the midst of his usefulness to leave this world and departed this life November 4th 1760 in the forty fourth year of his age —

Hope humbly then with trembling pinions soar. Wait the great teacher death and God adore."

The gravestone of his wife Katharine is also at Brookfield, and bears the following inscription:

"Here was buried Mistress Katharine Upham, who died March 12, 1774 aged 52, the widow of Dr. Jabez Upham who died Nov. 4, 1760."

Dr. Jabez Upham and wife Katharine had (all born at Brookfield):

- 68 I Phineas, born Oct. 4, 1739; married Susanna Buckminster; lived in Brookfield.
- 69 II Joshua, born Nov. 3, 1741; grad. H. C. 1763; married (1) Elizabeth Murray, and (2) Mary Chandler. He was a loyalist and an officer in the British army during the Revolution; after the war he went to New Brunswick, where he was a Judge of the Supreme Court.
 - III Sarah, born Oct. 24, 1743; married Francis Foxcroft. They had Elizabeth Foxcroft, who married her second cousin, Thomas Haskins, and they had Rev. Father George Foxcroft Haskins, Catholic priest. (See Phineas Upham, of Malden, No. 26, whose dau. Hannah married John Haskins, of Boston.)
 - IV Abigail, born Jan. 4, 1745-6; married Samuel Barnard. They had Rev. C. F. Barnard.
- 70 V Jabez, born Dec. 28, 1747; married Bethia Cutler. He served in the Continental army in the Revolution and afterward went to New Brunswick.
 - VI James, born Oct. 25, 1749; died Aug. 17, 1754.
 - VII Thomas, born Aug. 17, 1751; died Aug. 28, 1754.
 - VIII William, born July 9, 1753; died Sept. 8, 1754.
- 71 IX James, born July 13, 1755; married Elizabeth Barnard, and lived at Montgomery, Vt.
 - X Thomas, born Oct. 11, 1757-
- 72 XI Edward, born 1759-60; married Mary Catlin. He was a lawyer and lived at Northampton, Mass.

30. Amos⁵ Upham (Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there Sept. 29, 1718; married Lois Green, March 10, 1740-1; member of the church at

(Page 94)

Malden, May 1, 1770. He died Jan. 23, 1786; she died Sept. 20, 1811, æ. 90. They had:

- 73 I Amos, born 1741; bapt. Dec. 6. 74
 - II William, married Hannah Walton. He was in the Revolution.
- 75 III Phineas, born 1744; lived in Amherst, N. H.
 - IV Lois, born 1745-6.
 - V Hannah, born 1748; died early.
 - VI Martha, married Samuel Tufts, of Medford, May 29, 1781, and had a large family.
- 76 VII Ezra, born 1759. He was in the Revolution.

31. Jacob⁵ Upham (Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Reading, Mass., born in Malden, April 30, 1723; married Rebecca Burnap, in Reading, Jan. 19, 1748, who was born Jan. 18, 1727, and died March 14, 1779. His name in list of voters at Reading in 1771; also among the pew-owners in First Parish Meeting House, where he had Nos. 38 and 39. He died Sept. 30, 1775; will proved 1779. They had:

- I Rebecca, bapt. Dec. 2, 1748; died April 1, 1749.
- II Rebecca, born Jan. 9, 1750; died March 10, 1777.
- III Sarah, born March 16, 1753; died July, 1753.
- IV Sarah, born July 17, 1754; died May 24, 1775.

- V Mary, born May 8, 1757; married William Tarbox, April 4, 1780, and died Oct. 18, 1820.
- VI Tamzen, born Sept. 5, 1759; died Jan. 26, 1822.
- VII Ruth, born Jan. 18, 1763; died March 21, 1810.
- 77 VIII Jacob, born May 16, 1766, at Reading. Settled at Amherst, N. H.

32. Rev. Edward⁵ Upham (James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of West Springfield, Mass., and of Newport, R. I., born in Malden, Mass., March 26, 1710; married March 26, 1740, Sarah, dau. of Deacon John and Sarah (Dickinson) Leonard, of Springfield, a descendant of Gov. Simon Bradstreet. He was graduated at Harvard, 1734, and ordained pastor of the Baptist Church at West Springfield, 1740, by Rev. John Callender, of Newport, and Rev. Jeremiah Condy, of Boston; he resigned his pastorate at Springfield in 1748 and moved to Newport, R. I., where he became pastor of the First Baptist Church, remaining as such until 1771, when he resigned and returned to West Springfield. After Mr. Upham left Springfield in 1748 the Baptist Church at that place was disbanded, and in 1762 the Congregational Church was composed of a portion of those who had originally been members of the Baptist Church. After his return to Springfield he gathered his scattered flock and began to preach to them in his own house.

(Page 95)

He continued to preach until he was eighty years old, and was an open communion Baptist. His home was in Feeding Hills parish, at West Springfield, where he owned a farm, upon which he lived. About five years before his death he was taken with a disorder with which he was confined to his bed for the rest of his life. He died at West Springfield, Oct. 5, 1797. He had the friendship of the Rev. Dr. Lathrop, the Congregational minister at the same place, who preached his funeral sermon from Job XLII, 7:

"So Job died, being full of days."

By those who knew him he was considered a man of ability and learning. He was one of the board of Fellows of Rhode Island College (now Brown University) from 1764 to 1787. The Rev. Dr. Ezra Stiles, president of Yale College, who lived in Newport in early life, left the following entry in his diary under date of April 19, 1771: "Rev. E. Upham with his wife and family sailed for Connecticut river, removing to Springfield. His congregation and friends accompanied them to the ship with many tears." Edward Upham and wife Sarah had:

- I Edward, born Jan. 12, 1741; died early.
- II Sarah, born July 24, 1742; married Benedict Bliss, Dec. 24, 1766.
- III Edward, born July 24, 1744; probably died early.
There is a note that his eldest son was accidentally shot while hunting bears at night; it is likely this was the one.
- IV Horace, born March 16, 1745-6; probably died early.
- 78 V Leonard, born Aug. 7, 1748; married Elizabeth Cooley; lived in West Springfield.
- VI Ann (Nancy ?); perhaps she married Austin Leonard in 1774.
- VII Joseph.
- VIII James. (Perhaps this was the James Upham who married Elizabeth Sargent, May 13, 1781.)
- IX George.
- X Mary, married James Wade, her cousin, Jan. 15, 1780. She died in Ohio, April 10, 1826. They had eleven children, among them Hon. B. F. Wade, U. S. Senator from Ohio, and his brother Edward Wade, minister of the House of Representatives.

Schuyler Colfax, Speaker of the House of Representatives and Vice President of the United States, married one of this family, granddaughter of the Rev. Edward Upham, and the Wade posterity has attained unusual distinction in this country. James F. Wade, son of Senator B. F. Wade, born April 14, 1843, is colonel of the Fifth; U. S. Cavalry.

(Page 96).

33. Rev. Caleb⁵ Upham (Ebenezer⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Truro, Mass., born in Malden, 1723; married Priscilla, the dau. of Rev. Benjamin Allen, of Falmouth (Portland), April 21, 1755; she died in 58th year, Jan., 1785. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1744, and was a Congregational minister; he was ordained pastor of the church at Truro, on the 29th of October, 1755. Riches "Truro, Cape Cod, or Land Marks and Seamarks," beginning on p. 242, has the following, with reference to the Rev. Caleb Upham: "His ministry in Truro covered the entire period of the Revolutionary war, which tried the souls of the Cape people, perhaps more than those of any other place in the country. Mr. Upham was a staunch and uncompromising patriot. He entered bravely into the work of sustaining the Colonies, greatly encouraged his people in public and in private, sympathized with them in their great losses, sufferings and struggles, and as we have seen by the records, " — shown on previous pages of the same book — " was associated with the citizens in the most important committees. In 1775, he generously relinquished fifty pounds of his salary for the poor. Dr. Freeman pays the following tribute to his memory:

" Mr. Upham was a good scholar, an animated preacher, a warm friend to his country, and an honest man. He left behind him a poem in manuscript, the subject of which was taken from the book of Job. He was ever attentive to the real good of his people, and exerted himself with zeal and fidelity in their service.'

"There were added to the church during his ministry two hundred and eighty-six. I have no account of his family, except his son, Benjamin Allen, born in 1756, at Truro. For many years he was a prominent citizen, selectman, etc. His name has been, and I trust will continue to be, borne by every generation in Truro. Captain Caleb Upham Crozier, a well-known, enterprising shipmaster, of Provincetown, died in Calcutta, where a substantial monument commemorates his name. Caleb Upham Crozier, a retired master mariner, is now living in North Truro. There may be others bearing the name."

The following inscriptions are from gravestones at Truro:

In memory of
Mrs. Priscilla Upham,
the amiable and pious consort
of the Rev. Caleb Upham of Truro
who expired in a fit
of apoplexy suddenly
Jan'y 6th, 1783,
in the 58 year of her age.
Be ye also ready.
This stone is erected by her
mourning husband.

(Page 97)

Sacred to the memory of the
 REV'D CALEB UPHAM,
 of Truro, who expired
 April 9th, 1796, in the
 63d year of his age, and
 31st of his ministry,
 This stone is erected
 by his mourning son
 "I have been, and that is all,"

The Rev. Caleb Upham and his wife, Priscilla, had:

- I Benjamin Allen, born Feb. 5, 1756, at Truro; grad. Harvard College, 1776, and served in the Revolutionary war; he died prior to 1799.
- II Daughter, who married Rev. Enos Hitchcock, in 1771.

34. Ebenezer⁵ Upham (Ebenezer⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., born 1727; married (pub.) Feb. 15, 1761, Mary Crowl. His estate probated June, 1801. They had:

- I Mary, born Feb. 7, 1762.
- II Ebenezer, born June 16, 1764. He was called "Captain."
- III William, born April 15, 1766.
- 79 IV Thaddeus, born Jan. 1, 1768; married Sally Warren, and went to Watertown, N. Y.
- V Sarah, born June 28, 1776.

35. Jonathan⁵ Upham (Jonathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born there June 8, 1723; married Lydia Coleman, 1746, who was born June 13, 1730, and died Aug. 25, 1800; he died May 8, 1797. They had:

- 80 I Jonathan, born Nov. 13, 1753, at Nantucket.

36. William⁵ Upham (William⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newton, Mass., born either at Cambridge, or Weston, 1722-3; married Elizabeth, dau. of John Gregory, 1744-5. William Upham was in the Revolutionary army. They had:

- I Mary, born Jan. 10, 1745-6; married Thomas Spring, April 10, 1765-
- II William, born Aug. 7, 1747; married Ann Shepherd, Nov. 12, 1770; he was in Camden, Me., in 1795.
- III Ephraim, born July 18, 1749; died Sept. 2, 1765.

(Page 98)

- IV Elizabeth, born March 31, 1750; died 1772.
- V Naomi, born Feb. 18, 1752; died April 17, 1769.
- VI Frances, born Sept. 15, 1754; married Daniel Jackson, 1773-
- VII Daniel, born July 25, 1757.
- VIII Beulah, born July 27, 1759.

- IX Benjamin, born Feb. 18, 1762; died young.
- X Benjamin, born Sept. 20, 1764; died Aug. 1, 1771.

37. Nathaniel⁵ Upham (Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., born in Malden, Mass., 1715; married Rebecca Dill, in Newton, Nov. 4, 1736. They had:

- 81 I Daniel, born Dec. 18, 1743, in Malden; married Sarah Sprague, and lived in Templeton.
- 82 II Nathaniel, born June 22, 1745, in Malden; married (1) Abigail Ward, married (2) Phebe Kimball; he was in the Revolutionary army, and lived in Leicester, and Hubbardstown .
- 83 III Thomas, born Aug. 25, 1747, in Leicester; married Mary Lewis, was in the Revolutionary army, and finally settled at Sand Lake, N. Y.
 - IV Mehitable, born 1750; married Metcalf, and lived in Marlborough, N. H.
 - V Rebecca, born 1753; married John Lewis, brother of the wife (Mary) of Thomas, who was born Nov. 16, 1755; they lived in Marlborough.

38. Noah⁵ Upham (Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Pomfret, and Mansfield, Conn., born in Malden, 1720; married Hannah, who had letters of administration, Oct. 2, 1750. He died Sept. 16, 1750. His father (Noah, Sr.) was appointed guardian of the three children. They had:

- 84 I Joseph, born March 30, 1748; married Mary Fletcher, and lived at Mansfield.
- 85 II Noah, born Dec. 18, 1749; married Rebecca Freeman, and settled in Marathon, N. Y.
 - III Mary, married Aaron Blackman, of Windham, Conn.

39. Benjamin⁵ Upham (Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Mansfield, Conn., born in Malden, Mass., April 10, 1723; married Ann Wood, Nov. 8, 1744. They had:

- I Samuel, born Oct. 9, 1745; died June 18, 1749.
- II Sarah, born March 2, 1747-8.
- 86 III Samuel, born Dec. 27, 1749; married Abigail Porter, and lived in Mansfield, and in Monson, Mass.
 - IV Ann, born Nov. 17, 1751.
 - V Hannah, born Nov. 6, 1753.

(Page 99)

- VI Jane, born July 6, 1757.
- VII Thiah, born Jan. 23, 1760.
- VIII Lydia, born Dec. 11, 1761.

40. Samuel⁵ Upham (Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of (Leicester, Mass., born in Malden, 1722; married Martha ----. In 1779, he was first on a committee of correspondence (a committee of safety). On the adoption of the Constitution in 1780, this committee ceased to exist. He lived in the southern part of Leicester. His brother Ebenezer's house was the next. They had:

- I Martha, born 1758, at Leicester.
- 87 II Samuel, born 1762, at Leicester; was in the Revolution; called captain in Vt. Hist.

Magazine.

III Mary, born 1765; married Pliny Green, 1783.

41. Jonathan⁵ Upham (Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Charlton and Brimfield,* Mass., born in Malden, Mass., 1724; married (1) Martha Tucker, in Leicester, Mass., 1750; married (2) Corbin, of Charlton,— probably in 1753 — who died April, 1816 (as per record of his descendant, George B. Upham, of Brimfield, 1879). In 1759 the town of Charlton voted to Jonathan Upham twenty-six pounds, thirteen shillings, and four pence, "for setting up frame of church building." He died March 30, 1802, æ. 77. (It was undoubtedly the second wife who died April, 1816, and not Martha, as shown in one account; probably Martha died at the birth of Bathsheba, in 1752, and he married (2) in time for birth of first Jonathan, born 1753. They had:

- I Bathsheba, born Feb. 5, 1752.
 - II Jonathan, born Nov. 30, 1753; died young,
 - III Jonathan, born Dec. 8, 1754; died young.
 - IV Martha, born May 9, 1756; married Josiah Blood, June 27, 1776.
 - 88 V Jonathan, born Feb. 27, 1759; married Sarah Upham, his second cousin, dau. of Ezekiel (No. 44). He was in the Revolution, and lived at Brimfield and Holland, Mass.
 - VI Esther, born Dec. 4, 1762; married Dec. 2, 1780, (1) Samuel Lamb, Jr.; married (2) May 5, 1785, Jarred Blood.
-

* Brimfield and Sturbridge adjoin, and many Uphams have lived close to the lines, perhaps on both sides. Brimfield was incorporated July 14, 1731; Sturbridge, June 24, 1738,— anciently "New Medford." Apart of Charlton was annexed to Sturbridge, June 27, 1792; Southbridge was incorporated Feb. 15, 1816, from parts of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley; — so genealogically it is one field, and in it several stocks of Uphams have mixed." It is well to remember these facts in connection with the posterity of Jonathan Upham, above, as well as with that of the various Uphams originating in the several places mentioned.

(Page 100)

- VII Mercy, born Jan. 14, 1765.
- VIII Nancy, born Feb. 25, 1767; married Jonathan Gould, Nov. 6, 1788.
- IX Hannah, born July 8, 1768; married Simeon Blood, of Charlton, March 1, 1792.
- X Phebe, born Sept. 11, 1772; died infant.
- XI Phebe, born April 9, 1773.
- XII Anne, born Feb. 4, 1774.

42. Ebenezer⁵ Upham (Samuels⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., born in Malden, 1726; married Lois Waite, at Malden, 1748; he was a member of the "standing army," and with his son Waite, marched to Cambridge on the first alarm, April 19, 1775; he entered the Continental service in Jan., 1777, for three years; in 1781 he again entered the service for three months; at some time during the Revolution he seems to have been a lieutenant. Ebenezer and his wife, Lois, had:

- I Lois, born 1751.
- II Waite, born 1753; was in the army from Tyringham; marched to Cambridge at the first alarm, April 19, 1775 — at the same time with his father; he enlisted in the eight months' (artillery) service; Jan., 1777, he entered the Continental service for three years.

- III Elizabeth, born 1755 | twins
- IV Eunice, born 1755 | “
- V Tabitha, born 1757.
- 89 VI Ebenezer Bowen, born 1759; was a Presbyterian minister, and settled in New York.
- VII Mehitabel, born 1761.
- VIII Priscilla, born 1765.
- IX William, born 1766.
- 90 X Joshua, born 1767.
- XI Phineas, born 1770.

43. Jacob⁵ Upham (Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Spencer, Mass., born in Malden, 1729; married (1) Sarah Stower, 1751, who died June 21, 1757; married (2) Zuriah (Putnam) Smith, wid. of James, April, 1758. He died æ. 56, by a fall from a horse, April 15, 1786. They had:

- I Phebe, born July 24, 1752.
- II Jacob, born March 23, 1754; died young.
- III Abigail, born Jan. 24, 1756; married Eben Sanderson, Dec. 14, 1777.
- IV Sarah, born Dec. 13, 1758; married Asa Washburn, Nov. 16, 1780.

(Page 101)

- 91 V James, born Oct. 26, 1760-1, at Spencer; was in the Revolution, and afterward settled at Westminster, Vt.
- VI Mary, born May 15, 1763; married Eben Estabrook.
- VII Lucy, born July 1, 1765; married Hezekiah Sanderson,
- VIII Esther, born June 21, 1767; married Isaac Palmer.
- IX Elizabeth, born March 21, 1769; married John Grout, July 20, 1786.
- X Jacob, born Aug. 12, 1771; died May, 1790.
- 92 XI William, born Dec. 18, 1773; settled in Vermont.

44. Ezekiel⁵ Upham (Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born probably in Malden, but, perhaps, at Dorchester, Nov. 30, 1727; married Rebecca , who died May, 1815. He died Dec. 10, 1796; will entered for probate March 7, 1797, in Worcester Co., in which he is mentioned as "of Sturbridge." They had:

- I Sarah; died Sept. 26, 1756.
- II Hannah, born April 3, 1757; married Elijah Tarbell, Sept. 27, 1775-
- 93 III Nathan, born Jan. 18, 1760.
- IV Sarah, born Sept. 6, 1761; married her second cousin, Jonathan Upham, Jr., son of Jonathan, of Brimfield (No. 41), (these were the grandparents of Calvin H. Upham, of Ripon, Wisconsin, and others). She died Nov. 24, 1850.
- 94 V Leonard, born Feb. 12, 1767.
- VI Moses, born Jan. 7, 1776.

45. John⁵ Upham (Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Spencer, Mass., born at Sturbridge, April 6, 1734; married Demaris (perhaps Wilder); he died May 30, 1800. They had, as per Brookfield records:

- 95 I Jesse, born Nov. 26, 1768.
- 96 II John, born Dec. 14, 1773.
- III Demaris, born Oct. 29, 1781; married Amos Morse, of Brookfield, April 26, 1804.

46. Asa⁵ Upham (Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born in Sturbridge, Mass., May 18, 1736; married Lydia Pierce, Dec. 10, 1761, who died Dec. 11, 1822. He went from Sturbridge to Weathersfield, after the birth of the first eight of his children, who were born in Sturbridge. He died in Sturbridge, Sept. 13, 1826. They had:

- I Lydia, born Oct. 6, 1762.
- II Joseph P., born Feb 12, 1764; married Rosabella Tuttle. He died Oct., 1857. His descendants given separately, in the Appendix following this series, where the Orvis posterity is shown.

(Page 102)

- III Abigail, born March 4, 1766.
- IV Mary, born Oct. 27, 1767; married Benj. Hobbs, March 2, 1786.
- V Eunice, born Aug. 20, 1769.
- 97 VI Asa, Jr., born Nov. 26, 1771.
- VII Rachel, born June 23, 1773.
- VIII Lois, born Feb. 12, 1775; married Zadock Parkhurst of Weathersfield, Nov. 11, 1798.
- 98 IX Ezekiel, born Feb. 17, 1778; died Sept. 29, 1804.
- X Hannah, born July 13, 1780; died July 8, 1859.
- XI Thankful, born June 5, 1783; died Feb. 9, 1842.
- XII Samuel, born March 9, 1787; died April 17, 1850.

47. Captain William⁵ Upham (Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westminster, Vt., born at Malden (according to information given by his descendants, but as he was born after his father Ezekiel settled at Sturbridge, it would seem natural to conclude that William was born at Sturbridge, in the absence of special information to the contrary), Oct. 29, 1738; married Elizabeth Wood of Charlestown, N. H., Oct. 25, 1770, at Springfield, Vt.; she died æ. 54, May 8, 1804. The tradition in this family is, that William went to Sturbridge with his father when he settled at that place, but that could hardly be so. He left Sturbridge, and went to Charlestown, N. H., where he met his wife, and where his first child was born, July 19, 1771; when this child (Joshua) was six months old, he left Charlestown and moved to Weathersfield, where he remained the rest of his life. He was the first clerk of the town of Weathersfield — elected at the organization of the town. May 19, 1772 — and in 1772, he bought a large tract of land there, on which he lived and died; he was captain of a company from Weathersfield in the Vermont militia, which rendered service in the Revolution, and for which he was afterward paid by the State. He represented Weathersfield in the Vermont legislature, and held various other offices. He was baptized in a mill pond near his place, by Dr. Thomas Baldwin, of Boston, for whom the Baldwin church in Boston was named, some time previous to 1790. He died Dec. 20, 1812, æ. 74, leaving a good property to each of his sons. William Upham and his wife, Elizabeth, had:

- 99 I Joshua, born July 19 1771, at Charlestown, N. H.
- 100 II Caleb, born Feb. 8, 1775, at Weathersfield.
- 101 III Barak, born 1782, at Weathersfield.

48. Isaac⁵ Upham (Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born there Oct. 3, 1741; married Hepzibah Shapley, 1769, who died Jan. 8, 1808, æ. 68. He was in the Revolution, was one of the minute men. In the midst of haying he was warned to march at a minute's notice;

(Page 103)

he quit his scythe, took his arms and started immediately for the battle-field. His neighbors finished his haying and harvested his grain. He died at Sturbridge, March 10, 1808, æ. 66. April 2, 1808, his heirs quit claim to his estate, lying partly in Sturbridge, and partly in Charlton. Isaac Upham, and his wife, Hepzibah, had:

- I Lucretia, born Jan. 11, 1770; married Willard Wood, May 1, 1792.
- 102 II Isaac, born March 2, 1772, at Sturbridge.
- III Marcena, born Oct. 7, 1776; married Robert Stanton, of Monson, Dec. 10, 1810.
- IV Matilda, born Oct. 4, 1778; married Ephraim Wheelock, Oct. 6, 1796; they had: Fordice F., born June 18, 1797; Tristram S., born Feb. 5, [800; Emeline, born Oct. 9, 1802; died 1804; Dwight, born Sept. 15, 1805; Matilda, born Oct. 6, 1808.

49. Nathaniel⁵ Upham (Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born there, Sept. 27, 1746; married Sarah Bemis, Jan. 4, 1775. He succeeded to his father's estate at Sturbridge. They had:

- I Ruth, born Dec. 8, 1775; married Charles Dugar, of Charlton, June 19, 1796.
- II Betty, born Oct. 18, 1778; married Joel Clemense, of Charlton, Nov. 30, 1803, and they had: Merrick, born Jan. 18, 1812.
- III Sally, born May 16, 1782; married William Otis, of Brookfield, June 5, 1806.
- IV Nathaniel, born April 8, 1783; died June 23, 1794.
- 103 V Jacob, born Feb. 7, 1786.
- VI Polly, born April 5, 1788.
- VII Clarissa, born Feb. 24, 1790; married Jonathan Winslow, of Carlton, Sept. 15, 1810.
- VIII Esther, born March 12, 1792.
- IX Hannah, born June 18, 1794.

50. Thomas⁵ Upham (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born in Charlestown, June 30, 1718; married (1) Ruth Hammond, of Waltham, 1740-1, who died June 2, 1749; married (2) Susanna Myrick, March 18, 1749-50, who died Jan. 22, 1772, æ. 45; married (3) Martha Williams, of Newton, Sept. 17, 1772, who died at Pembroke, N. H., with her dau. Patty, at the age of 92. A granddau. of the third wife—Martha—(Mrs. Sarah M. Upham-Smith), has given the following items of information as to the family history, which she received from her grandmother during the lifetime of the latter. (Mrs. Smith's information was given in 1880), viz.:

(Page 104)

"My grandmother told me, when I was very young, that grandfather was a man who had a large share of self-respect, and she never liked to question him; he was twenty years older than herself, and she felt honored by the alliance. One or two incidents, illustrating his character, were indelibly impressed on my memory; she told me that we knew little of thunder-storms in

my day, for as the century advanced they became lighter. One summer afternoon a terrific storm spread over the heavens; the workmen in the hay field followed my grandfather to the house for shelter, for all seemed to feel safe who followed his lead. They gathered in the large kitchen — ten or twelve of them — while the house shook to its foundation; the children whimpered; the dog howled; all but the master were shaken with fear. He was calm; seeing the condition of affairs, he took his Bible — read a portion — and offered a prayer for protection; at once there was a hush; the children were quiet, the dog crouched at the feet of his master, and an awe crept over all.

“Occasionally, when storms were protracted, and work was suspended, he would improve the time in this manner. Truly ' the steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord.'"

"My grandmother told me that a common petition of her husband in prayer was: ' That there might never be a family by the name of Upham, where there might not be, at least one, who would be a Standard Bearer for Christ.'"

"Dr. Ebenezer Starr, the family physician, was accustomed in his social visits, to sit for hours and talk of the eternal future. On one occasion the general resurrection was the subject, when the doctor said: 'Deacon Upham, I wish to be buried by your side, that we may rise together. 'A few years since I visited my grandfather's plot, where side by side were the stones bearing their names.

"On a communion Sabbath, he was stricken with apoplexy, and lived speechless but two or three days. He died at the age of 62."

Deacon Thomas Upham died Oct. 17, 1780. His gravestone is in the cemetery at Weston, and beside the record of his death, has the following epitaph:

Here the clay form in hope to rise.
Of Dea. Thomas Upham lies;
Sixty-two years measured his race.
Thirteen of which in deacons place.
With other trusts he did sustain;
But God ordains the wise and just,
Like other men must mix with dust.

Composed by his Pastor,
Parson Kendall.

(Page 105)

The stone of his wife Susanna is also in the graveyard at Weston, near to her husband; but the graves of the two other wives are not there. His wife Martha was probably buried at Pembroke, N. H., where she died. Thomas Upham and his three wives had:

- I Ruth, born Sept. 3, 1742, dau. of first wife; married Noah Norcross, April 1, 1762, and afterward in 1780, she was the wife of Josiah Myrick, of Princeton.
- II Susanna, born Sept. 21, 1751, dau. of second wife; married Joseph Russell, of Weston, May 20, 1773, an inn holder of Lincoln.
- III Thomas, born July 21, 1762; died Jan. 10, 1776.

- IV Lydia, born Feb. 7, 1765; married Micah Fisk, of Framingham, Feb. 5, 1789.
- 104 V Nathan, born June 20, 1773, son of third wife; married Lydia Dix, Nov. 22, 1798.
- VI Amos, born Oct. 4, 1774; he was a merchant in Charleston, S. C, and died unmarried, July 1, 1803.
- 105 VII Jonathan, born Jan. 4, 1776; married Mehitable Whiting, of Dover, Mass.
- VIII Thomas, born March 1, 1777; married Sarah Fanning, Oct. 7, 1800, who died Aug. 12, 1812, leaving no children. He lived at West Newton, and died Feb. 2, 1803, of consumption, æ. 26.
- 106 IX Ephraim, born Nov. 3, 1778; married Hannah Cashman, and first settled in Montague, then in Bow, N. H., finally moved to Concord, N. H.
- X Patty (Martha), born Dec. 9. 1780 — posthumous; married Ezra Fuller, and went to Pembroke, N. H. They had Thomas, Ezra, and Martha Fuller,

51. Abijah⁵ Upham (Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Stoughton and Canton, Mass., born in Weston, May 1, 1726; married Jemima Bailey, of Stoughton. He first went to Stoughton — now Canton — in search of ship timber, found what he was in search of, and also a wife; with his wife he afterward obtained "many acres of good oak land, on which some of his descendants still live;" his father (Abijah, of Weston), bought a farm at Stoughton,

(Page 106)

and gave it to his son. The Uphams, of Stoughton and Canton, are all the descendants of these two. They had:

- 107 I Abijah, born May 17, 1752; married Rebecca Gill.
- 108 II Amos, born about 1753; married Lucy Hewitt, and, finally, settled in Ohio.
- III Jemima; married Seth Trowbridge, and had William and Seth.
- IV Elizabeth; married Dudley Bailey, and had Rebecca and Dudley. Dudley Bailey, Jr., married Elizabeth Upham, and had Dudley. Bailey, 3d, who married Nancy Smith; and Rebecca Bailey, who married Abijah Pitcher.
- 109 V Jonathan, born Oct. 5, 1767; married Hannah Snell.
- 110 VI Nathan; who married Susan Tilden, and went to Pennsylvania.

52. Phineas⁵ Upham (Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there April 26, 1747; married Lydia Myrick, 1769, who died Nov. 28, 1828, æ. 80 years; her gravestone at Weston. He was a lieutenant, and died at the age of 42. His gravestone at Weston has: "Lieut. Phineas Upham died Feb. 1, 1789, age 42 years." They had:

- I Joel, born March 20, 1771; died æ. 19, June 8, 1789; gravestone at Weston,
- 111 II Phineas, born March 8, 1773; died July 25, 1805.
- III Lydia, born May 17, 1775; died unm., Jan. 22, 1867. Her gravestone at Weston.
- 112 IV Abijah, born Dec. 26, 1777; died June, 1872.
- V Betsey, born Feb. 15, 1781; died æ 88 years and 6 months.
- VI Silas, born Oct, 10, 1783; died Dec. 29, 1871, unm. His gravestone at Weston.
- 113 VII John Myrick, born Aug. 25, 1786; died about 1845,
- 114 VIII Amos, born March 11, 1789; died Jan. 25, 1872, at Dorchester, Mass.

53. Jabez⁵ Upham (Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Bristol, Me., born either at Weston or Athol, Mass., May 6, 1735; married Hannah Burgess, who was said to be "a very

amiable and highly bred young lady of Athol. He was in the Revolution, and fought at Bunker's Hill. Some of his mother's people, the Trains, had moved to Bristol, Me., to which place he also moved, after the Revolution; it is probable that others from Athol moved to Bristol about this time. He lived at Bristol for many years, then moved to Waldoboro, in the same state. They had:

- I Ephraim; married Betsey Greenlow.
- II Josiah; married Rebecca Catherine Advance, of Cape Town, South Africa — said to be German; he was a sea captain, but left the sea, and settled at Cape Town.

(Page 107)

Some time about 1830, an officer of a ship which had returned from Africa, reported that there were at that time, a father and son by the name of Upham, who were in the mercantile business at Cape Town; this was probably this Josiah, and it is likely his descendants may be found in that place, or region.

- 115 III Isaac, born June 3, 1779, at Athol.
- IV Jabez; died at sea, unkm.
- 116 V John; born 1781, at Bristol; sea captain.
- VI Simeon; drowned at sea; unkm.
- VII Lydia; married Capt. Robert McFarland, of Bristol.
- VIII Judith; married William Lermond.
- IX Deborah; married James Daggett, of Union, Me.
- X Abigail; married Joseph W. Bruce.
- XI Hannah; died æ.18.

54. Joseph⁵ Upham (Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born in Reading, Mass., Dec. 10, 1740; married Eunice Kidder, at Dudley, April 16, 1765. She was born Dec. 7, 1735, and was the dau. of Richard Kidder, of Dudley, who was a descendant of James Kidder, born in East Grinstead, Sussex, England, 1626, and who was at Cambridge, Mass., in 1650, where he married Anna, dau. of Elder Francis Moore. (See Kidder Genealogy for complete record of this family to a very early period.) The dates of the deaths of Joseph Upham and his wife, Eunice, have not been found.

Joseph Upham went to Dudley, with his father, from Reading, when about eight years of age, and continued to live there during the remainder of his life. His father gave each of his sons a farm of about one hundred acres, when they reached twenty-one years of age, and he received one of those pieces of land — a portion of the estate originally purchased at Dudley when Joseph Upham, Sr., first went there from Reading. He was eight years one of the selectmen at Dudley, and perhaps during a longer period. He was chairman of the selectmen five years. The following is an extract from Ammidown's Historical Collections, article "Dudley":

"At a Town meeting in Dudley, 17th Dec., 1774, the town voted to appropriate the Province money in the hands of the collector, to buy a half chest of guns and bayonets; to adhere to the doings of the Grand Congress in all matters whatsoever; and to conform to the non-importation agreement. They then chose a committee of nine to see that the resolves of the Grand Congress were carried into effect." Joseph Upham was one of these. "August 17th, 1779, Joseph Upham was

(Page 108)

elected delegate to the Convention to meet at Cambridge, Sept. 5th, following, to assist in framing a constitution, and .a committee was appointed to prepare suitable instructions for his guidance.” Joseph Upham and wife, Eunice, had:

- I Eunice, born Sept. 24, 1766; bapt. Sept. 27, 1767; married Charles Brown, Sept. 11, 1788.
- 117 II Joseph, born Oct. 14, 1768; bapt. Oct. 23, 1768; married Susanna Jewell, and settled in New York.
- III Jeremiah, born May, 1771; bapt. July 14, 1771. Died by suicide, hanging.
- IV Hannah, born May 13, 1774; bapt. May 22, 1774; married Abel Rogers, of Castine, Me., and died at Dixon, Ill, 1856. She was the mother of Mrs. Joshua Pinkney, who also died at Dixon, and was the mother of Eugene, a lawyer of Dixon; Charles, of Denver, Col.; Hannah Jane, first wife of Dr. Hunt of Dixon; Micajah C., of California; Delia of Dixon; and Frank.
- V Elizabeth, born March 18, 1776; bapt. May 5, 1776; married Davis Earned, Oct. 17, 1802, and died May 21, 1809. They had:
 - A Sally Earned, born Sept. 1, 1803, died Nov. 1, 1803.
 - B Eliza Earned, born Nov. 1, 1804, died April 21, 1807.
 - C Hannah Earned, born Dec. 26, 1806.
 - D Betsey U. Earned, born May 4, 1809.
- 118 VI Sylvanus, born Feb. 6, 1778; bapt. April 12, 1778. Settled at Castine, Me., where he married Mary Avery.

55, Thomas⁵ Upham (Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born in Reading, Dec. 10, 1742; married Elizabeth Pratt, of Oxford, Feb. 10, 1784. They had:

- I Huldah, born May 12, 1785.
- II Lois, born Jan. 5, 1788; died July 2, 1854.
- III Abijah, born Aug. 11, 1790; married Olive Briggs, who died Aug. 12, 1858; he died in Montague, Mass., Oct. 9, 1857. They had Katharine, born July 11, 1815; died Sept. 12, 1819.

56. Benjamin⁵ Upham (Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, Sept. 14, 1749; married Hepzibah Earned, Nov. 20, 1778. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and was called out at the Lexington alarm, 1775; he died Jan. 16, 1827, æ. 78. They had:

- 119 I Hosea, born March 4, 1781.
- 120 II Amos, born May 7, 1784.
- III Benjamin, born Feb. 18, 1787; died July 22, 1836, unm.

(Page 109)

57. Simeon⁵ Upham (Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, May 11, 1757; married Miriam Larned, of Oxford, June 23, 1785; she died March 2, 1812. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and died Dec. 26, 1840. They had:

- I Martha, born March 2, 1790; married Simeon Briggs, and died at Deerfield,

March 6, 1866.

- II Joseph, born Sept. 8, 1791; died May 28, 1816, unm.
- 121 III Elihu Larned, born Dec. 28, 1793.
- IV Josiah A., born Sept. 3, 1797; died infant.
- V Simeon A., born Sept. 9, 1801; died Sept. 9, 1803.
- VI Perley, born July 8, 1803. He went west, to Michigan, in 1836, but did not remain, which was the event of his life. He returned to Dudley, and died there unmarried, April 18, 1854.

58. Nathan⁵ Upham (Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, June 8, 1763; married Mary Robbins, who died 1846. He died Nov. 6, 1847. They had:

- 122 I Jeremiah, born May 12, 1797.
- II Nathan, born Dec. 30, 1799; died at Brookfield, May 21, 1821.
- III Levi, born May 15, 1801; married Betsey Davis, March 30, 1828; he died April 15, 1868; she died Jan. 2, 1885, æ. 8 years and 10 months.
- 123 IV Josiah, born May 7, 1803; married (1) Clarissa Phillips, of Charlton, and (2) Betsey Larned, of Oxford.
- V Polly, born Aug. 18, 1805; married Peter Brackett, May 14, 1830.
- 124 VI Marcus, born Aug. 8, 1808; went to Rome, Pa., and married Lucy C. Towner.
- 125 VII Cyrus W., born Sept. 10, 1810; went to Rome, Pa., and married (1) Betsey Thatcher,, married (2) Fanny O. Evans.

59. Ivory⁵ Upham (Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Thompson, Conn., born in Charlestown, Mass., Sept. 27, 1724; married Jerusha Stone, Dec. 25, 1745, the dau. of John Stone, of Dudley, Mass. This Ivory had land conveyed to him in Killingly, Conn., by his father (Ivory, Sr.), Feb. 9, 1756, as per record shown with his father's family; he had also land deeded to him by John Stone, of Dudley, eighteen acres in 1771 — in this deed both Ivory Upham and John Stone are mentioned as yeomen. He died in Thompson, Feb. 14, 1791, in his 67th year. His will is at Pomfret, Conn., book 7, probated April 5, 1791, and names sons Jonathan and Joseph only. His wife, Jerusha, survived him, and died Aug. 16, 1793, in her 65th year. They had, all born in Thompson:

- I Tabitha, born Jan. 19, 1748; married Japhet Curtis, of Thompson.

(Page 110)

- 126 II Nathaniel, born Nov. 29, 1749; was in the Revolution, and settled in Saratoga Co., N. Y.
- III Ebenezer, born Nov. 26, 1751; was in the Revolution, and a prisoner of war at Halifax, Nova Scotia, was exchanged with others, but nearly all died before, or soon after reaching their homes, from the effects of bad treatment, and want of proper food while in the hands of the British. He died at Thompson, very soon after his return, Jan. 17, 1777.
- IV Mary, born June 12, 1754; married Charles Curtis, and lived at Thompson.
- V Jerusha Stone, born Jan. 15, 1758, at Thompson; died at Wilmington, Vt., May 23, 1841.
- VI John, born May 26, 1760; died Aug. 16, 1760, prob. at Thompson.
- 127 VII Jonathan, born June 26, 1761; was in the Revolution, and died at Windham, Vt.,

1827.

- 128 VIII Joseph, born April 20, 1766; died at Thompson.
- IX Ruth, born July 1, 1768; died at Thompson.
- X Susanna, born Sept. 25, 1771; married Constant Johnson, Sept. 13, 1798, and died at Dover, Vt., June 15, 1822. They had — Ivory, born May 14, 1800; died March 26, 1801; Armina, born June 24, 1803; died Jan. 8, 1863; she married Erastus Fitch, who died at Wilmington, Vt.; the Fitch children were Susanna A., married Elijah Spencer, of Hopkinton, N. H.; Erastus A., of Wilmington; Seraphina R.; Horace M., of Wilmington; Willard J., married Louisa Fitts, March 26, 1833, and had Norm C, and Arrosetta A.

60. Luke⁵ Upham (Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born there June 1, 1733; married Lois Sabin, March 28, 1759. She died June 14, 1804. He died Nov. 7, 1815. Following the capture of Fort William Henry, by Montcalm, a company was raised composed of men advanced in life, showing that most of the young men were already in service. Luke Upham was one of these — as per Miss Learned's History of Windham Co., Conn. They had:

- I Abigail, born Jan. 7, 1761; died Nov. 27, 1829.
- 129 II Isaac, born Sept. 7, 1762; died Nov. 23, 1815.
- 130 III Chester, born June 2, 1764; died Aug. 27, 1829.
- 131 IV Nehemiah, born April 20, 1766; died April 15, 1799.
- V Lucy, born March 13, 1768; died May 16, 1834.
- 132 VI Ephraim, born Nov. 22, 1770; died Nov. 22, 1850.

(Page 111)

- VII Elizabeth, born Nov. 23, 1772; married Trumbull, and moved to Munson, Mass. She died Oct. 25, 1802.
- VIII Hepzibah, born Oct. 24, 1774.
- IX Chloe, born Feb. 14, 1777; died March 24, 1842.
- X Phebe, born Feb. 24, 1778; married Daniel Taylor, of Worcester, Mass. She died at Canton, Conn., March 27, 1842.
- XI Huldah, born Jan. 23, 1783; died Feb. 5, 1824.

61. Luke⁵ Upham (Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, born in Mass. (place unknown), Oct. 25, 1746; married Grace Lockhart, and died in Onslow. They had:

- I Richard; died young.
- II Thomas; died young.
- III Sarah; married James Dickson, who was born April 30, 1780, and died Feb. 6, 1856; she died Feb. 24, 1859, æ. 80, leaving a large posterity.
- IV Mary; married Charles Marsh, and had Thomas, and Charles L. (both of whom married and had posterity) and Mary, who married Baillic.
- 133 V Richard; married Jane Vance, 1805, and lived at North River, Colchester Co., N. S.

62. Nathan⁵ Upham (Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, born in Mass. (place uncertain), July 25, 1752; married Eleanor Knowlton, about 1774, who died at the age of 94, in 1847. (She was the dau. of Lieut. Daniel Knowlton of the Conn, militia, who had

seen much service on the frontier, and was at the siege of Louisburg, and at Havanna; he was a near relative of Col. Knowlton; another one of his daughters was the grandmother of Sir Charles Tupper.) One of the great grandchildren of Nathan Upham says of him and his wife, as follows: "He was a great deal in the habit of hunting and roaming with congenial spirits, who enjoyed themselves over a bottle of choice wine, when it could be had. At home he spent his time in reading a collection of books, large for that day, while his wife and sons ran the farm — a large and valuable one; and they lived well. His wife was a remarkable woman, of great administrative ability, and an excellent manager; she was called 'Aunt Nellie,' and was at the head of the household until two years before her death, which occurred at the age of 94. I have a good recollection of her for about fifteen years; it was a pleasant home to visit: herself, her son Stephen, his wife and four children, the daughters Sarah, Zeviah, and Abby, lived a harmonious and happy family. They were kind and cheerful, never rude or boisterous, and it was a home for

(Page 112)

all the connections — all were welcome; while in intelligence they were superior to their surroundings." Nathan Upham and his wife, Eleanor, had:

- I. Nathan; married Susan Bulmer, and had: James K., who married Lynds, and lived at Tatamagonche, N. S.; a dau. who married Phineas McNutt; and a dau. who married David Blackmore, whose oldest son, Nathan U. Blackmore, was living at Moorehead, Minn.
- II Daniel, married Mary McNutt, and had: Daniel, who married and had a family: Robert, died childless; Mary, and Zevia, neither of whom have children.
- 134 III Luke, born 1783, at Onslow; married Janet Guthrie McCurdy, and lived at Onslow; died 1854.
- 135 IV David; settled in Ohio; he married Susan Mickerell; died in Preble Co., Ohio.
- V Robert; married Olivia McCurdy, and died childless.
- 136 VI Stephen; married Mary Bulmer, and lived with his family on the old homestead at Onslow.
- VII Elizabeth; married Thomas Baird Dickson, Feb. 25, 1820; she died May 2, 1862, æ. 76; her husband v/as born March 16, 1792, and died May 7, 1872, æ. 80. They had, Nathan Knowlton, who had a family, and lived near Pictou, N. S.; Mary, who married J. McCabe, and they had John A. McCabe, a lawyer at Baddeck, Cape Breton, N. S.
- VIII Zeviah; did not marry.
- IX Sarah; did not marry.
- X Abigail; did not marry.

63. Richard⁵ Upham (Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Stewiacke, Nova Scotia, born in Mass. (place uncertain), bapt. May 28, 1758; married Mary Ann, eldest dau. of Rev. Daniel Cock, and his wife Alison, in 1784; she was born in Scotland, 1759, and died March, 1842. They settled in Stewiacke — called also Otter Brook — in 1785, the year after their marriage. He died Oct., 1825. They had:

- I Daniel C, born Sept. 22, 1786, in Truro, N. S.; married Charlotte Fisher, Oct., 1826, and settled at Otter Brook — Stewiacke — was a successful bear hunter; they had 2 sons and 3 daughters. Charlotte died June 11, 1865. He died May 15, 1871.

- II Richard, born May, 1788, in Truro; married 1838, Elizabeth McCann, of Wallace River, to which place he moved; he died there May 2, 1871.
- III Elizabeth, born 1791; died April 29, 1855, unm.

(Page 113)

- IV Alison Jamison, born 1793; married John Jeffers, and died Feb. 26, 1861.
- VI Mary Ann, born 1795; died Aug. 1, 1855, unm.
- VII Ebenezer, born March, 1797; married Sarah Whidde, about 1828, and settled in New Annan, where she died May, 1857. They had two sons and four daughters.
- VIII William, born May 3, 1800; never married.
- 137 IX Robert, born April 28, 1803; married Sarah Jane Davis, Jan. 18, 1843, and lived near the Albion mines, Nova Scotia

64. Jesse⁶ Upham (Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born in Malden, March 18, 1745; married Sarah James, of Lynn, April 2, 1767; he was a farmer, and died Aug. 23, 1825, æ 80. They had:

- 138 I Ezekiel, born Sept. 18, 1768; married Rebecca Hawks, and lived at Deerfield and Henniker, N. H.
 - II Sarah, born Aug. 22, 1770; married Amos Farrington, Sept. 26, 1788.
 - III Jesse, born April 28, 1772; died Jan. 2, 1775.
- 139 IV Ezra, born Aug. 4, 1774; of Herkimer, N. Y.
- 140 V Jesse, born Nov. 8, 1775; of Melrose.
- VI Hannah, born Dec. 18, 1780; died 1793.
- 141 VII Joshua, born Dec. 15, 1784; of Salem.

65. Rev. Timothy⁶ Upham (Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Deerfield, N. H., born in Malden, Feb. 20, 1748; married (1) Hannah Gookin, May 18, 1773, who was born in North Hampton, Mass., April 22, 1754, and died Aug. 4, 1797, in her 44th year. (She was the dau. of the Rev. Nathaniel Gookin, of North Hampton, and his wife, Love Wingate; the Rev. Nathaniel, a graduate of Harvard College, and the great-grandson of Maj. Gen. Daniel Gookin, of Revolutionary fame. In Dr. Upham's Notices is a personal note of Hannah Gookin.) He married (2) Hepzibah Neal, of Stratham, N. H., Oct., 1799, who died May 15, 1811, æ. 57.

Timothy Upham was a graduate of Harvard College, at the age of 20, in the class of 1768; he completed the study of theology with the Rev. Mr. Trask of Brentwood, N. H. In 1722, he was ordained minister of the First Congregational Church at Deerfield, being then 24 years of age, and was the first minister settled at that place. He remained at Deerfield during the remainder of his life, and died Feb. 21, 1811, of pneumonia. He was buried in the old graveyard at Deerfield, where his stone bears the following inscription:

(Page 114)

SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF THE REV. TIMOTHY UPHAM,

First pastor of the Congregational Church in this town, over which he was ordained in Nov., 1772, and was continued to them, to mutual satisfaction, for 39 years; then this mortal put on immortality. In the joyful hope of a glorious resurrection, he departed this life Feb. 21, 1811,

aged 63. As a testimony of their grateful remembrance of his long and affectionate services, the Congregational Society to whom he ministered, have erected this monument.

The following is the inscription on the stone which marks the grave of his wife, Hannah, also at Deerfield:

HANNAH CONSORT OF THE REV. TIMOTHY UPHAM,

Who departed this life Aug. 4, 1797, in the 44, year of her age.

If truth, love, virtue, each attractive grace.
That warms the heart, or animates the face;
If tears, or sighs, or ardent prayers could save
The kind, the generous, from the silent grave;
Then death, relentless, must have lost his prey,
And with it lost his cruel power to slay
One who shall rise and shine in realms above,
Forever happy in her Savior's love.

(Written by Elizabeth Champney Williams.)

Dr. Upham, in the Notices, thus refers to the Rev. Timothy, his grandfather:

"Rev. Timothy Upham was six feet tall, rather spare, but perfectly erect. His hair was black, eyes hazel, nose straight and rather prominent, and his teeth perfect till the day of his death. His voice was remarkably melodious and powerful; his enunciation was clear and distinct. His mind was perfectly balanced, his judgment excellent, and his temper, though naturally quick, was under perfect control. Distinguished for the rectitude of his character, for quiet dignity, and constant self-possession, he won the admiration of his people, while his hospitality and benevolence, extending to the very verge of his means, awakened their love and esteem. His professional duties were to him a source of constant pleasure, and were performed with constant assiduity. His teachings from the pulpit were chiefly marked by the exceeding care and anxiety which was manifested lest he should vary from the revealed doctrines and precepts of our holy

(Page 115)

religion, and be guilty of preaching anything but the eternal truth of God. To this feeling was joined another, equally prominent — love for the welfare of the immortal spirit."

The Notices also contain extracts from his funeral sermon, and various other matters in connection with the life and work of the Rev. Timothy Upham. Timothy Upham and his wife, Hannah, had:

- 142 I Nathaniel, born June 9, 1774, at Deerfield; Member of Congress from New Hampshire.
- II Timothy; died in childhood.
- III Mary; died in childhood.
- IV Mary and John, twins; died in childhood.
- 143 V Timothy, born 1782; he was lieut.-col. of the 21st U. S. Infantry, in the war of

1812-14, afterward collector of the port at Portsmouth, N. H., and brig.-gen. N. H. militia.

- VI Hannah, born July, 1789; principal of the Ontario Female Seminary at Canandaigua, New York, from 1830 to 1848; she died there, Aug. 20, 1868.

66. Nathan⁶ Upham (Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, July 13, 1750; married Feb. 27, 1772, Eleanor Gilbert, born Dec. 19, 1752 (Old Style); died Dec. 9, 1843. She was dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (Abbott) Gilbert of New Braintree, Mass. He died in Brookfield, April 17, 1828. They had:

- I Hannah, born Sept. 18, 1774; married John Rockwood, Nov. 12, 1795; died March 11, 1848.
- II Daniel Gilbert, born Feb. 20, 1777; married Elizabeth ("Betsey") , who died June 20, 1845; he died April 27, 1847, in Rockingham, Vt., without children.
- 144 III Pliny, born April 1, 1779; married Katherine Hastings, Dec. 30, 1802.
- IV Polly, born Dec. 17, 1780; married Willard Moore, Oct. 30, 1806, and died Feb. 25, 1853; she died Nov. 15, 1827, æ. 50 years.
- V Zeruah, born Sept. 5, 1783; married Warren Rice, Jan. 10, 1811, and died Sept. 17, 1816.
- 145 VI Nathan, (Jr.) born April 25, 1786; married Charlotte Rice, May 31, 1807.
- 146 VII George, born Feb. 23, 1789; married Patty Bellows, May 26, 1814.
- VIII Charles, born July 22, 1792; died March 26, 1796.
- IX Harvey, born Nov. 15, 1794; died Nov. 24, 1796.

67. Daniel⁶ Upham (Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born

(Page 116)

there, July 7, 1762; married (1) Lydia Walker, Sept. 27, 1781, who died Aug. 16, 1823; married (2) Matilda Olds, June 10, 1824, who died Sept. 30, 1837. He died in Brookfield, Jan. 24, 1833. They had:

- I Timothy, born Feb. 26, 1784; died infant.
- 147 II William, born Dec. 12, 1785; married Dorothy Winter, and lived in Brookfield.
- III Timothy, born Feb. 22, 1788; died Feb. 14, 1870, unm.
- IV Daniel, born April 14, 1790; died infant.
- V Tammy, born Feb. 22, 1791; died Oct. 22, 1816.
- VI Lydia, born May 29, 1793; married Otis Rice, pub, Oct. 6, 1816.
- VII Sally, born Feb. 9, 1796; married Benj. Heywood, Jan. 13, 1820.
- VIII Liberty, born Dec. 20, 1798; left home in 1828, went to Batavia, N. Y., and never again heard from.
- 148 IX Washington, born July 1, 1801; married Lydia Charles, and lived in Dudley and Monson.
- 149 X Hiram, born Sept. 17, 1803; married Chloe Winter, sister of his bro. William's wife, and lived in Brookfield.

68. Phineas⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, born there Oct. 4, 1739; married (1) Susanna Buckminster, dau. of Thomas, May 20, 1762; she died March 23, 1802, æ. 60, as per gravestone at Brookfield. He married (2) Elizabeth Sherburne, dau. of

Dea. Thomas, Nov. 4, 1802. In the Brookfield records the following titles are applied to him, by the dates given, they are evidently militia titles: "second lieut. 1761; captain, 1774; col., 1775; the title of major does not appear in the Brookfield records, but there is a note in the Hist. of Worcester, showing that somebody made an artificial leg for Major Phineas Upham, of Brookfield." He was representative from Brookfield for the years 1781, 1782, 1785, and 1797. He died June 24, 1810, æ. 70, as per gravestone at Brookfield. Phineas Upham and wife Susanna, had:

- I Katherine, born Feb. 17, 1763; married Col. Joseph Scott, of Craftsbury, Vt., Feb. 21, 1797.
- 150 II Jabez, born Aug. 23, 1764; grad. H. C, 1785; married Lucy Faulkner, and was a lawyer at Brookfield.
- 151 III Thomas, born Dec. 21, 1766; married Mehitabel Newell, and was a merchant at Sturbridge.
- 152 IV George Baxter, born Dec. 27, 1768; grad. H. C, 1789; married Mary Duncan, and was a lawyer at Claremont, N. H.
- V Susanna, born Nov. 11, 1770; married Hon. William B, Bannister, of Newburyport.
- VI Polly, born June 25, 1772.

(Page 117)

- VII Elizabeth, born June 4, 1774; married William Emerson Faulkner (a bro. of Lucy F., who married Jabez Upham, above), June 30, 1804; he was a grad. of Harvard, and a lawyer; was born in Acton, and died in Brookfield, Oct. 1, 1804. She died in Brookfield, 1808. They had an only child, Elizabeth Emerson Faulkner, born in Brookfield, April 13, 1805; married May 15, 1833, m Boston, the Rev. Jonathan Cole (Unitarian), of Salem, grad. of H. C; and they had: (1) Thomas Palfrey Cole, born in Kingston, Mass., Aug. 22, 1834, died in Honolulu, Sandwich Islands, Aug. 5, 1861; (2) Elizabeth Upham Cole, born in Hallowell, Me., Jan. 21, 1838; (3) John Treadwell Cole, born in Hallowell, June 19, 1841, died in Charleston, S. C, Jan. 3, 1871; (4) Charlotte Cole, born in Hallowell, May 20, 1844; (5) William Emerson Cole, born in Hallowell, June 7, 1847, died in Hallowell, Sept. 4, 1849.
- 153 VIII Phineas, born Feb. 3, 1776; married Mary Avery Baldwin, and was a merchant of Boston.
- 154 IX Samuel, born May 6, 1778; grad. of Dartmouth, and a lawyer; married Anne Scott, and died in Lowell, Vt., 1861.
- X Frances, born April 27, 1780; married Judge Ralph Parker, of New York, in 1813, who was from Glover, Vt.

60. Colonel Joshua⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., and later of New Brunswick, born Nov. 3, 1741, in Brookfield; married (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Col. John Murray, of Rutland, Mass., Oct. 27, 1768, who died in 1782. (Her father was a mandamus councillor of the province before the Revolution, a prominent Tory of great wealth; at the Revolution twenty-nine of his farms were confiscated, and he went to New Brunswick). He married (2) Mary, the dau. of Hon. Joshua Chandler, of New Haven, Conn., who survived him and died at Annapolis, N. S., in 1826. Joshua Upham was a graduate of Harvard College, class of 1763, a lawyer by profession; he represented Brookfield in the General Court of Mass.,

at the outbreak of the Revolution, upon which he became a Loyalist and entered the British army; he was commissioned a lieut.-col, and appointed as an aid to Sir Guy Carleton, was present at the attack on New London, leading a regiment of American Loyalists on that occasion. After the Revolution he went to New Brunswick, where he was judge of the Supreme Court of the province; his property in Mass. was confiscated, probably on account of which he was placed by the British government upon the half pay-roll of a "Provincial Corps called the King's American Dragoons." In 1807 he was sent to England on a mission to the home government,

(Page 118)

which was successful, but he did not live to return; he died in London, Nov. 1, 1808. There is a notice of Judge Upham in Curwen's Letters and Journal; also, see Joseph Willard's address before the members of the bar of Worcester Co., Mass., 1829; also the May number of the American Quarterly Register, 1841, p. 413. The following is an extract from the memoir of his son (Charles W. Upham), published in the Proceedings of the Mass. Hist. Soc, Dec., 1876, by Dr. George E. Ellis.

"Joshua Upham was born in Brookfield, Mass., in 1741. He graduated at Harvard College in 1763. In view of the agitations and alienations which were so painfully active among the members of that class when, after their pleasant fellowship in the College, they in a few years should find themselves at variance in the entrance of their manly careers, it is interesting to note the many names on the list which are associated with a remarkable personal history on both sides in the Revolutionary strife. There stand the names of the honored patriot, Josiah Quincy, Jr., prematurely called from the good service which he was so nobly rendering; of Nathan Gushing, Judge of the Supreme Court of Mass.; and of Timothy Pickering. These are conspicuous names on the winning side. There, too, is the name of a neutral or a mediator, — that of John Jeffries, who returned from his medical studies in Aberdeen, just as our strife was opening, in the British naval service; went off with Gen. Howe, as surgeon to the forces in Nova Scotia, and also in Charleston, S. C; returned to England, crossed the British Channel to France, in a balloon; and came back, in 1789, to practise his profession in Boston. The names of the college catalogue then arranged in the order of social rank. After the name of Upham came those of Jonathan Bliss — afterwards Upham's brother-in-law — and of Sampson Salter Blowers, these three being all refugees in the war. Upham and Bliss became judges of the Supreme Court of the Province of New Brunswick, Bliss being the Chief Justice; and Blowers, Chief Justice of that of Nova Scotia. The last named lived beyond one hundred years before he was starred in the catalogue. Similar divergencies may be traced in the fortunes of the classes preceding and following that of 1763. They contained many prominent men, whose careers on either side were fond subjects of interest and study to the subject of this memoir, as they illustrated history and character.

"Joshua Upham began the study of law in Brookfield, and had won much distinction at the Worcester bar; being greatly honored in his profession, and respected for public spirit as a

(Page 119)

citizen up to the painful crisis in his lot. It is remarkable that, while those who were driven to the royal side, as he was, generally accorded with the British policy in the suppression of manufacturing enterprises in the Colonies, he was very active in promoting such provincial industries. In March, 1768, a meeting was held in Worcester of those who, indignant with the

prohibitory measures of England, were in favor of advancing manufactures. The famous Ruggles opposed the disloyal movement; but Upham approved it. He, with his two brothers and other gentlemen, had built a woolen manufactory in Brookfield, and he had made efforts to introduce the manufacture of salt at stations on the sea-coast. But he fell upon distracted times; and there can be no harm in saying that, like many others in the country of a class of so-called Loyalists, who were at worst only timid, halting, or cautious, while sincerely upright, conscientious, and patriotic, he received unmerited harsh treatment. Committees of correspondence, of espionage and inquisition, became very active, sometimes overbearing and impertinent, in every town. The business which they assigned to themselves was to put the question of King or People to every citizen, especially the more prominent ones in place or influence. Hurry and dictation were offensive to some, who needed only time and freedom of action to bring them into accord with the popular movements. On receiving a somewhat imperious call from the committee of his town, for a statement of his opinions and purpose in the critical state of affairs, he replied by a letter, which is printed in Force's 'American Archives,' fourth series, vol. ii, page 852, dated May 20, 1775. In this letter, he says he is pausing to decide on the position which he shall himself take, until, after free debate and a proper deliberation, the majority of the people have committed themselves to the one or the other alternative. He will not set up his private judgment against that of the people, but claims a right to express his own views and apprehensions to help in the decision of the question. Then he will acquiesce in the popular resolve, and take a common part and lot in measures designed to save the country in resisting the royal government, though he may think such measures improper, and not likely to be successful. In the mean while, he demanded freedom of opinion, and security for person and property. But the intense feelings of the hour, and the humor of his fellow-citizens, would not admit of what seemed weak and cautious temporizing, and a timid mistrust of a hopeful cause. The coolness of treatment which he received, with threats or apprehensions of what might follow, drove him, as they did many others under like circumstances, to the protection of the

(Page 120)

royal sympathizers in Boston. This act decided his future for him. Without means of support for himself and family in a besieged town, he accepted from the British commander the office of supervision of the refugees from the country, and, soon after, an appointment as an aide on the staff of Sir Guy Carleton, subsequently Lord Dorchester, between whom and himself there continued a warm friendship. The close of the war found him at New York in the British service as a colonel of dragoons. He was among the proscribed whose estates were confiscated by the State of Mass. in 1778; and nothing but exile was before him.* Mr. Upham had married, first, a daughter of Col. John Murray, of Rutland, Mass.; and, on her decease, a daughter of Hon. Joshua Chandler, of New Haven, Conn. The latter was the mother of the subject of this memoir (Hon. Chas. W. Upham) and of several other children. The stately mansion of her father was afterwards long known as the 'Tontine Hotel,' in New Haven. A building of the same name succeeds it on the same site. Mr. Upham's fine homestead in Brookfield long served a similar use.

“Col. Pickering who as above stated, was one of those who disapproved the summary measures pursued towards the so-called Loyalists, felt a sincere sympathy for his old college chum, Upham. In a letter he wrote to a friend in March, 1783, he says that Upham had expressed to a correspondent in Boston, where he had left a daughter, an intention of returning there; and he adds, 'Upham is a good hearted fellow, and probably would not have joined the enemy but for his marriage connections.' After the close of hostilities, and during the long delay

in the evacuation of New York, Pickering, who had hoped to have a friendly interview with Upham, which the hurried departure of the latter prevented, wrote to him from West Point, Nov. 14, 1783, a most cordial letter of unbroken regard and sympathy. To this Upham, on the 18th, replied in the same spirit of kindness and esteem, saying, 'I leave the country for the winter from pecuniary considerations, not from resentment.'

"New Bruswick, which had been a county of Nova Scotia, called Sunbury, was separated and made a distinct government and province in 1784. At the first organization of the Supreme

*The State of Mass., in Sept., 1778, passed "An Act to prevent the return to this State of certain persons therein named, and others who have left this State or either of the United States, and joined the Enemies thereof. "The persons named, one of whom was "Joshua Upham, Esq.," were, under this act, if they returned, to "Suffer the pains of death without benefit of clergy."

(Page 121)

Court of the Province, Joshua Upham was made an assistant justice, Nov. 25, 1784. He was also, with other refugees, on the council of Thomas Carleton, Esq., who was commissioned as first governor of the Province. The Judge faithfully and ably discharged the arduous duties attendant upon the tasks assigned to him, under the conditions of a rough country and a settlement among a raw and heterogeneous population. His brethren on the bench sent him to England in 1807, on a mission to the government, for securing a more complete organization of the judiciary of the Province. He met with perfect success in the purpose of his errand. He also made many strongly attached personal friends, among whom were Mr. Palmer, who bequeathed his valuable library to Harvard College, Sir John Wentworth, Sir William Pepperrell, and Mr. Spencer Perceval. The last-named gentleman, chancellor of the Exchequer, formed so strong a regard for Mr. Upham — who died in London in 1808, and was buried in the Church of Marylebone — as to continue acts of substantial kindness to the widow and children, whom the Judge had left with very slender means. The chancellor, a few days before his assassination, sent a considerable sum of money, — four hundred silver dollars,— with books and other valuable gifts, for the education of his youngest son Charles W.

"Judge Upham's house was on the banks of the Kenebekasis. The scenes around it, and the conditions of domestic and social life which it involved, were for several years rough and severe. Still, they had their compensations in the occasions for activity, enterprise, and sterling virtues which they presented, and were especially favorable to the development of good qualities in the children born and trained there by worthy parents."

Joshua Upham had, by first wife, Elizabeth Murray:

- I Isabella, born Sept. 30, 1769; died early.
- II Elizabeth Murray, born May 19, 1771; died in Frederickton, New Brunswick 1844.
- 155 III John Murray, born July 21, 1773, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Mary Dickson in 1803, and was a physician, at one time practising in Truro, N. S., later in county Lennox, Ontario, Canada.
- IV Joshua Nichols, born May 6, 1775, in Brookfield, counsellor at law; married Mary Field, of Enfield, dau. of Robert, and they had Edith Murray, who married Alonzo Cutler, of St. Louis, 1828. Joshua Nichols died in Greenwich, June 11, 1805.
- V Robert M.; died early.

(Page 122)

- VI Sarah Green, born Feb. 19, 1777; married Aug. 7, 1797, John Murray Bliss, born Feb. 22, 1771, judge of the Supreme Court of N. B., and for a time acting gov. of New Brunswick. She died April 19, 1835.
- VI Mary; married William Ruffee, of Greenville, N. S.

By second wife, Mary Chandler:

- VII Martha Sophia, married Alexander Winniett of Annapolis, son of High Sheriff, and bro. of Sir William Winniett. She died in 1889, when the following obituary notice was published:

"MRS. SOPHIA (UPHAM) WINNIETT.

"When Sir Francis Nicholson made the final capture of Port Royal in October, 1710, a young volunteer, a Frenchman by birth and a Huguenot by religious education, who had accompanied him from London, was the officer called upon to set the first guard in the captured town. This young man's name was William Winniett, the great-grandfather of the husband of Mrs. Sophia Winniett. Joseph Winniett, his son, married Mary Dyson, by whom he had William Winniett, who was the father of Susan Winniett, who married the Rev. J. T. Twining, of Halifax, Nova Scotia, Chaplain of the British forces in Canada, and the grandmother of E. H. Twining of Chicago; and of Alexander, husband of the deceased, and of Sir William Wolsley Winniett, R. N., who died while Governor of the Cape Coast Colonies in Africa a few years ago. This is the oldest English speaking family in the Dominion of Canada, and the daughter and surviving child of the deceased is the only person now in Nova Scotia who bears the name. Paternally the late Mrs. Winniett is of American Loyalist descent, her father having himself been a Loyalist. In 1783 he migrated from his old colonial home over the border, at the close of the Revolutionary war, in which he served against the revolutionists, to New Brunswick, in which province he afterwards lived and died, leaving a family of whom Sophia, the deceased lady, was one of the youngest. The Parish of Upham derives its name from him on account of grants of land made to him as a reward for services in the war."

(Page 123)

- VIII Kathron Elizabeth Putnam, married Judge George Pagan, of New Brunswick. They had a son, and a daughter, Agnes, who married Chas. R. Ray, mayor of St. John, N. B. Kathron Elizabeth Putnam died Nov. 28, 1878.
- 156 IX Charles Wentworth, born May 4, 1802, in St. John; married Ann S. Holmes. He was a grad. of Harvard, and Unitarian minister at Salem, Mass., afterward M. C. from Mass.
- X Frances Chandler, born in Norton, Kings Co., N. B., Feb. 3, 1806; married John Wesley Welden, judge of the Supreme Court of N. B., and for many years speaker of the House of Assembly. They had: (1) Charles W. Welden, born Feb. 27, 1830, married Anne Tucker, was made queen's counsel, 1873, and a member of the House of Commons for the city and county of St. John, 1878.* (2) J. D. Upham Welden, of Natal, South Africa. (3) Mary Elizabeth Welden, married James

O'Dell of the 63d Regiment. They have a son, J. T. O'Dell, who was an officer of the 65th Regiment, in 1878. Frances Chandler (Upham) Welden died May 19, 1844, and he married (2) Susan, eldest dau. of Judge Thomas Chandler Halburton, author of "Sam Slick."

The following is the *fac simile* of an autograph letter from Judge Joshua Upham to Col. Abraham De Peyster, of St. John, N. B., also an American Loyalist.

*The Hon. Charles W. Welden, D. C. L., Q. C, is one of the most prominent public men in New Brunswick. He was graduated at King's College, Windsor, in 1847, and is a member of the law firm of Welden & McLean, of St. John. His legal attainments are recognized as of a very high order, and "there have been few important cases in New Brunswick of late years in which he has not been retained. As an authority on maritime law, it is said he has no peer in Canada. In politics he has always been a pronounced liberal. In religion he is a member of the Church of England. — A special number of the *Dominion Illustrated*, of Feb. 14, 1891, contains a portrait, and biographical sketch of Mr. Welden.

(Page 124)

Dear Sir,

John is going soon for the winter to Wellfleet with Mr. Bradford to spend the winter — to pay his passage & please to let him have 40/ — ^{with him} he says he is indebted about five dollars to a Taylor & Shoemaker — they will call on you about one month hence, if please to pay them, the above amount, being what is due to both —

your friend &c.

Joshua Upham

Dec^r 10. 1797. —

Col. Depeyster —

(Page 125)

The following extract from the Diary of Benjamin Marston shows some of the service which Major Upham rendered the Crown in 1781. Benjamin Marston was a relative of the Winslows, and at one time was sheriff of Northumberland county, New Brunswick. His diary has only lately been discovered, and contains much historical information concerning the times of which he wrote:

"New York, Thursday, July 12, 1781.

"Lloyd's Neck attacked by the French, the party covered by a 36 gun frigate and the Romulus

and some other armed vessels.

"Saturday, July 14.

"The party who attacked were about 400. They were defeated by Major Upham who commands the Post at the Neck with some loss. On our side no one person was hurt. This Post is of importance to the Garrison supplying it with quantities of fuel — notwithstanding it was ordered a few days ago to be evacuated by ye troops who kept post there and but for the entreaties of the aforementioned Major Upham would have been left with some thousand cords of wood a prey to the enemy.

"He was permitted to take post there with about 100 or 150 Refugees. With this handful aided by the crews of some vessels who were there a wooding he defeated the enemy who came to take possession of it. But notwithstanding the importance of the post, the people who have offered their services to keep it, cannot obtain even an allowance of rations — at the same time a very elegant musick house is built at Fort George and subscriptions are taken at Rivington's office at a guinea a piece to lay out a walk at ye upper fort for the use of the military gentlemen."

In addition to the foregoing extracts it may be of interest to say that old Mr. Burnett, of Norton, N. B., who was at Lloyd's Neck, stated:

"The Fort on Lloyd's Neck was defended by the Loyalists themselves. They used to go up the hill above the fort to cut the wood which was then shipped to New York, for the use of the Royal Army. To facilitate their work they constructed a slide, or spout, down which the wood was thrown as it was cut. When the alarm was given that the fort was about to be attacked, they hurried with all speed to their posts. The wood cutters, partly from the nature of their work, and partly from the exigencies of the times, wore sheep skin breeches. On the occasion of the alarm just referred to, a number of the men in their haste to defend the post slid down the spout, 'and I tell you,' said a participant in the affair, ' the leather breeches were *pretty hot*.' "

(Page 126)

70. Jabez⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Woodstock, and later of Upham, Kings county, New Brunswick, born in Brookfield, Dec. 28, 1747; married Bethia Cutler, . — dau. of Thomas, of Weston, Nov. 28, 1771, who was born 1753, and died in 81st year, Aug. 26, 1834. He was in the Revolutionary war, enlisted for three years in the Continental army, in 1781; after the war he probably lived in Vt., for a time, but finally went to Woodstock, N. B., where he was one of the early settlers. It has been a matter of current belief among some of his posterity in N. B., that he was a Loyalist during the Revolution, but this is an evident mistake — the year of his enlistment, and his age are on the company roll; this impression was probably owing to the fact that his brother, Judge, and Col. Joshua, was a prominent Loyalist, and also settled in the provinces after the Revolution. Jabez Upham was first engaged in lumbering at Woodstock; was at one time high sheriff, and also had the title of lieut. He was not successful in business at Woodstock, and finally settled in Kings county, where he obtained land, at a place which was given the name of Upham, which it still retains. He died at Upham, Aug. 3, 1822, in his 73d year. His posterity are still living at Upham, and vicinity, in considerable numbers. Jabez Upham and wife Bethia had:

I Charlotte, born Sept. 7, 1772, at Brookfield; married Col. Richard Ketchum, of

- Woodstock, and had 9 children.
- 157 II James, born Sept. 9, 1774; married Martha Smith, and was for many years a magistrate, and collector of customs at Woodstock.
 - III William, born March 16, 1777; married Betsey Smith, of W.
 - IV Sarah, born March 17, 1779; died Nov. 22, 1852.
 - V Abigail, born Dec. 11, 1781; died April 9, 1782.
 - 158 VI Joshua, born July 28, 1784; lived at Upham, and died Feb. 1, 1862.
A note in the register of this family says: "The first six born in Brookfield, the others at Cavendish, New State."
 - VII Jabez, born April 17, 1787; he was colonel in the militia, and died unm., Aug. 1, 1866. (One of this family, in a later generation, writes: "We cannot say when they came to New Brunswick, but find in an old book, that Jabez was born in Vermont, April 17, 1787.")
 - VIII Isabella, born Dec. 27, 1790; died Feb. 2, 1857.
 - IX Thomas C, born Oct. 16, 1793; died Dec. 6, 1796.

(Page 127)

- X Mary, born July 22, 1797; married James Titus, of Upham, and had 8 children — among whom, Jabez, Jonathan, and James; she died Aug. 9, 1872.

71. James⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Montgomery, Vt., born July 13, 1755, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Elizabeth Barnard, born at Deerfield, Nov. 26, 1767; died at Montgomery, June 6, 1851. He died at Montgomery, Oct., 1827. They had:

- 159 I Selah Barnard, born Nov. 2, 1786, at Deerfield; died at M., April 15, 1835.
- II Isabella Bliss, born Sept. 26, 1789, at Mayville, N. B.
- III George Ryerson, born Aug. 11, 1790, at Mayville, N. B.
- IV Louisa Buckminster, born March 9, 1793, at Brookfield, Mass.
- V Sarah Eliza, born March 24, 1795, at Brookfield.
- VI Joshua Chamberlain, born April 2, 1797, at Brookfield.
- VII James Francis, born March 19, 1799, at Brookfield; lived in Wisconsin.
- VIII Henry Haskins, born May 3, 1801, at Montgomery.
- IX Samuel B. S., born April 7, 1803, at Montgomery; had a son, Selah Barnard, who was at one time located at 841 8th avenue. New York.
- X Frances Catherine, born June 21, 1805, at Montgomery.
- 160 XI Edward Erastus, born Sept. 27, 1808, at Montgomery; in mercantile business at Portland, Me.
- XII Mary Chamberlain, born Aug. 15, 1810, at Montgomery.

The descendants of this family are scattered through the West, and many of them have not been traced.

72. Edward⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Northampton, Mass., born 1759-60 (he released his guardian March 2, 1781), in Brookfield; married Mary Catlin, of Deerfield, Mass., who died Dec. 7, 1833, æ. 69. He was a lawyer of much promise, and practised his profession first at New Salem; was local leader of the Jeffersonian party in politics, and presidential elector in 1804; subsequently he removed to Northampton, and in 1807, was candidate for Congress, but died suddenly, before the election, at the age of about 48. His wife survived his death, and at her death, the following obituary notice was published in the

Northampton *Courier*:

"Died. In this town, Dec. 7, 1833, widow Mary C. Upham, aged 69. Mrs. Upham's life was characterized by Christian humility and uprightness; great fortitude in the discharge of responsible duties under adverse circumstances; and the constant exercise of the spirit of

(Page 128)

benevolence and kindness. She was excellent in precept, and impressive in example; and until the day her death was announced, in exercise of those high parental duties which ever devolve upon a mother. Her sickness was protracted and severe, but she endured her sufferings with exemplary fortitude, and died with much calmness and resignation."

Edward Upham and his wife Mary had:

- I Seth Bliss; returned to New Salem, where he died.
- 161 II Charles Jarvis, married Eliza Clary in 1833, dau. of Ethan Allen Clary, of Springfield, Mass.
- III Abby, died unm. in Northampton, March 4, 1830 æ. 37.
The following obituary notice was published in the Northampton Courier: "Died: March 4, 1830, Miss Abby Upham, eldest daughter of the late Edward Upham, Esq., of this place. Miss Upham possessed beyond most of her sex, strength and understanding united to pure and elevated impulses of heart; endowed by nature with a mind of a superior order, and cultivated as such a mind will become, in spite of adverse circumstances, she exhibited in society attractions refined with a just taste, and discriminating, though unobtrusive knowledge. By an early bereavement she was left without a natural protector or guard, to meet and repel the frowns of fortune, and the cold regards of the world. With a clear perception of the obligations which her situation imposed, and a persevering resolution to perform whatever duty required, she sustained herself when most would have faltered, and many might have fallen. She lived to meet the reward of her honorable exertions, in comparative prosperity, respect and attachment, and numerous friends. Her example is full of instruction and encouragement to those who entering on life with fair prospects, and high expectations, find them all, by a sudden reverse levelled in the dust. Her last illness was protracted and painful, but borne with that fortitude, which an unwavering trust in the Being who gave her life, and from whom she had received so many liberal endowments, alone could inspire. To Him she cheerfully resigned her spirit, in the humble hope and trust that He would guide it through the valley of death to eternal life."
- IV Mary; lived in Cambridge; she and her sister Kate purchased the Foxcroft house at Cambridge, near Harvard University, where they, for many years, successfully

(Page 129)

conducted a boarding place for professors and students at Harvard. She died at Cambridge, March 9, 1859, æ. 63.

- V Julia, married David Gorham Wood, who died in Cambridge, March 8, 1878; they had a dau. who married Dr. William Johnson, of Beacon st., Boston, and she, in 1888, conducted the Foxcroft house, at Cambridge, as had her aunts, Mary and

Kate.

- VI Katherine; lived many years at Cambridge and with her sister Mary conducted the Foxcroft house, as appears above; she died unm.
- VII Henry; settled first in Sullivan county, New York, and had a farm in Rockland; was constable, collector, assessor, and deputy sheriff. About 1815, he married Sally, and lived in Ellenville, Ulster co., N. Y. He was drowned, Oct. 6, 1830, at Eddyville, 20 miles down the river, while stepping from a raft which he was taking down. They had six children, aged respectively at the date of their father's death, in 1830, as follows: Mary, 15; Katherine, 10; Sarah, 13; Edward, 8; Elizabeth, 4; George Washington, 2.

73. Amos⁶ Upham (Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there, 1741; married (1) Mary Green, born June 27, 1746, died Feb. 27, 1775; married (2) Anna Knight, of Stoneham, Jan. 9, 1777. They had:

- I Nathan, born Sept. 21, 1764; died Sept. 24, 1765.
- II Mary, born May 22, 1765; married (2, wife), Herbert Richardson, Nov. 3, 1791.
- III Lois, born April 22, 1767; married Asa Hart, Aug. 6, 1797.
- IV Hannah, born Sept. 28, 1770; died early.
- 162 V Amos, born July 24, 1772.
- VI Elizabeth, bapt. Feb. 12, 1775; married Samuel Howard, Jr., March 25, 1798.
- 163 VII Samuel Sprague, born Sept. 12, 1777; married Anna Foster, of Reading, and lived at Melrose.
- VIII Patty, born April 15, 1779; died April 16, 1866.
- 164 IX Nathan, born Feb. 24, 1781; married Eunice Howard, and lived on Upham st., Melrose.
- X Susanna, born March 6, 1783; married Jona. Green, Aug. 14, 1817.

(Page 130)

- 165 XI Asa, born April 29, 1785; married Ruth Richardson, and lived on Upham St., Melrose.
- XII Rebecca, born 1789; married James Pratt, Feb. 4, 1812.

74. William⁶ Upham (Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there; married Hannah Walton, of Reading, Oct. 16, 1777, who died Aug. 17, 1829, æ. 79. He was in Captain Blaney's company which marched to Watertown on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He died May 25, 1828. They had:

- 166 I William, born Sept. 3, 1778; married Dorothy Blanchard, of Wilton.
- II Hannah, born Dec. 4, 1780; married Joel Pratt, Jr., Oct. 1, 1800, and died April 15, 1833.
- III Rebecca, born Nov. 12, 1789; died early.

75. Phineas⁶ Upham (Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born in Malden, Mass., 1744, married Ruth Green, dau. of David and Ruth (Upham) Green, who died April 17, 1815. He died at Amherst, April 10, 1815. They had:

- I Ruth, born Sept. 2, 1767; married Benjamin Hosmer; she died Sept. 2, 1798.

- 167 II Phineas, born May 24, 1769; married Lois Stratton.
- 168 III Amos, born Oct. 15, 1771; married (1) Hannah Green, and (2) Betsey Fassett.
- IV Lois, born Jan. 15, 1774; died Sept. 11, 1827.
- V Martha, born March 10, 1776; died Aug. 21, 1801.
- VI Nathan, born July 11, 1784; died June 26, 1860.

76. Ezra⁶ Upham (Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Wilton, N. H., born 1759, in Malden, Mass.; married (1) Sally Watts, of Chelsea, Mass., 1782, who died 1796, æ. 38; married (2) Feb. 1, 1798, Sally Abbott, who died Nov. 5, 1852, æ. 83. He was in the Revolutionary war, was in Capt. Blaney's company, which marched to Watertown on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He died at Wilton, Jan. 12, 1831, æ. 72. He had by first wife:

- 169 I Ezra, born Nov. 24, 1783; married Bethia Burnap, and lived in Chelmsford.

77. Jacob⁶ Upham (Jacob⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born in Reading, Mass., May 16, 1766; married (1) Sarah Pratt, of Reading, Nov. 17, 1791, who was born April 20, 1759, and died Nov. 17, 1826; he married (2) Sarah Whittemore, April 15, 1827, who was born July 25, 1775, and died April 28, 1849. He moved from Reading to Amherst in 1792, the year following his marriage, and there purchased from John Damon, the

(Page 131)

farm two miles south-east from the village, on which his grandson, Jacob Burnap Upham, was living in 1883, and for which he paid seventy- pounds and eighteen shillings, the deed being dated Nov. 13, 1792. He was a farmer, and continued to live on this place until he died there, April 1, 1849. Jacob and wife, Sarah Pratt, had:

- I Sally, born March 22, 1794; died March 11, 1796.
- 170 II Jacob, born Oct. 29, 1798, at Amherst; married Sarah Haywood, and lived and died on the place where he was born; died Oct. 14, 1859.
- III There was one other child who died young.

78. Leonard⁶ Upham (Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of West Springfield, Mass., born Aug. 7, 1748; married Elizabeth Cooley, of Suffield, Conn., June 4, 1774. She was living in 1819. He died April 5, 1823. They had:

- I Marcia, married David Hastings, Jan. 3, 1800.
- 171 II Edward, born May 4, 1790; married Laura Beach. He was a surgeon in the army in the war of 1812.
- III Sally, married David Thomas.
- IV George.

79. Thaddeus⁶ Upham (Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., and Watertown, N. Y., born Jan. 1, 1768; married Sally Warren, April 25, 1786. He died 1814. They had:

- I Polly, born April 3, 1791.
- II Lewis, born April 13, 1793.
- III Otis, born March 2, 1797.

- IV Sally, born April 8, 1799.
- V Alice, born Dec. 14, 1801.
Perhaps other children.

80. Jonathan⁶ Upham (Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born there Nov. 13, 1753; married Anna, Sept. 26, 1773, who was born July 8, 1755. He died July 26, 1822. They had:

- I Ruth, born Sept. 29, 1774; married Francis Coffin, of Nantucket, 1793.
- 172 II David, born Oct. 31, 1776; lived in Nantucket, but died in Ohio.
- III Susanna, born Oct. 4, 1778; died Aug. 22, 1859.
- 173 IV John, born Oct. 25, 1781, sea captain; died 1861, at the home of one of his children, in Maine.
- V Anna, born Sept. 8, 1784; married Joseph Parker, and died June 12, 1832.

(Page 132)

- 174 VI Timothy, born Jan. 9, 1787; married Rebecca Folger, and lived at Nantucket.
- VII Lydia, born Feb. 14, 1792; died Feb. 25, 1795.
- VIII Phebe, born April 30, 1795.

81. Daniel⁶ Upham (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Templeton, Mass., born Dec. 18, 1743, in Malden, Mass.; married Oct. 1764, Sarah Sprague, born Nov. 30, 1749, in Malden, died Sept. 26, 1812; he died Oct. 3, 1812, æ. 68. They had:

- I Polly, born Oct. 11, 1766; died Sept. 10, 1812, unnm.
- II Sarah, born Aug. 28, 1767; married June 1, 1794, Daniel Works, of Shutesbury. She died June 11, 1850.
- III Phebe Hutchinson, April 7, 1772; died Sept. 29, 1812, unnm.
- 175 IV Barnard, born June 16, 1774; married Betsey Hubbard, and lived in Leicester, Mass.
- 176 V John, born Aug. 30, 1776; married (1) Martha Holbrook, and (2) Susanna Baker, and lived in Templeton.
- VI Rebecca Dill, born Dec., 1778; married Job Sawyer, Jan. 10, 1804, in Templeton, and moved to Watertown, N. Y., where they had two children. She died March 29, 1840.
- 177 VII Daniel, born March 21, 1781; married Mary Savage, and lived in Leicester.
- VIII Joseph, born June 23, 1783; married (1) Elizabeth Howe (sister of Dr. Josiah Howe, of Templeton), April 8, 1806, who died March 26, 1832, æ. 50; married (2) Jan. 1, 1833, Catherine Bush, who died Aug. 14, 1873. He died at Templeton, June 15, 1866. No children.
- IX Joshua, born April 7, 1786. Lived in East Sudbury, came home to the funeral of a relative who had died of a malignant fever, returned to E. Sudbury and died of the same disease, Oct. 28, 1812, unnm.
- 178 X Samuel, born Feb. 21, 1788; married Persis Stone, and lived in Templeton.
- XI Roxa Lana, born Aug. 12, 1791; married (1) Chester Gilbert, Feb. 24, 1816, of Marlboro, Vt., who died six months later; married (2) Jan. 23, 1818, Dea. Jeremiah Lord, of Templeton, who died Feb. 1871. They had 7 children (see Bond's Watertown, p. 563), one of whom was George Lord, of Lynn. She died

May 21, 1883, in 92d year.

82. Nathaniel⁶ Upham (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, and Hubbardston, Mass., born in Malden, Mass., June 22, 1745; married (1) Abigail Ward, of

(Page 133)

Southboro, who died April 9, 1812, æ. 64; married (2) Phebe Kimball, of Holden, Jan. 11, 1814. He was in the Revolutionary army, and died in Hubbardston, March 27, 1833, æ. 88. He had by wife Abigail:

- 179 I Joel, born Nov. 2, 1769; married Polly Pike, and lived in Hubbardston.
- II Catharine, born Oct. 8, 1771; died May 3, 1794.
- 180 III Calvin, born July 18, 1773; married Hannah Heald, and lived in Hubbardston.
- 181 IV Willard, born Dec. 18, 1775; married Ann Eddy, and lived in Royalston, Mass.
- V Ruth, born Nov. 24, 1777; died Oct. 9, 1839, unm.
- VI Thatcher, born Nov. 22, 1779, went to sea, and was never again heard from.
- 182 VII Allen, born Dec. 23, 1781; married Lydia Fay, and lived in Weston, Vt., and in Hull, Canada.
- 183 VIII Hannah, born July 25, 1784; married Jabez Upham, and lived in Troy, N. Y.
- IX Moses, born Sept. 16, 1786; married Prudence Pike, Nov. 13, 1806; they had one child, Lorinda, who married David Myers, and was living near Syracuse, 1879.
- 184 X Rufus, born about 1789; married Olive Sylvester, and lived in Leicester.

83. Thomas⁶ Upham (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Marlborough, N. H., and Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., born Aug. 25, 1747, in Leicester, Mass.; married at Marlborough, Mary Lewis, dau. of Capt. James and Martha (Collins) Lewis, who was born March 11, 1753; her brother, John Lewis, married Rebecca Upham, the sister of Thomas, above. Thomas Upham was on the roll of his father-in-law, Capt. James Lewis' company, in Col. Hale's regiment, which marched June 29, 1777, to reinforce the garrison at Ticonderoga. The same year Capt. Lewis raised another company, of which Thomas Upham was a member. In 1787 he sold his farm in Marlborough and moved to New York, where he lived the remainder of his life. He died April 24, 1835. They had:

- 185 I John, born Aug. 22, 1778; married Elizabeth Stevens, and lived at Sand Lake.
- 186 II Asa, born Aug. 27, 1783; married Achsa Bailey.
- III Martha, born Jan. 27, 1787; married Aaron Sedgwick, of Pennsylvania. She died Jan. 7, 1862.
- IV Rosalinda, born Dec. 27, 1790; married John Wilsey.
- 187 V Ezekiel, born Dec. 28, 1793; married Mary Travise, and lived at Sand Lake.

(Page 134)

84. Joseph⁶ Upham (Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Mansfield, Conn., born there, or in Pomfret, Conn., March 30, 1748; married Mary, dan. of John Fletcher, Jr., March 29, 1770. They had:

- I Rachel, born Sept. 28, 1772; died Jan. 24, 1776.
- II Matilda, born July 20, 1774.

85. Noah⁶ Upham (Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Hanover, N. H., and Marathon, Cortland Co., N. Y., born in Pomfret, or Mansfield, Conn., Dec. 18, 1749; married (1) Rebecca Freeman, March 26, 1771, who was the dau. of Prince Freeman, and born June 14, 1749. (She was the sister of Experience Freeman, who married Jane Upham, Jan. 17, 1781.) He married (2) widow (Newell) Solace. He lived in Mansfield, Conn., Hanover, N. H., Monson, Mass., and in 1808 went to Marathon, N. Y.; he died in Cincinnatus, N. Y., Feb. 17, 1817. They had:

- I John, born Nov. 22, 1772. He lived and died in Woodstock, Conn., and had a son Freeman, who died by suicide during the life-time of his father.
- 188 II Roger Freeman, born Jan. 3, 1777; married Anna Howard.
- III Clarissa, born March 18, 1785, in Hanover, N. H.; married May 14, 1807. Spencer Keep, of Monson, N. Y., and died in Monson, May 6, 1829.
- 189 IV Newell Noah, born Aug. 5, 1793; married Isabella Green, and died Sept. 10, 1878.

86. Samuel⁶ Upham (Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Mansfield, Conn., and Monson, Mass., born in Mansfield, Dec. 27, 1749; married Abigail Porter, Sept. 10, 1772, born 1756, died 1831, dau. of Nathan. He died 1824. They had:

- 190 I Benjamin, born June 15, 1773, in Mansfield; married Lucinda Buckingham. Lived in DeRuyter, N. Y., and died in Ohio.
- II Olive, born March 3, 1776, in Mansfield; married Oliver Sabin, Jan. 2, 1800. They lived in Monson, and moved to Burlington, Otsego Co., N. Y., in 1801. In 1802 they removed to Sherburne, N. Y., where they remained until 1825, then removed to Marshall, Oneida Co. At one time he kept a tavern at Forge Hollow. He died June 5, 1846. She died March 24, 1846. The family became Universalists early in the century and it is said adorned their faith by exemplary lives. The family burial place is at "Hanover Green." For their posterity see note*.

(Page 135)

- III Roxy, born April 19, 1778, in Gardner; lived in Sherburne.
- 191 IV Alson, born May 27, 1780; married Betsey Webber. He was called "Captain," and lived in Sherburne, N. Y.
- V Abigail, died young.
- VI Elijah, died young.
- VII Polly, died young.
- VIII Polly, died young.
- IX Elijah, born Aug. 30, 1792.
- X Orilla, born Oct. 10, 1794; married Nathan Church. They lived at Edmonston, N. Y.
- XI Lucy.
- XII Abigail, born June 3, 1800; married Hial Lee. They had a son Samuel.

* Posterity of Olive Upham and Oliver Sabin, of Sherburne, and Marshall, N. Y. They had:

- 1 Lucy Sabin, born Oct. 17, 1800; married Seth Bass; died Aug. 19, 1857.
- 2 Alberto Sabin, born May 13, 1802; died March 11, 1854.

- 3 Horace Sabin, born Nov. 30, 1803; died March 9, 1805.
 4 Sylvanus Sabin, born July 22, 1805; died Aug. 9, 1872.
 5 Statira Sabin, born Oct. 29, 1806; married Minor Button.
 6 Jerusha Sabin, born July 21, 1808; married Loring Hewitt.
 7 Almira Sabin, born Jan. 26, 1810; married June 3, 1834, Anson Titus, born in Marshall. March 13, 1809, son of Billy and Judith (Heusted) Titus. They settled in Phelps, N. Y., in 1835. He was for near a half a century engaged in the manufacturing of plows and stoves, and was extensively known among the farmers of western New York. He died Dec. 22, 1882, æ. 74. She died Nov. 16, 1887. For their posterity see note †.
 8 Orilla Sabin, born Nov. 28, 1811; died August 21, 1813.
 9 Betsey Sabin, born Oct. 15, 1813; married Justin Hungerford.
 10 Stephen Decatur Sabin, born June 15, 1816; died Sept. 7, 1874.
 11 Oliver Perry Sabin, born April 29, 1821; died April 7, 1850.
-

† Posterity of Almira Sabin and Anson Titus, of Phelps, N. Y. They had:

- 1 Thomas Benton Titus, born in Byron, N. Y., March 2, 1835. Living at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 1889.
 2 Mary Juliet Titus, born in Wolcott, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1837; died May 2, 1841.
 3 Oliver Sabin Titus, born May 13, 1843, of Shortsville, N. Y., in 1889; married Feb. 14, 1866, Frances M. Upham (Elijah⁸, Alson⁷, Samuel⁶ of Mansfield, and Monson, above). They had:
 A Fred Allyn Titus, born Jan. 7, 1867. He was graduated at Clinton Liberal Institute, Fort Plain, 1887, and was in 1889 a student at Cornell University

(Page 136)

- B Stella M. Titus, born March 22, 1871. Member of the class 1891, Clinton Liberal Institute. Two daughters, died young.
 4 Billy Titus, born April 4, 1845; killed at Spottsylvania, Va., May 12, 1864.
 5 Anson Titus, born June 21, 1847; married Lucy T. Merrill, of New Gloucester, Me. He was graduated at St. Lawrence University, N. Y., in 1872, and became a minister in the Universalist church. He has been pastor of the churches at Charlton, Mass., Weymouth and Amesbury, Mass., and in 1888 was settled over the church at Towanda, Pa., where he was in 1889. June 19, 1889, he was called to be the historian and orator of the town of Phelps, at the celebration of its century of history. For many years Mr. Titus has been a student of American history. He is a member of the American Historical Association, a life member of the New England Hist. and Genealogical Society, a member of the Universalist Hist. So., and an honorary member of several State Hist. Societies. He has written and lectured upon historical subjects, besides ably carrying forward the work of the various churches with which he has been connected. He has gathered many notes upon the Sabin and Titus families, which will doubtless be published before many years. They had:
 Anson Merrill Titus, born 1875.
 Marian Lucy Titus, born 1880.
 6 Susan Olive Titus, born May 5, 1849; married C. D. Carr, of Phelps, and was living there 1889.
 7 Albert Alberto Titus, born Feb. 16, 1852; died young. .

87. Captain Samuel⁶ Upham (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Montpelier, Vt., born in Leicester, Mass., 1762; married (1) Patty Livermore (dau. of Jonas, of Leicester), who was born 1768, and was the mother of all his children; married (2) Pike. He went to Washington Co., Vt., in 1802, when that region was almost a wilderness. He served in the Revolutionary army, and is mentioned on p. 990, vol. III, Vermont Hist. Magazine, as "Capt. Samuel Upham, Rev. pensioner," &c. He died at West Randolph, Vt. — at the home of his son — May 12, 1848, He and his wife Patty had — all born in Leicester:

- 192 I William, born Aug. 5, 1792; U. S. senator from Vermont.
 193 II Samuel, born 1793; married Sally Hatch and lived at Montpelier.
 III Tamzen, born 1797; died æ, 20.
 IV Horace, born 1799; was a student, and said to have died from the effects of too close application to his books when quite a young man.

88. Jonathan⁶ Upham (Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Brimfield and Holland, Mass., born in Brimfield or Charlton, Feb. 27, 1759. (Holland is close to Sturbridge.)

(Page 137)

He married Sarah Upham (their parents were cousins), who was born Sept. 6, 1761, and died Nov. 24, 1850; she was the dau. of Ezekiel Upham (No. 44), of Sturbridge (born 1727) and his wife Rebecca. Jonathan Upham lived some years in Holland, the records of that town showing that four of his children were born there, the others probably born in Brimfield. He served in the Revolutionary war, being present at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, and is favorably mentioned in the Hist. of Sturbridge; his family is also given in Hyde's Hist. of Brimfield; a pension was granted for his service in the Revolution; in his old age he went up to Westminster, Mass., and lived with his son Alvin, who had settled there; he died April 2, 1840. They had:

- I Rebecca, born 1782; married Ebenezer Lyon, Jr., of Holland, Jan. 31, 1811, and died Oct., 1847.
- II Patty, born Dec. 5, 1784; married Raymond, and died Feb. 18, 1859.
- 194 II Walter, born April 25, 1787; married Lucy Blodgett, of Brimfield, and died 1836.
- IV Calvin, born June 28, 1789; died Oct. 14, 1797.
- V Bathsheba, born June 27, 1791; married William Webber, of Fiskdale, Mass., March 3, 1816.
- VI Sally, born June 18, 1794, in Holland; married Loring Webber, Nov. 25, 1813, both of Holland; she died March, 1886.
- 195 VII Erastus, born Sept. 1, 1796, in Holland; married Harriet Smith, and lived in Fayetteville, N. Y., where he died 1850.
- 196 VIII Alvin, born Aug. 2, 1799, in Holland; married Sarah Derby, and lived in Westminster; died in Niles, Michigan, in 1852.
- IX Diantha, born May 4, 1802, in Holland; married Hopkins, and died Feb. 7, 1850.
- X Horace, born April 14, 1806; died July 26, 1847.

89. Ebenezer⁶ Bowen Upham (Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Oxford, Chenango Co., N. Y., born in Leicester, Mass., 1759; married Catherine Johnston, who died in Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., Nov. 1, 1851, æ. 85. (Her father was Rev. William Johnston, who moved to Albany Co., N. Y., before the Revolution, and by his wife Ann Cummings, had seven children: her grandfather was Dr. Alexander Cummings, formerly a surgeon in the British navy, who, with his wife Ann Withers, emigrated from England to Derry, N. H., and had 4 sons and 2 daughters) Ebenezer Bowen Upham was a Presbyterian minister, and died in Oxford, N. Y., June 29, 1799, æ. 39 years. They had:

(Page 138)

- 197 I Ebenezer Phineas, born Sept. 22, 1791, prob. in Oxford; was a doctor, and lived in Mayville, N. Y.
- II Electa; married Rev. Giles Doolittle, and lived in Hudson, Ohio; he died there, Sept. 22, 1842; they had 2 daughters
- III Nancy, born June 7, 1796; married Samuel Russell Sherrill, who was born in Richmond, Mass., Feb. 22, 1794, and died in Belvidere, Ill. They had: Catherine Lucy; Nancy Ann, who married Gilbert, and was living in St. Paul, Minn, in 1888; Sarah Jane; and Henry Johnston Sherrill, who was born in Lebanon, Madison Co.,

N. Y., April 24, 1824, a teacher, who married (1) Ava Jennie Briggs, at Forestville, N. Y., July 31, 1854, and (2) Alice Jennette Bentley, at Belvidere, Ill., Dec. 23, 1873, and had: Willie Henry, Frank Allen, and Jennie Bentley. Nancy (Upham) Sherrill died at Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., Oct. 2, 1865.

- IV Catherine Lois, married Rev. Reuben Willoughby, of Little Valley, N. Y.; she died Aug. 14, 1865; no children.

90. Joshua⁶ Upham (Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Hamilton, and Elbridge, N. Y., born in Leicester, Mass., Oct. 19, 1767; married Lydia Chamberlain, of Colebrook, 1790, who was born in Mass., Sept. 11, 1771, and died Dec. 11, 1860, in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. He died at the same place, Oct. 15, 1855, and both were buried there. They had:

- I Alvin.
 II Harriet; married Joshua Robinson, of Battle Creek, Mich., and died, 1883, æ. 86.
 III Harmony; married Zenas Nash, of Hamilton, N. Y.; she died about 1828.
 198 IV Hiram, born 1802, in Hamilton; married Delphia Nash, and lived in Le Roy, N. Y.
 V Caroline; married Eleazar C. Pearl, of Clinton, N. Y.; she died 1872.
 VI Elizabeth; married Erastus Wheeler, of Hamilton; she died Aug., 1868.
 199 VII Alonzo Sidney, born June 9, 1811, in Hamilton; married (1) Mary Monro, married (2) Emily Louisa Munro; lived in Le Roy, N. Y., and was a member of the State Senate,
 200 VIII Cyrus Waite, born March 27, 1815, in Hamilton; married Sarah Jane Garlick, and lived in Elbridge and Auburn, N. Y,

(Page 139)

91. James⁶ Upham (Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westminster, Vt., born in Spencer, Mass., Oct. 26, 1760-61; married Rhoda Spaulding, who was born in Dunstable, Mass., June 22, 1764, and died July 12, 1825. He was a Revolutionary soldier, enlisted when 16 years old, and served 3 years; he died in Putney, Vt., March 8, 1833. They had: .

- I James, born Oct. 30, 1794, in Westminster; died in Georgia, Sept. 20, 1829.
 201 II Lucius, born May 9, 1798, in Westminster; died in Cohoes, N. Y., 1872.
 202 III Jacob, born May 4, 1806, in Westminster; died in Cohoes, 1859.
 203 IV William, born Jan. 11, 1810, at Westminster, was living in Cohoes, 1879.

92. William⁶ Upham (Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westminster, and Weathersfield, Vt., born in Spencer, Mass., Dec. 18, 1773; married Sarah Gibson, Sept. 17, 1795, who was born Feb. 13, 1774, and died Oct. 21, 1852. He moved from Spencer to Vermont with his brother James, and died Feb. 14, 1851. They had:

- I Hubbard, born July 23, 1796, in Putney; died Sept. 27, 1826.
 II Esther, born May 14, 1800, in Westminster.
 204 III Russell, born Sept. 14, 1802, in Putney; married Diploma Orne, and lived in Charlestown, Mass.
 205 IV Charles, born April 19, 1806; in Weathersfield; died in Westminster, June 27, 1867.
 V Eliza, born July 15, 1809, in Westminster.
 206 VI William Lewis, born Sept. 8, 1812, in Putney; married Jane Houghton, and lived

in Leominster, Mass.

VII Sarah Adelaide, born March 30, 1815.

93. Nathan⁶ Upham (Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge and Tyrington, Mass., born Jan. 18, 1760; married Nov. 11, 1784, Rhoda Fisher, born Nov. 26, 1761, of Needham, Mass. He died Dec. 1, 1828. She died June 8, 1843. They had:

- 207 I Chester, born Feb. 19, 1786; married Rhoda Hinman, and lived in Batavia, N. Y.
- 208 II George, born March 12, 1787; married Eunice Hine, and lived in Monterey, Mass.
- III Rhoda A., born April 9, 1792; married Nov. 25, 1813, Josiah Walker; she died Sept. 30, 1868.
- IV Lucy, born March 21, 1795; married Orson Shead; she died Feb. 7, 1860.
- V Cynthia, born Sept. 22, 1796; died unm., April 1, 1825.

(Page 140)

- VI Clarissa, born Sept. 9, 1798; died unm., Nov. 30, 1864.
- 209 VII Nathan, born Nov. 25, 1799; married Charity Bradburn and lived in Monterey, Mass,
- VIII Rebecca, born Sept. 7, 1801; married (1) Austin Chapin, and (2) William Branning; she died Feb. 14, 1874.

94. Leonard⁶ Upham (Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Brimfield, born in Sturbridge, Feb. 12, 1767; married Abigail Weld, of Charlton, June 12, 1788, who died Feb. 16, 1832, æ. 70. He died Oct. 24, 1825. They had:

- I Child; died Feb. 6, 1790.
- 210 II Joshua, born March 17, 1791; married Anna Haywood, and lived in Brimfield.
- III Lyman, born Dec. 30, 1792; married Elizabeth Ellis, Oct. 31, 1822, who died March 13, 1864, æ. 65 yrs. 10 mos.; he died Aug. 24, 1866. They had: Baxter Ellis, born May 1, 1824, died Feb. 1, 1844; Calvin L., born Nov. 13, 1829, died June 21, 1861.
- 211 IV William W., born Feb. 20, 1796; married Nancy Smith, and lived in Brimfield.
- V Ammarylla, born March 9, 1798; married Walter Shumway, March 1, 1821; she died Jan. 20, 1866.
- VI Mariah, born Dec. 21, 1799; married Horace Allen, Nov. 16, 1830, who died Nov. 26, 1852; she died Feb. 28, 1834.
- VII Abigail, born Jan. 29, 1802; married Otis McClintic, March 14, 1826, who died Oct. 13, 1830; she died Sept. 24, 1840.
- VIII Leonard, born Oct. 24, 1804; married Susan Ellis, Nov. 16, 1830, who died March 14, 1851. They had: Caroline, Maria, Edwin, Elizabeth, Lyman and Ada.

95. Jesse⁶ Upham (John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born Nov. 26, 1768, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Mary Pratt, of Brookfield, Jan. 27, 1795, who was born April 17, 1775, died Nov. 21, 1837; he died Sept. 9, 1838. They had:

- I Demaris, born Nov. 4, 1795; died May 6, 1796.
- 212 II Hutchins Patten, born Aug. 6, 1797, in Sturbridge; married Susan Gill Pease, and died in Worcester.

- 213 III John Wilder, born Oct. 17, 1799, in Sturbridge; married Catherine Marcy, and lived in Sturbridge.
- IV Maria Rich, born Aug. 6, 1802; married March 27, 1831, Silas Marsh Freeman; she died Feb. 7, 1869.
- V Sarah Colburn, born Jan. 26, 1805; married Melvin Allen; she was living 1889.
- VI Ruth, born Nov. 11, 1806; died Jan. 12, 1812.

(Page 141)

- 214 VII Jesse, born May 20, 1811; married Content Ranger, and lived in Sturbridge.
- VIII Zerviah Alona, born Dec. 12, 1815; married Wyman Nichols, 1837; she died June 11, 1877.

96. John⁶ Upham (John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Spencer and Ware, Mass., born Dec. 14, 1773, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Patty Bines, who died Jan. 5, 1842; he died March 28, 1851. They had:

- I Demaris, born July 25, 1797; married John Holmes, of Lee, Mass.
- II Sophia, born Aug. 6, 1799; married Jesse Coomes, of Palmer, Mass.
- III John, born July 31, 1801; married Safrona Miller; moved to New York state.
- IV Mary, born Dec. 16, 1804; married E. Shaw, of Stafford, Conn.
- V Patty, born Aug. 16, 1807; married Aug. 4, 1828, Abner Gilbert, who was born in Leverett, Mass., April 6, 1802; she died June 28, 1885.
- VI Nathaniel, born Aug. 21, 1810; married Mary Ann Broad, at Springfield, Mass.; he died at Leverett, Mass., Aug., 1889. They had a son Edward, who removed with his mother to California.
- 215 VII William, born May 8, 1813, in Ware; married Rebecca T. Devereaux; lived in Belchertown.

97. Asa⁶ Upham (Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born in Sturbridge, Mass., Nov. 26, 1771; married (1) Achsah Newell, who died Nov. 12, 1810. He married (2) Betsey. He died July 24, 1858, as. 87. They had:

- I Fanny, born Dec. 3, 1797; died April 6, 1822.
- II Cynthia, born March 9, 1799.
- 216 III George, born Nov. 12, 1801; presumably in Weathersfield, where he married and lived.
- IV Pluma, born Feb. 6, 1810.
- V Clarinda, born April 25, 1814.
- VI Sarah, born Aug. 25, 1817.
- VII Ann, born July 1, 1821.
- VIII Frances G., born May 12, 1823.
- IX Caroline, born Jan. 6, 1825; married Edwin A. Letchfield, of Weathersfield, Dec. 15, 1851.

(Page 142)

98. Ezekiel⁶ Upham (Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born in Weathersfield, Feb. 17, 1778; married Mary Wallis; he died Sept. 29, 1804, in Weathersfield.

They had:

- I Sylvester, born Feb. 7, 1798; married Phebe B. Sabin, and lived in Warren, Vt. , where he died April 24, 1873. He was a justice of the peace for many years, also captain of the militia company at Warren, and was known as "Captain Upham." They had: Mary Ann, who died æ, 19; Diana, married Edward R. Baker, and died in Pittsfield, Vt.; Phebe Sabin, born Dec. 21, 1825, married Sept. 18, 1850, in N. Y., Francis L. Cady, and lived in West Stafford, Conn., her children were Madama Frances Cady, living in Conn., Phebe Almada Cady, married Hobart Cady, and lives in Brattleboro, Vt, Myron, married and living in Conn., Clara Cady, married Fuller and living in California; Eunice, died æ. 24.
- 217 II Denslow, born March 20, 1802; Hon. etc., married Ada H. Richardson, and lived in Warren.
- III Eunice, born May 30, 1803; married Frederick T. Daley, a Methodist minister, who died and left her with a large family of children; she died in Dubuque, Iowa, in 1879.

99. Joshua⁶ Upham (William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born in Charlestown, N. H., July 19, 1771; married (1) Thirza Tarbell, who died April 10, 1803; he married (2) Dec. 29, 1803, widow Phebe (Graves) Chamberlain, who was born in Leominster, Mass., March 25, 1775, went to Weathersfield in 1794, where she married Chancy Chamberlain, who died and left her a widow; she died in Perkinsville, Vt., Aug. 22, 1862, in her 88th year. In the boyhood of Joshua Upham there were no schools in that part of Vermont, and he was taught to write by his father, on a piece of birch bark, as there was no paper to be had for the purpose; he was mostly self taught, but acquired a good education for his time and place. His father settled in Weathersfield the year after Joshua's birth, and his life was passed there; and where he was considered one of Weathersfield's ablest men; he was town clerk for 20 years, and held public places of various kinds for 40 years; in religion he was a Baptist in sentiment, though not a member of any church. His wife Phebe was an able and well-educated woman; she was a member of the Baptist church at Perkinsville for more than 60 years. He died Feb. 13, 1849, in his 78th year. He had by wife Thirza:

(Page 143)

- I Patty, born March 21, 1795; married Thaddeus Bowman, Jan. 23, 1817.
- II Mary, born Oct. 24, 1796; married Seth Washburn, of Springfield, Vt., Dec., 1820, and died in New York city, Aug. 8, 1832; she had a son who died in California, leaving no heirs.
- III William, born Aug. 23, 1799; died in Freehold, N. J., about 1846-7; was never married
- IV Hiram, born March 24, 1802; lived first in New Jersey, then moved to Iowa, and died April, 1855; was never married.

By wife Phebe Graves:

- V Maria, born Sept. 13, 1804; living 1888, unm.; was thrown from a carriage when young, the effects of which lasted through the rest of her life; for many years a member of the Baptist church at Perkinsville.
- VI Drusilla, born May 24, 1806; living unm., in 1888, and had a remarkable memory for all the important events in the history of this country; also a member of the

Baptist church at Perkinsville for a great many years.

- 218 VII Don Alonzo Joshua, born May 31, 1809; grad. of Union College, 1830; admitted to the bar in Baltimore, 1834; practiced law in Wilmington, Del.; moved to Milwaukee, Wisconsin, 1837, where he was prominent in public affairs and in his profession; was mayor of Milwaukee, 1849-50, and died there 1877.
- VIII Fanny Josephine, born Jan. 11, 1813; married Dr. Nathaniel Tolles, of Claremont, N. H., Dec. 8, 1831, and died Feb. 26, 1833; no children.
- 219 IX Francis Luther, born Feb. 9, 1815; married Drusilla Watkins Atwood, and lived in Weathersfield.

100. Caleb⁶ Upham (William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born there Feb. 8, 1775; married Polly Glazier, Dec. 16, 1799. He had a farm of 200 acres given him by his father. He was a stock-raiser and wool-grower, also owned a dairy. He died Jan. 9, 1857. They had:

- I Hannah Stearns, born April 12, 1801; married Warren Goodnow, Dec. 28, 1838; she died May 18, 1874.
- II Alfred Wood, born Oct. 25, 1802; married Sept. 8, 1834, the only child of Jabez Bullock, a merchant of Wickford, R. I.; she died Oct., 1838. He was in early life a school teacher in New York city, and afterward kept an academy in Vermont,

(Page 144)

later in mercantile business in Boston. They had an only child, Jabez Bullock, born March 23, 1836, who, in 1861, was in mercantile business in New York city.

- III Elizabeth Mary, born June 5, 1805; married Jan. 3, 1838, Hon. Sylvester Gardner Sherman, justice of the Supreme Court of R. I., who died Jan. 3, 1868. They had:
- A Sumner Upham Sherman, who was graduated at Brown University, Providence, R. I., and was in service during the war of the Rebellion, as captain in the 4th R. I. Inf. In 1889 he was rector of the Episcopal church at Jamaica Plains, Mass.
- B William Dennis Upham Sherman. In 1889 he was rector of the Episcopal church at Champlain, N. Y.
- IV Caleb Anderson, born March 21, 1808; died April 4, 1830, unm.
- 220 V William Dennis, born Feb. 13, 1810; married Lucy McKenzie Spink. He was a Baptist minister at Townshend, Vt.
- 221 VI Joseph, born Jan. 25, 1812; married Fannie A. Stevens. He served in the army in the war of the Rebellion, and was living at Ascutneyville, Vt., 1889.
- VII Sumner, born Dec. 27, 1815; died July 7, 1838, unm.
- 222 VIII Lyman, born Aug. 3, 1818; married Mary E. Sweet; living at Providence, R. I., 1889.

101. Barak⁶ Upham (William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born there 1782; married Abigail Bemis; he lived in Weathersfield until a few years before his death, when he went to live with his daughter, Mrs. Washburn, in Londonderry, Vt., where he died about 1868, æ. 87. They had:

- I Elizabeth, born Oct. 2, 1804.
- II Amos, born April 13, 1806; of Rochester, Vt.

- 223 III Lucius H., born June 7, 1808; married Debora Clayton, and lived in Delta, Fulton Co., Ohio.
- IV Walter Raleigh, born March 28, 1810; lived in Middlebury, Summit Co., Ohio.
- V Sarah A.; married Alphonso G. Washburne, of Londonderry, Windsor Co., Vt., Oct. 20, 1833.
- 224 VI Harrison; m Philena Olds; lived in Bennington, Vt.

(Page 145)

102. Isaac⁶ Upham (Isaac⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born there, March 2, 1772; married Hannah Sumner, about 1798, who died 1815; he died 1850, at the home of his son Byron. They had:

- I Nancy, born Oct. 14, 1799.
- 225 II John Johnson, born Sept. 9, 1801; married Betsey Sabin, of Charlton, and lived in Sturbridge.
- III Harriet, born May 11, 1803; died prob. Sept. 20, 1804.
- IV Hannah, born Sept. 4, 1804; died prob. Sept. 4, 1804.
- V Polly, born April 20, 1806.
- VI Increase, born Sept. 7, 1807; died June 6, 1808.
- 226 VII Byron M., born April 25, 1809, in Sturbridge; lives near Cooperstown, N. Y.
- 227 VIII Otis Newman, born June 1, 1811; married Caroline Goodall, and lived in Southbridge.
- IX Lement, born Aug. 31, 1813; died æ. about 16.

103. Jacob⁶ Upham (Nathaniel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born there, Feb. 7, 1786; married Lucy Nichols in 1813, who died March 15, 1859; he succeeded to the estate of his grandfather, and had the title of major; died March 22, 1858. They had:

- I Estes, born Aug. 27, 1814; died Sept. 26, 1853, unm.
- 228 II Nathaniel, born Oct. 22, 1816; married Betsey Bullard, and in 1888 was living on the original estate in Sturbridge.
- 229 III William H., born May 3, 1818; married Lucy Maria Lane, and lived in Fiskdale, Mass., where he died 1881.
- 230 IV Alonzo, born July 31, 1821; married Martha Susan Walker, and lived in East Brookfield.
- V Lucy Ann, born Oct. 30, 1826; married Benjamin C. Weld.
- VI Jacob, Jr., first; died infant.
- VII Jacob, Jr., second; died infant.

104. Nathan⁶ Upham (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, born there June 20, 1773; married Lydia Dix, of Waltham, Nov. 22, 1798. He was 2 years in Waltham, engaged in the manufacture of paper, then returned to the family homestead in the S. E. part of Weston, where he continued the remainder of his life. He died June 16, 1812. She died in Framingham, Aug. 18, 1872. They had:

- I Amos, born June 18, 1800, in Waltham; married Elmira Hobbs, of Weston, March, 1825; had no children; lived in Fitchburg.

(Page 146)

- 231 II Charles, born Nov. 9, 1801, in Waltham; married Elizabeth Curtis, of Boston, and lived in Framingham; was in business in Boston.
- 232 III Nathan, born April 27, 1804, in Weston; married Mary R. Bradlee, of Boston, and lived in Fitchburg.
- IV Eliza Dix, born June 10, 1808, in Weston; married (1) Joseph Curtis, of Boston. They had: Eliza Amelia Curtis, born 1834, died 1845; Amelia Upham Curtis, born 1837; Joseph Henry Curtis, born 1841. Eliza Dix married (2) Oct. 8, 1845, Phineas Upham, town clerk at Waltham, son of Phineas⁶ (No. 111), of Weston.
- V Thomas, born Aug. 14, 1811; married Clarissa Ellen wood, of Boston, and lived in Brighton; was in business in Boston. They had: Thomas Ellen wood, born March 4, 1847, grad. Harvard, 1868; died 1884.

105. Jonathan⁶ Upham (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there, Jan. 4, 1776; married Mehitable Whiting, of Dover, Mass., Oct. 10, 1804, who was born Dec. 12, 1784, and died Nov. 10, 1864. His dau. (Mrs. Smith) said of him: "A few years before his death he moved to Dover, Mass., and was largely instrumental in gathering a church (Orthodox) there, and in building a house of worship. * * * He was a very even tempered man, though told his children that in his youth he had been quite the reverse, but had determined that if he could not control others, he would at least endeavor to control himself." He died May 25, 1839. They had:

- I Sarah Mehitable, born Nov. 5, 1805; married Adolphus Smith, June 23, 1824, who was born Feb. 20, 1798; he was deputy sheriff of Newton and coroner of Middlesex Co. for about 20 years, and died Jan. 6, 1879, æ. 81. They had: Jonathan Upham Smith, born June 4, 1825, never married; Martha Smith, born June 19, 1834, and died May 20, 1869, unm. This family were all members of the 2d Congregational Church at West Newton.
- II Walter Whiting, born June 15, 1809; married (1) Martha Fitzgerald Wyman, of Boston, Sept. 3, 1837, who died Sept. 8, 1859, æ. 53; he married (2) Nannette Hobbs, of Boston, July 3, 1861.

106. Ephraim⁶ Upham (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Montague, Mass., and Bow, N. H., born Nov. 3, 1798; married (1) Hannah Cushman; married (2) Widow Hannah (Story) Noyes, Sept. 16, 1816. He was "Captain," and died March 29, 1844. They had:

(Page 147)

- I Sally, born Feb. 3, 1806; married (1) Ira Poor, 1825; married (2) Alanson Wood, July 10, 1866; she died Sept. 7, 1886.
- II Ephraim, born Aug. 25, 1807; died leaving no posterity.
- III Martha, born May 31, 1809; married Farnham; living in Manchester, N. H., 1889.
- 233 IV Thomas, born March 28, 1811; married Asenath G. Robertson, and lived in Concord, N. H.
- V Jonathan, born Feb. 2, 1813; died at Hookset, N. H., unm., Oct. 24, 1840.
- VI Amos, born May 10, 1815; unm.
- VII Mary A., born July 7, 1817; married Nov. 7, 1839, John Scales.
- VIII Charlotte, born Feb. 10, 1827; married Dec. 31, 1848, John Merrill.

107. Abijah⁶ Upham (Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Canton, Mass., born there May 17, 1752; married Rebecca Gill, of Stoughton. They had:

- I Polly, born 1777; married Lemuel Tucker. They had:
 - A Abijah Tucker, who went west, and was drowned.
 - B Frank Tucker; married Hoyt.
 - C Mary Ann Tucker; married Chandler, of New Hampshire; they had Hon. William E. Chandler, U. S. senator from Vermont, who was sect, of the navy from April 1, 1882, to March 6, 1885, during the administration of President Arthur.
 - D Caroline Tucker; married George Downs. After the death of her husband she lived in Boston. Her son was proprietor of the salt works at Boston.
 - E Lemuel Tucker.
 - F Betsey Tucker.
 - G John Tucker.
 - H Margaret Tucker.
- II Rebecca, born Nov. 2, 1779; married Friend Crane, of Canton, who was born Sept. 27, 1775, and died March, 1845; she died about 1826. They had:
 - A Elisha Crane, born July 29, 1798; married (1) Eliza Capen; married (2) Lucy Ann Upham; he died about 1840.

(Page 148)

- B Clara Crane; born March 5, 1802; married Jephtha Crane; she died Jan. 23, 1872.
- C Sarah Houghton Crane, born Aug. 3, 1805; married Luther Hewitt, of Bedford, N. Y.
- D Julia Crane, born May 5, 1807; married Edwin Wentworth, Feb. 19, 1827.
- E Maria Crane, born Oct. 17, 1809.
- F Rebecca Crane born June 24, 1811; died unm.
- G Friend C. Crane, born Sept. 3, 1813; died April 5, 1814.
- H Susan Crane, born July 24, 1817; died unm.
- 234 III Abijah, born Jan. 7, 1782; married Ruth Hawes, of Stoughton. They went to Lincolnville, Me., and afterward lived at Readville, Me.
- 235 IV Enos, born Feb. 8, 1784; married Sarah Tilden; lived at Dedham, Mass.
- 236 V Charles, born Jan. 25, 1786; married Polly Tilden.

108. Amos⁶ Upham (Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newbury, Ohio, born in Canton or Stoughton, Mass., about 1753; married Lucy Hewitt, 1787, and was first in the lumber business in Boston, then moved to Newbury, Ohio.* They had:

- 237 I Amos, born 1787, in Canton or Stoughton; married Margaret Tucker, and moved to Newbury, Ohio, about 1818.
- II Phineas, born 1790.
- III Joel, born 1793; married Mrs. Bussy, of Dorchester, Mass., 1818; died about 1830.
- IV Eliza, born 1795; married Jonathan Stone, both of Canton, about 1830; left a son William, who died in Boston.
- V Lucy, married Pelatiah Adams, and went to Ohio.

* His grandson, William T. Upham, of Chagrin Falls, Ohio, says his grandfather, Amos Upham, was a captain in the Revolutionary war, and afterward kept a store in Boston, just below Bunker Hill.

109. Jonathan⁶ Upham (Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Canton or Stoughton, Mass., born there Oct. 5, 1767; married Hannah Snell, in West Bridgewater, Mass., Feb. 5, 1799, who was born in West Bridgewater, Jan. 7, 1775, died in Stoughton, Aug. 11, 1855. He died in Canton, July 11, 1826. They had:

- I Eveline Snell, born Nov. 30, 1800; married (1) Barney Morse, who died , and she married (2) Charles Shepard. Had: Otis B. Morse, born Aug. 27, 1823; Hannah Shepard, born March 14, 1834; Samuella Augusta Shepard, born April 1, 1838, died; Almira Celena Shepard, born April 10, 1841.

(Page 149)

- 238 II Josiah Snell, born Nov. 21, 1802; married Emeline Bingham; lived many years in France; died in Stoughton, 1848.
- III Rozilla Fenno, born Dec. 26, 1805; married Samuel Shepard Stetson, 1827, who was born Oct. 6, 1802, and died Oct. 2, 1842. They had: Elizabeth Jane Stetson, born Nov. 8, 1828, a teacher in Boston; Laura Ann Stetson, born Aug. 8, 1831, married Warren Cobb Stetson, of East Sharon; Ellen Rebecca Stetson, born Oct. 17, 1838, married Richard Ames Robinson, and had: Josiah Clarence Robinson and Alice Rosabel Robinson; Amasa Shepard, born Sept. I, 1841, died 1843; Amasa Alonzo Jonathan Stetson, born Oct. 6, 1845; Adelaide Hannah Stetson, born July 24, 1848, died 1853.
- IV Elizabeth Spring, born Feb. 6, 1811; married Albron Richardson, and had: Mary Elizabeth Richardson, born June 11, 1827, who married Charles Dun, of Taunton; Hannah Eveline Richardson, born Jan. 13, 1840, married William Warren, of Boston, who died in the army, leaving Frances Elizabeth Warren, who died.

110. Nathan⁶ Upham (Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Pennsylvania, born in Canton or Stoughton, Mass., after 1767; married Susan Tilden, and went to Pennsylvania in 1817. They had:

- I Naomi, who married George Hill.
- II Sally.
- III Susan.
- IV Clarissa.
- V Eliza.
- VI Rosianna.
- VII Nathan.
- VIII George.

111. Phineas⁶ Upham (Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there, March 8, 1773; married Sarah Townsend, 1802, and died July 25, 1805. They had:

- I Sarah, born 1803; died 1829, unm.
- II Phineas, born 1805; married Eliza Dix Upham, 1845, the widow of Joseph Curtis, of Boston, and dau. of Nathan Upham, of Weston (No. 104). Phineas Upham was

in mercantile business, and was town clerk at Waltham; he died there, 1868-9.

112. Abijah⁶ Upham (Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born Dec. 26, 1777; married Betsey Sanderson, who died Oct. 19, 1871, æ. 88 years and 6 mos. He

(Page 150)

was a farmer, and died June, 1872. They had:

- I Elizabeth, born March 11, 1801; married May 28, 1822, Charles Morse (son of Capt. Beniah and wife Sarah [Stevens] Morse), born June 21, 1791; died Feb. 1, 1847; she died March 20, 1847. They had:
 - 1 Charles Morse, born May 15, 1823; married Dec. 30, 1857, Lucy Pierce (dau. of Ephraim and Lucy [Goodhue] Pierce), of Natick, Mass.; living in Weston, 1890.
 - 2 Sarah Elizabeth Morse, born March 23, 1825; died Aug. 10, 1843, unm.
 - 3 Alfred Morse, born Dec. 21, 1826; living in Weston, 1890.
 - 4 Lydia Upham Morse, born Oct. 27, 1828; married Sept. 8, 1856, Henry Jackson White (son of Capt. Saul and Julia Maria [Warren] White, of Taunton, Mass.); living in Weston, 1890.
 - 5 Beniah Morse, born Nov. 17, 1830; living in Weston, 1890.
 - 6 Harriet Louisa Morse, born Oct. 31, 1832; living in Weston, 1890.
 - 7 Phebe Sophia Morse, born June 4, 1834; married Dec. 24, 1863, George Keith Daniell (son of George Keith Daniell and wife Hannah Adams [Fisk], of Boston; she died at Wellesley Hills, Mass., 1870,
 - 8 Matilda Morse, born July 14, 1836; married Sept. 23, 1871, George Keith Daniell, of Wellesley Hills; he died Jan. 2, 1890; she was living in Wellesley Hills, 1890.
 - 9 Abijah A. Morse, born April 12, 1839; married Oct. 11, 1865, Melvina Goodwin (dau. of Clement and Patience [Hobbs] Goodwin, of Wells, Me.), born in Wells, Oct. 24, 1845; living in Weston, 1890.
 - 10 Willard W. Morse, born Dec. 22, 1840; married Nov. 12, 1871, in Waltham, Charlotte Elizabeth Jennings (dau. of Levi and Charlotte E. Jennings), of Weston; living in Waltham, 1890.
- II Franklin Morse, born June 17, 1842; living in Weston, 1890.

(Page 151)

- 239 II Joel, born Jan. 18, 1803, in Weston; married Mary A. Roberts; lived in Weston.
- 240 III Myrick, born Feb. 22, 1805, in Weston; married (1) Mary Pierce, who died; married (2) Elizabeth T. Emerson; lived in Needham.
 - IV Harriet, born Feb. 2, 1807; died 1845, unm.
- 241 V Abijah, born Oct. 31, 1808; married Frances Wood; lived in Tewksbury, Mass.
- 242 VI Luther S., born Oct. 23, 1810; married Isabella Leaverus; lived in Weston.
- 243 VII George, born Oct. 8, 1813; married Mary Jones; lived in Weston.
- 244 VIII Nathan, born Sept. 23, 1815; married Amanda Holbrook; lived in Weston.
- IX Louisa, born Sept. 6, 1817, in Weston; married June 30, 1841, Benjamin Washington Roberts (son of William and Margaret, of Boston), born in Boston,

July 27, 1816; she died Dec. 18, 1886. He was a member of the Baptist church and a teacher in the Cambridge High School; living at Cambridgeport in 1890.

They had:

- 1 Sarah Louisa Roberts, born in Needham, Mass., Jan. 6, 1845; married James Greenwood Harris (son of James Watson Harris and Elizabeth [Nevens] Harris), Dec. 31, 1872; living in Cambridge, 1890.
- 2 Georgie Maria Roberts, born in Webster, Mass., Nov. 19, 1847; married (1) John Edwin Barbour, Oct. 26, 1869 (son of John Nathaniel and Susan [Sargent] Barbour). He died in Mobile, Alabama, Jan. 30, 1871. She married (2) Frank Walter Jewett, at Cambridge, Dec. 17, 1874 (son of Samuel Albert and Dora [Pearson] Jewett); living at Jewett's Mills, Wisconsin, 1890.
- 3 Frederic William Roberts, born in Cambridge, Nov. 19, 1854; died in Cambridge, Sept. 14, 1856.
- 4 Benjamin Allston Roberts, born in Cambridge, Aug. 7, 1857; died at Cambridge, July 2, 1864.
- 5 Arthur Wellington Roberts, born in Cambridge, Sept. 25, 1859; married (1) Bertha Briggs, at Cambridge, Aug. 20, 1884 (dau. of Walter D. and Sarah

(Page 152)

Briggs); she died in Cincinnati, Ohio, Oct. 21, 1884. He married (2) Mary Lawrence Folger, at Cambridge, Sept. 2, 1886 (dau. of George Rowland and Mary Ann Folger); living at Wayne, Delaware Co., Pa., 1890.

- X Sophia, born Feb. 23, 1820; died Sept. 26, 1845; she married, Aug. 10, 1843, in Weston, Elbridge Smith, born in East Sudbury (Wayland), Mass., Feb. 14, 1818, son of Josiah Smith, of East Sudbury, and Elizabeth Jones, of Framingham, Mass. He was a teacher in Cambridge High School, and a member of the Baptist church. They had: Mary Ann Bigelow Smith, born in Providence, R. I., May 12, 1844; married Nov. 23, 1864, Martin Luther Leonard, son of Rev. Silas Leonard, and Sarah Maria (Smith), of Kingston, R. I.
- XI Sarah Sanderson, born Jan. 30, 1822; married May 26, 1846, in Worcester, Mass., Elbridge Smith, the former husband of her sister Sophia, as shown above. They had:
- 1 Harriet Sophia Smith, born in Worcester, Mass., May 9, 1847; died Feb. 10, 1849.
 - 2 Josephine Melinia Smith, born in Cambridgeport, Mass., April 12, 1849; married May 13, 1874, Alfred Loring Barbour, son of John Nathaniel and Susan (Sargent) Barbour, of Boston; living in West Newton, Mass., 1890.
 - 3 Elbridge Wellington Smith, born in Cambridgeport, April 9, 1851; died unm., Dec. 29, 1888.
 - 4 Edward Ephraim Smith, born in Cambridgeport, Dec. 8, 1853; married July 6, 1876, Anna Willis Pratt, dau. of Charles O. and Anna Elizabeth (Jones) Pratt; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.
 - 5 Emma Louisa Smith, born in Norwich, Conn., May 12, 1858; married June 12, 1879, Edward Farrington Pear, son of Edward Whittemore and Adelaide (Farrington) Pear, of Boston, Mass.; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.
 - 6 George Benjamin Smith, born in Norwich, Conn., Sept. 25, 1861; married May 30, 1888, Carrie Louisa Macfarlane, dau. of Duncan Macfarlane,

(Page 153)

of Glasgow, Scotland, and Caroline Amelia Fackrell, of Montreal, Canada; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.

7 Sophia Alden Smith, born in Norwich Conn., March 14, 1865; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.

245 XII Marshall Lafayette, born July 28, 1824; married Mrs. Anna Maria (White) Jones, and lived in Weston.

113. John⁶ Myrick Upham (Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newton, Mass., born in Weston, Mass., Aug. 25, 1786; married Ann Corey, of Brookline, Mass., 1816; he died about 1845. They had:

I Elizabeth Ann, born March 10, 1817; married March, 1840, John U. Kingsbury, of Brookline. They had: Frances Ellen, Albert Dexter, John Myrick and Silas Edward.

246 II Edward, born Dec. 23, 1818; living at West Newton, Mass., in 1889; engaged in business in Boston.

114. Amos⁶ Upham (Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dorchester, Mass., born in Weston, Mass., March 11, 1789; married Abigail Humphreys, 1819, who was the dau. of Dea. Humphreys, of Dorchester, and was born Jan. 24, 1789; she died in Dorchester, Dec. 19, 1878. He went from Weston to Dorchester in 1817 and lived there until his death, Jan. 25, 1872. They had:

247 I James Humphreys, born Sept. 25, 1820, in Dorchester; married Mary Bird, of Dorchester, and has been a prominent citizen of Dorchester for many years.

248 II Charles Amos, born March 10, 1822, in Rochester; married Eliza Ann Kelton, and for many years in the carriage business in Dorchester.

III Abigail Humphreys, born Nov. 17, 1824; died April 2, 1830.

IV Amos, born July 8, 1831; died Jan. 18, 1863.

115. Isaac⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Union, Me., born June 3, 1779, in Athol, Mass.; married July 8, 1807, at Appleton, Knox Co., Me., Eliza Keene, born in Kinderhook, N. Y., June 12, 1789; her mother was the dau. of Col. Gardner, a wealthy merchant and ship owner of New York, who suffered heavy losses during the Revolution owing to the capture of his ships by the British. Isaac Upham followed the sea in early life, going on long voyages to the East Indies; in later life he was a farmer. He was a member of the Methodist

(Page 154)

church, and in politics a Whig. They had (all born in Union):

249 I Jabez, born May 18, 1808; married Lydia A. McFarland; living at Moore's Station, Butte Co., Cal.

II Caleb G., born March 19, 1810; died before 1860. He had 4 children, but one of whom was living, 1889.

250 III Benjamin Prince, born Dec., 25, 1811; married (1) Julia Hodgkins, and (2) Harriet E. Overlook; lived at South Liberty, Me.

- IV Simeon, born Oct. 23, 1814; died Jan. 17, 1833.
- V Eleanor, born Oct. 17, 1816; married a brother of Julia Hodgkins, wife of Benj. P. Upham; she died leaving one son.
- 251 VI John, born Dec. 13, 1818; died about 1887.
- VII Charles Augustus, born May 4, 1821. He went to California, 1852, and was living in Wyandotte, Butte Co., Cal., 1891, at which time his wife and children were all dead, one grandson, Lincoln Upham, being his only living descendant.
- VIII Samuel B., born July 20, 1824; died Oct. 7, 1826.
- IX Maria A., born June 27, 1827; married Jacob Mansfield, and in 1889 was living at Wyandotte, Butte Co., Cal.
- X Eliza F., born Oct. 8, 1830; married Reuben Benner, and in 1889 was living at Rockland, Me.

116. Captain John⁶ Upham (Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Bristol, Me., born there 1781; married (1) Sarah, the dau. of Arunah Weston, who died Jan. 3, 1819, æ. 38; he married (2) Martha Martin. He was a sea captain and commanded the brig "Mary," of Philadelphia, for fourteen years; was in Boston harbor during the memorable gale of Sept., 1815, on which occasion many vessels went ashore, and the "Mary" was only saved by cutting away her masts. After retiring from the sea, he was for a time employed in the superintendence of vessels undergoing repairs, and being fitted for sea, in which he continued until he was appointed, under Gen. Jackson's administration, as keeper of the light-house on what was then known as "Hendric Head," a part of Booth Bay, on the coast of Maine, since the Pemaquid Light House; here he remained until his death, Nov., 1837, at the age of 57. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was by repute a competent mariner, a man of great mental and physical activity and keen perception, of sound judgment, and ever true to the trust committed to his charge. One who had known him said: "He was unobtrusive in manner, still one who was

(Page 155)

called to lead by those with whom he was associated." He had (by first wife):

- I Hannah, born Aug. 5, 1805; married George Lissner, and lived in Washington, Me. They had: Lydia, born Dec. 14, 1825; Eliphaz, born Aug. 14, 1827 (had sons William and George Forest); Mary, born June 27, 1843, who married Timothy Kimball, and had Nittie and George.
- 252 II John, born Oct. 27, 1806; sea captain; died at sea, 1860.
- 253 III Eliphaz Weston, born March 22, 1808; living in Nashua, N. H., 1889.
- IV Hiram, born Jan. 5, 1810; married (1) Jane Cannon, and had Wellington, who was master of a ship in the Liverpool trade, and Eleanor, who married Augustus Erwin. Hiram married (2) Sarah Stetson, of Bremen, Me., and they had: Sarah Jane, born April 6, 1846, unm.; Lucy S., born Oct. 28, 1850, married Frank Thompson, and had (living in Sept., 1888), Arvilla, æ. 15, Frank, æ. 12, and Grace. Hiram died previous to 1888; his wife, Sarah Stetson, died April 26, 1860.
- V Sarah Maria, born Dec. 18, 1811; married Howell Matson, of Boston, who was in business there until he retired on account of age; she died there. They had: Caroline Augusta Matson, born Aug. 7, 1842, who married Nelson James Innes, and had a son, Nelson James Innes, born March 11, 1862 (he has son Albert, born July 21, 1884), connected with the Boston *Herald* in 1888; Sarah Maria Matson, born Oct. 5, 1845, died unm., Nov. 24, 1867; Eveline Dora Matson, born Aug. 30,

1847, married John H. Dusscaso, and have Mabel and Sarah Dusscaso; William Frederick Matson, born 1852, died young.

- VI Selena Keen, born Feb. 1, 1814; married William W. Clark, Dec. 13, 1846, who was for a time cashier and paymaster, and later a partner in the marble works of Wentworth & Co., Boston, where he continued till his death, Aug. 29, 1866, in his 53d year. They had: Almigra K. Clark, born in Charlestown, Mass., April 23, 1848, who married Andrew J. Tuck, Jan. 11, 1875, and had William J. Tuck, born in Nashua, N. H., May 8, 1874.
- 254 VII Simeon, born March 24, 18 16; married Mary P. Wonson, of Gloucester, Mass., and lived there.

(Page 156)

- VIII Twins; one of whom died Dec. 25, 1818,
- IX the other Feb. 15, 1819.

Capt. John had by second wife:

- X Nelson, who was living at Falmouth, Mass., 1888; he married Sarah Martin, and had: George, Deborah, Orlando, Joseph, Dexter, Nelson; Alice, married Lyman Lawrence; Elizabeth, married Sabin Robins.
- XI Abial; went to California, 1850, and was last heard of there.
- XII Mary Elizabeth; married Horace Tibbits, of Bristol, Me., and had Eliza, who married Hiram McFarland.
- XIII Wellington; died æ. 11.

117. Joseph⁶ Upham (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y., born in Dudley, Mass., Oct. 14, 1768; married at Dudley, April 15, 1791, Susanna Jewell, of Oxford, Mass., who was born May 12, 1771, and died æ. 72. They moved to New York soon after marriage; he died æ. 55. They had:

- 255 I Sylvanus, born 1796, in Milford; was twice married, and died in Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., 1873.
- II Susan; was not living in 1879.
- III Gratia; was not living in 1879.
- IV Clarissa, born 1802, in Milford; married Arthur A. Luther, both of whom died in Hartwick, Otsego Co., N. Y. They had: Mary Ann Luther, born in Hartwick, June 21, 1822; married in Cooperstown, N. Y., Dec. 21, 1840, William C. Bottsford, and they had Clement L. Bottsford, born in Otsego, March 7, 1847; a musician of much promise, who died June 6, 1863. Mrs. Bottsford was living in West Laurens, Otsego Co., N. Y., in 1879; engaged in general mercantile business, besides carrying on a farm.
- V Fanny; living "very aged " in 1879.
- VI Jeremiah, born 1805, in Milford; was living in Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., in 1888; never married.
- 256 VII Joseph, born April 5, 1809, in Milford; married Harriet Baker, and lived at Black Creek, N. Y.
- 257 VIII Jared, born Dec. 22, 1812, in Milford; settled in Pennsylvania.

118. Sylvanus⁶ Upham (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Castine, Me., born

in Dudley, Mass., Feb. 6, 1778; married Mary Avery, in Castine, May 17, 1802, who was born in Truro, Mass., April 3, 1783, and died in Castine, June 18, 1859. She was the dau. of Major

(Page 157)

Thatcher Avery, of Castine, and his wife, Hannah Atkins, and a descendant of Dr. William Avery, who came to Dedham, Mass., from Barkham, Berkshire Co., Eng., in 1650 — buried in King's Chapel ground, Boston; also of Thomas Little, who settled in Plymouth as early as 1630, a lawyer from Eng., and of Richard Warren, who was one of the "Mayflower" passengers who came in 1620 to Plymouth — "The Pilgrims." The Avery family, for many generations prominent at Truro, for an account of whom and the Rev. John Avery, "the Truro minister," see Rich's History of Truro. Sylvanus Upham went to Castine about 1800, being at that time about 21 or 22 years of age; of his earlier life nothing is known, nor does it appear through what influence he went there, though his sister, Hannah, married Abel Rogers of that place; he built and owned a house and some wharf property in Castine, and is mentioned in Wheeler's History of Castine as among those who had money at interest in 1810; he was a member of "Parson Mason's" (Unitarian) congregation, and was said to have been a man of more than usual strength of character. While still comparatively young he was attacked by a fever, from the effects of which he never fully recovered, though he lived some years afterward. He died March 8, 1830, æ. 52, and was buried at Castine, where his wife was also buried. They had (all born in Castine):

- I Hannah, born May 17, 1803; married John Clifton, of Salem, Mass., at Castine. He afterward lived at East Boston; she died in Salem, æ. 35. They had:
 - A Hannah Upham Clifton, born in Castine, Sept. 16, 1823; married Benj. P. Ware, of Marblehead, Mass., at Salem, Oct. 29, 1846, for many years proprietor of the Clifton House, Beach Bluff, Mass. They had: (1) Mary Helen Ware, born in Marblehead, Oct. 17, 1848; married Stephen C. Rose, at Marblehead, Jan. 6, 1873. (2) Robert C. Ware, born in Canterbury, Conn., April 8, 1858, who died a young man. (3) John F. Ware, born Feb. 20, 1861; died infant. (4) Clara R. Ware, born July 30, 1866; died 1867.
 - B Sarah Helen Clifton, born in Salem, Nov. 8, 1828; married John Payne, of Canterbury, Conn., March 13, 1856; living in Boston, 1889. They had: (1) Sarah B. Payne, born 1856; died infant. (2) Helen Clifton Payne, born

(Page 158)

- Nov. 3, 1859, in Plainfield, Conn.; married E. B. Taylor, an architect of Boston; living at Arlington, Mass., 1889. (3) Freddie Upham Payne, born Oct. 22, 1868, in Bangor, Me.; died infant.
- C John Quincy Adams Clifton, born in Salem; died in Boston, 1885, leaving several children.
- 258 II Jeremiah, born 1804; married Cornelia Crawford, Oct. 27, 1831; he died at Zanzibar, Africa, Feb. 14, 1846,
- 259 III Sylvanus Kidder, born March 11, 1811; married Marianne Brooks. He lived for many years at Dixon, Ill., and died there Feb. 13, 1883.

119. Hosea⁶ Upham (Benjamin⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, March 4, 1781; married Anna Marsh, who died Sept. 21, 1848. They had:

- I Hosea L., born Aug. 14, 1804; died Feb. 18, 1872, unm.
- II Harvey, born July 5, 1806; married Mary Pratt, at Oxford, Mass., May 9, 1839; he died Nov. 28, 1852. They had: Mary Anne, born June 9, 1842, who married Albert Jacobs, May 29, 1861, and died Jan. 13, 1886.
- III Pliny B., born Dec. 22, 1808; married Catherine Shimel, at Pamela, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1844; no children.
- IV Erastus, born July 14, 1811; died 1813.
- V Erastus, born July 1, 1815; died Aug. 6, 1837, unm.
- VI Evalina, born Jan. 11, 1819.
- VII Samantha, born Feb. 20, 1821; died Oct. 17, 1887.

120. Amos⁶ Upham (Benjamin⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, May 7, 1784; married Polly Hurd. They had:

- 260 I William, born Nov. 21, 1817; married Mary Earned, and lived in Dudley.

121. Elihu Larned⁶ Upham (Simeon⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, Dec. 28, 1793; married March 20, 1820, Zoradah Dalrymple, born in Dudley, June 26, 1801; died Aug. 4, 1842, of consumption. He always lived in Dudley, and was a farmer, attended the Universalist church, in politics a Democrat; he died of typhoid fever, May 8, 1868. They had (all born in Dudley):

- I Lucian, born Jan. 17, 1821; died May 2, 1823.
- II Elihu, born June 26, 1822; died same day.
- III Joseph Nelson, born June 27, 1823; died March 1, 1846.
- IV Rufus, born May 5, 1825; died æ. 1 day.

(Page 159)

- 261 V Edwin, born May 6, 1827; married Adeline F. Kingsley, of Swansea, Mass.; living at Providence, R. I., 1889.
- 262 VI Lillian, born Feb. 7, 1829; married Amy Kelton; living at Pawtucket, R. I., 1889.
- 263 VII Elihu Larned, born Oct. 3, 1831; married Jeriisha Bates; lived in Dudley.
- VIII Chester Franklin, born Feb. 2, 1834; married Esther Hathaway Wales, of Providence, March 15, 1855, who died May 30, 1872; living at Providence, 1889, a broker; no children.
- IX Caroline E., born Nov. 9, 1835; married Dec. 11, 1859, Noah D. Payne, of Providence, and had Benjamin A. Payne, born June 16, 1861.
- X George, born Oct. 10, 1839; married Oct. 19, 1865, Isabella Webster, of Canton, Mass. They had: Jesse Isabella, born Dec. 23, 1868.

122. Jeremiah⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there, May 12, 1797; married Mary Aldrich. They had:

- I John L., born Oct. 6, 1830; died May 6, 1857; death caused by bursting of a grindstone.
- II Charles W., Jan. 9, 1832; died Dec. 11, 1859.
- III Jeremiah R., born Aug. 13, 1834; died Aug. 16, 1862.
- IV Mary Eliza, born Feb. 11, 1837; married Henry L. Shumway, of Oxford, Mass.,

Sept. 15, 1857, and died at Oxford, Dec. 9, 1858.

123. Josiah⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there. May 7, 1803; married April 6, 1831, (1) Clarissa Phillips, of Charlton, Mass., born Aug. 18, 1803, died Jan. 4, 1833; married (2) March 31, 1836, Betsey Larned, of Oxford, Mass., who died Dec. 1, 1884; he died in Oxford, July 18, 1883. He had by wife Clarissa:

- I Daniel Phillips, born in Dudley, Dec. 30, 1832; married Elizabeth Nash, of Oxford, Feb. 15, 1860, who survived his death, and was living in Dudley. He located in Arkansas in 1865, and owned property there. When attempts were made in 1868 and 1869 to revolutionize the State government, he was appointed to the command of the State militia, with the rank of major-general. During this trying period his life was hunted by the outlaws of that region, and he received several bullet wounds in the attempts which were made to assassinate him. He

(Page 160)

was clerk of the Chancery Court for five years, and was United States marshal from 1876 to 1880 for the western district of Arkansas, including Indian Territory. He died at Dudley, Nov. 18, 1882.

By wife Betsey:

- II Andrew Larned, born Jan. 19, 1837; died in Dudley, unm., Sept. 11, 1879.
- III Henry N., born March 2, 1841; he married and had a daughter Eva, born Sept. 13, 1873.
- IV Francis.
- V Nelson C, born Jan. 9, 1849; married Hattie S. Smith, at Webster, Mass., Dec. 25, 1871.

124. Marcus⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Rome, Pa., born in Dudley, Mass., Aug. 8, 1808; married Lucy C. Towner, of Rome, Nov. 6, 1832, and died in Rome, Sept. 27, 1852. They had:

- I Mary, born Jan. 18, 1837; married in Rome, April 6, 1855, (1) Henry Baker. They had: Belle, born March 11, 1859; James M., born May 26, 1861. Henry Baker was in the War of the Rebellion, and never heard of afterward; she married (2) Arnold Degues, Jan. 26, 1872, and died Dec. 4, 1875.
- II Martha, born Oct. 12, 1844; married Feb. 20, 1861, (1) Geo. S. Marshall, of Cando, N. Y., who died March 28, 1867. They had: Edwin L. Marshall, born Dec. 14, 1863; Burton W. Marshall, born Dec. 11, 1866. Martha Upham married (2) Truman C. Jenks, of Vestal, N. Y., April 25, 1870.

125. Cyrus W.⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Rome, Pa., born in Dudley, Mass., Sept. 10, 1810; married (1) Betsey Thatcher, at Rome, April 10, 1834, who died Nov. 7, 1837; married (2) Fanny O. Evans, Feb. 6, 1838, in Bradford Co., Pa. He had (by first wife):

- I Lancy, born Feb. 15, 1835; died same day.
- II Nancy, born March 18, 1836; married James Adams, and died Aug. 21, 1867.

- 264 III L. Wesley, born Nov. 2, 1837; married Catherine Thomas, and lived in Neath, Pa.
- IV George E., born Aug. 24, 1839 — son of second wife; died Jan. 14, 1840.
- V Eliza M., born June 17, 1842; married James Jones, in Middleton, Pa., April 7, 1860.

(Page 161)

- VI Marcus K., born Oct. 9, 1848; married in Cando, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1875, Mary E. Bagley, who died Dec. 29, 1876.
- VII Charles W., born Jan. 14, 1854; died April 12, 1854.
- VIII Harriet L., born Nov. 20, 1855.

126. Nathaniel⁶ Upham (Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Saratoga Co., N. Y., born in Thompson, Conn., Nov. 29, 1749; married Rebecca Farrar, who was born in Boston, May 15, 1750, and died in the state of New York, Dec. 10, 1825. He had been a Revolutionary soldier, and died in Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y., Jan. 15, 1832. They had:

- I Ebenezer, born Nov. 11, 1776; married Elizabeth Palmer, and lived in Wayne Co., N. Y.; died April 15, 1854. They had a son, Ebenezer, who lived in Westbury, Wayne Co., N. Y.
- II David, born between 1775 and 1780, in Saratoga Co., N. Y.; died æ. 22 or 23, unm.
- III Susan, married Isaac Lancing, and lived and died in Fulton Co., N. Y.
- IV Rebecca; married Abraham Teachant, and lived in Wayne Co., N. Y.; died Oct. 31, 1870.
- 265 V Nathaniel, born Oct. 16, 1792, in Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married Eleanor Scouton, and lived in Port Byron, N. Y.
- VI Sally, married Jacob Seebring, and lived in Wayne Co., N. Y.
- 266 VII Abijah, born July 16, 1795, in Half Moon, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; married Margaret Scouton, and lived in Butler, N. Y.
- VIII Mary; married Enos Jones, and lived in Albany, N. Y.

127. Jonathan⁶ Upham (Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Thompson, Conn., and later of Guilford, Chester and Windham, Vt., born in Killingly, Conn., June 26, 1761; married Mary Wilson, in Dudley, Mass., May 19, 1787, who was born in Spencer, Mass., Oct. 19, 1766, and died in Windham, Oct. 14, 1843. He served in the Revolutionary war, and lived in Thompson until 1796, when he moved to Guilford, Vt.; later he lived in Chester, and, 1804, moved to Windham, where he died. He and his wife and all his children were members of the Congregational church. In politics he was a Whig. His son remembers him as a slim, medium-sized man, active in the cause of religion and education — though his own education had been limited, owing to the difficulties of obtaining an education in the days of his youth — public spirited to the full extent of his means. He died July 15, 1827. They had:

(Page 162).

- I Mehitable Wilson, born Dec. 23, 1789, in Thompson; died in Greenwich, Washington Co., N. Y., Aug. 25, 1853, and was buried near her father, in the graveyard at Windham.
- II Roxanna, born Aug. 22, 1791, in Thompson; married Reuben Prentiss, of

Westminster, Vt., Nov., 1820, and died in Windham, June 9, 1855; he died Nov. 18, 1867; they had 6 children.

- III Sophia, born March 17, 1793, in Thompson; married Henry Miller, of West Westminster, Vt., and died May 21, 1836. They had: (1) Jonathan Henry Miller, born in Windham, March 15, 1830; died Oct. 5, 1832. (2) Henry Carter Miller, born in West Westminster, Oct. 24, 1833; living, 1889, in Corydon, Wayne Co., Iowa; married in New York, Wayne Co., Iowa, April 13, 1863, Frances, dau. of Ebenezer Upham (brother of Sophia Upham, and 9th child of Jonathan above). They had: Alice Sophia Miller, born June 22, 1866; Charles Henry Miller, born Aug. 30, 1868; Mary Charlotte Miller, born April 8, 1870; Herbert Eugene Miller, born Oct. 20, 1873.
- IV Jerusha Stone, born Sept. 11, 1794, in Thompson; died in Windham, Feb. 16, 1849, unm.
- V Mary, born July 7, 1796, in Thompson; died Oct. 15, 1848, unm.
- 267 VI Gardner, born May 2, 1798, in Guilford; married (1) Eunice A. Emery; married (2) Widow Merilla Wyman; married (3) Widow Eliza Abbott; he was living in Windham, 1889.
- 268 VII Jonathan, born May 30, 1800, in Guilford; married Sarah Moore; they lived at Windham.
- VIII Asahel, born Dec. 15, 1802; married Hannah S. Carter, Sept., 1833. He had a common school education, and taught the school in his own and the neighboring districts for several terms; he spent many months in preparation for a collegiate education, but his health failed, and he was obliged to abandon that hope. He then went to Boston, where a friend and shipowner invited him to take a sea voyage, which he accepted, going to Labrador, and thence to Italy, twice crossing the Atlantic and returning to Boston. About 1828-9 became one of the firm of Hayden, Upham & Co., and engaged in the early temperance reform, by opening

(Page 163)

a wholesale and retail temperance grocery business, corner of Howard and Fremont streets. He died in Boston, Dec. 29, 1833, a few months after his marriage. His widow married (2) Elijah Kilbourne, and lived at Fall River. ,

- 269 IX Ebenezer, born March 24, 1805, in Windham; married Susan D. Grout, and lived in Chesterfield, Ill., and later in New York, Iowa.
- X Zenas, born Aug. 22, 1807, in Chester; died in Chester, Feb. 24, 1810.
- 270 XI Zenas Hervey, born Oct. 19, 1811, in Chester; married (1) Harriet Louisa Putnam; married (2) Jane Elzira Pierce; he was in Stillwater, Mitchell Co., Iowa, 1889.

128. Joseph⁶ Upham (Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Thompson, Conn., born there, April 20, 1766; married Katherine Brown, Feb. 21, 1791. They had:

- 271 I Ransom; married Ruth Stone, Feb. 26, 1812, and lived in Thompson.
- II Betsey.
- III Rhoda.
- IV Susanna.
- V Dexter.

129. Isaac⁶ Upham (Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born there, Sept. 7, 1762; he had two wives, and died Nov. 23, 1815. They had:

- I Lyman, born May 5, 1788; married Experience. Hebard, Oct. 26, 1808; no children.
- II Asa, born June 17, 1790; married Olive Jordan, in 1815, and had 4 sons and 1 daughter.
- III Sally.
- IV Polly.
- V Hannah.
- VI Franklin, born 1803; living in 1879; no children.

130. Chester⁶ Upham (Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born there, June 2, 1764; married Dolly Childs in 1799; he died Aug. 27, 1829. They had:

- I Arad, born July 14, 1800; died in New Haven about 1864 or 1865.
- II Child, sex unknown, born March 11, 1802; died June 27, 1827.
- III Davis.
- IV Polly.

(Page 164)

- V Marilla or Julia.
- VI Chester, born March 16, 1815; living in Killingly, 1879.

131. Nehemiah⁶ Upham (Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born there, Aug. 20, 1766; married Mary Town; he died April 15, 1799. They had:

- 272 I Archelaus White, born June 14, 1792; married (1) Betsey Robinson; married (2) Nancy Morris, and lived in Killingly.
- II Betsey, born Oct. 22, 1793; died March 14, 1799.
- 273 III Dyer, born Nov. 26, 1795; married Esther Arnold; lived in Thompson, Conn., and afterward in Wilsonville, Conn.
- 274 IV Ichabod, born April 29, 1798; married Abigail Copeland, and lived in Union, Conn.
- V Nehemiah, born Oct. 22, 1799; died Feb. 24, 1800.

132. Ephraim⁶ Upham (Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born there, Nov. 22, 1770; married; he died Nov. 22, 1850. They had:

- I Lucy, born 1796.
- II Matilda, born 1798.
- III Danforth, born 1800.
- IV Walter, born 1802.
- V Ephraim, born 1804.
- VI Sally, born 1806.

133. Richard⁶ Upham (Luke⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of North River, Colchester Co., Nova Scotia, born in Onslow, N. S.; married Dec. 31, 1805, Jane, the dau. of

Alexander Vance. He is mentioned in the history of "First Settlers of Colchester Co., Nova Scotia," by Thomas Miller, 1873, who says he had "three sons and two daughters." He died 1815, before the birth of his youngest son. [His widow married (2), 1819, William Miller.] They had:

- I Levi, who died in Michigan, leaving a large family.
- II Charles, who also died in Michigan and left a large family.
- III Grace; married Geddes.
- IV Richard, born Oct., 1815, after the death of his father; married Feb. 11, 1841, Elizabeth Dixon, who was born Dec. 17, 1812, and died July 17, 1862; he lived in Truro, N. S., where he died Aug. 30, 1888, æ. 73,

134. Luke⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, born there, 1783; married Janet Guthrie McCurdy, 1801. In 1888 a grandson of these wrote

(Page 165)

with reference to the family: " My grandfather, Luke, was a good deal like his father in his earlier years, though different afterward; he was known in his youth as 'Wild Luke,' to distinguish him from his uncle Luke. My grandmother was a little older than her husband, religious, and remarkably well read, with a very retentive memory — poetical, somewhat eccentric, and yet with much foresight; but she was a business manager, like her mother-in-law. Owing to my grandfather's recklessness, they had at times pecuniary troubles, though always comfortable. Their home was always attractive by its quiet neatness, grandmother's fine conversational powers and great-grandfather's humor; comparatively poor, they helped others who were poorer, and later they reaped their reward." Luke Upham died in 1854. They had:

- 275 I Alexander McCurdy, born 1802, in Onslow; married Mary Cutten; was in the N. S. legislature, and in mercantile business at Onslow.
- II Nathaniel Watkins, born in Onslow; married Rebecca Nichols. They had: Adoniron J., who died, leaving a family at Onslow; Danforth D., who died, leaving a family at Onslow; George B., of whom nothing has been heard for many years, and Norman, who was in Gen. Butler's New Orleans expedition, and was killed during the war of the Rebellion.
- III Eleanor; married John Lynds, and died, 1886, leaving daughters.
- IV Harriet; died; no children.

135. David⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Easton, Preble Co., Ohio, born in Onslow, Nova Scotia; married Susan Mickerell, and has been dead many years. They had:

- I David.
- II Nathaniel.
- III John.
- IV Samuel.
- V Zacheus.
- VI Mary.
- VII Cyrus, born in Easton, Ohio; married in St. Louis, Mo., and had Salmon T., born in Iowa City, Iowa, April 5, 1860o. He was living in Iowa City 1879. One of this

family was living in Richmond, Indiana, some years ago.

136. Stephen⁶ Upham (Nathan⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, born there; married Mary Bulmer, who died in Truro, N. S.; he was living on the old

(Page 166).

homestead in 1888. They had:

- I Michael; went to Australia during the early days of the gold excitement and was believed to have died there soon after his arrival.
- II Joseph, of Londonderry, N. S.; married Harriet Newell Bentley, born April 13, 1827; he died about 1882, leaving daughters Rosella and Josie, both of whom were living in Truro 1888.
- III Eleanor.
- IV Olivia; died 1855-6.
- V Rachel; married J. J. King, was living at Truro 1888; had a family of children .

137. Robert⁶ Upham (Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Polly Mountain, near the Acadia Mines, Nova Scotia (these iron mines once known as the Albion Mines), born April 28, 1803, in Stewiack, Nova Scotia; married (at Dartmouth Baptist Church, in Halifax, N. S.) January 18, 1844, Sarah Jane Davis, born in Stewiack, Sept. 30, 1822. Though they were married in Halifax they were both residents of Stewiack at the time. Robert Upham was in early life in the milling business, and the first two years of their married life he and his wife lived at Brookfield, N. S.; from there returned to Stewiack and lived one year; from the latter place moved to Folly Mountain, where they continued to live during the rest of his life. Here he cleared a farm in the wilderness, upon which he made his home, the country at that time being very wild and almost unknown. For some time after settling there they were members of the Debent River Baptist Church, ten miles distant, that being the nearest church at the time. The first school was opened three miles from their place, and was conducted during the winter months only. He died there Nov. 19, 1886. She was living there with her daughter Sarah Jane in 1890. They had:

- I Mary Ann, born Dec. 26, 1844, at Brookfield; married Matthew McElmore, who died leaving five children; she was living at the Acadia Mines in 1890.
- 276 II Samuel Davis, born Nov. 10, 1846, at Folly Mountain, where all the rest of the children were born; married Georgia A. Clark, and was living at Mattapan, Mass., in 1890.
- III Catherine Elizabeth, born Sept. 12, 1849; married Asa Cottam; living at or near Chicago, Ill., in 1890.

(Page 167)

- IV James Monroe, born April 30, 1851; married Nov. 20, 1889, in Boston, Mary B. Grout, of Nova Scotia; living in Springfield, Mass., 1890.
- V Sarah Jane, born March 29, 1853; living with her mother in 1890.
- VI Margery Alice, born May 23, 1855; married Cecil C Freston. They had three children, and were living at Birmingham, Ala., in 1890.
- 277 VII Robert, born Nov. 3, 1857; married Annie Jane Plummer, and in 1890 were living

at Mattapan, Mass.

- VIII Hannah Elmira, born Aug. 3, 1859; married C. C. Dow; living at Chicago in 1890.
- IX Louisa, born April 28, 1861; married Fred A. Wilder; living in Boston in 1890.
- X Arthur Onslow, born July 29, 1864.
- XI William, born Aug. 28, 1865; living at Acadia Mines unkm. in 1890.

138. Ezekiel⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Deerfield and Heniker, N. H., born in Melrose, Mass., Sept. 18, 1768; married Feb. 21, 1799, Rebecca, dau. of Dr. John Hawks, of Lancaster, Mass., and his wife, Rebecca Upham. (This Rebecca Upham was the dau. of Timothy Upham, of Saugus, and his wife, Mary Cheever.) (Rebecca, wife of Ezekiel, survived him and married a second husband.) They had:

- I Ezekiel.
- II Rebecca.
- III Martha, though there is some doubt about the last named.

139. Ezra⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., and Herkimer, N. Y., born Aug. 4, 1774, in Melrose; married Susanna Smith, of Colerain, Feb. 2, 1804, born April 4, 1784; he died Jan. 18, 1836; she died Aug. 24, 1833. They had:

- 278 I Joshua, born Oct. 14, 1804; married Mary C. Boardman, and lived in Saugus.
- II Sally, born Feb. 7, 1806; married George Leslie, of Cambridge, Mass., Oct., 1825; she died Sept. 4, 1874.
- III Gilman, born Nov. 4, 1807; married Abigail Twombly, and lived in New Market, N. H. "The descendants of Oilman Upham, of Portsmouth, N. H.," are shown in the Appendix.
- IV Hannah, born Sept. 13, 1809; married James Roots; she died April 2, 1842.

(Page 168)

- V Susan, born June 19, 1811; died Oct. 20, 1814.
- VI Ezra Smith, born May 26, 1813; died Oct. 9, 1814.
- 279 VII Ezra Smith, born Dec. 20, 1814, in Melrose; married Hannah B. Eaton, and lived in South Reading.
- 280 VIII Elbridge Gerry, born April 30, 1818; married Sarah Ann Page, of Salem, Mass., and lived in Waukegan, Ill.
- IX Susan Celestia, born Oct. 30, 1820; married Enoch Wiley; she died Feb. 15, 1860.
- X Irena Ann, born Dec. 5, 1822; died Oct. 17, 1833.
- XI Roxanna James, born Jan. 26, 1824.

140. Jesse⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, Nov. 8, 1775; married Nov. 4, 1802, (1) Rebecca, dau. of Eleazar Richardson, who died æ. 73, May 18, 1856; he married (2) Sept. 19, 1865, Mary D. Herrin; he died April 5, 1860. They had:

- I Hannah, born Sept. 24, 1803; married Francis Hemmingway, Feb. 16, 1822; she died before 1860.
- II Rebecca, born March 13, 1805; died March 26, 1858.

- III Joshua, born Dec. 27, 1806; married (1) Susan B. Ireson, and (2) Mary G. Dawes; lived in Melrose.
- IV Sally, born Sept. 27, 1808; married (1) Thomas Smith, and (2) James R. Twombly, June 24, 1834.
- V George, born Oct. 4, 1810; married Sarah Roots, April, 1833, who died Feb. 13, 1872, at Upham St., Melrose.
- VI Zelutia, born Dec. 11, 1812; married Cornell Kenny, 1839.
- VII Mary Ann, born March 9, 1815; married William Jones, of Boston, and had Jesse Upham Jones, born Oct. 15, 1837.
- VIII Harriet, born March 22, 1817; married Kittridge Avery, Dec. 2, 1845.
- IX Timothy, born April 22, 1821.
- X Nathaniel, born Dec. 26, 1823; died early.
- XI Ezekiel, born about 1827; married Sarah J. Macey, 1865, and lived in Lynn.
- XII Lydia; married, æ. 21, Samuel Barker, Jan. 19, 1848.

141. Joshua⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born in Saugus, Mass. (the place where he was born was at that time a part of Chelsea, and lies near the line between Melrose and Saugus), Dec. 15, 1784; married Jan. 27, 1807, (1) Mary Nichols, who was born in Salem, 1787, and died Jan. 13, 1845. (She was dau. of James and Mary (Learock) Nichols of Salem, and a descendant of William Nichols, born in England, 1594, and lived to be over 102 years old.) He married (2) Ann (Marshall) Rugg (widow of

(Page 169)

Daniel of Salem), Sept. 10, 1845, who died July 26, 1872, æ. 87. He was for many years superintendent of the Chemical Works in Salem, and died in Salem, July 20, 1858, in his 74th year. He was buried with his wife, Mary Nichols, in the old Broad St. Cemetery, in the family tomb. In 1885, his son (Rev. James Upham, D. D., of Chelsea) published an interesting little book, entitled "A Sketch of the Life and Character of Dea. Joshua Upham, of Salem." which contains a very full, complete, and excellent history of this family, including all the descendants of Dea. Joshua Upham. The same author also furnished the following shorter sketch of the life and character of Joshua Upham for these pages:

"Deacon Joshua Upham combined in his character many of the best qualities of our common ancestor, — independence, selfreliance, energy, enterprise, practical sense, and an all-controlling religiousness. He left the farm upon which he had been born, and where he had up to that time lived, at the age of fifteen, and went to Boston with the purpose of learning the trade of a mason. He was influenced in this decision by the knowledge that a relative in Boston who had attained to wealth and social position, had begun life in the same way. But before finishing his apprenticeship, the displeasure of his master's wife, at a thoughtless act of his, stung his proud heart to the quick, and, yielding to the foolish impulse, he quit his master, and left Boston at the age of nineteen.

"He says: ' I found myself in Salem, not knowing a single person, with only twenty cents in my pocket, not a second shirt to put on, no trowel to work with, and half my money spent for lodging and board at the Sun Tavern," — afterward known as the Essex House, and the Lafayette House.

"In a few years he became the leading master mason in town. In his thirty-third year he was

chosen deacon of the First Baptist Church of Salem, retaining his office and discharging its duties with rare fidelity until his death — a period of forty-one years. The same year he was appointed superintendent of the Chemical Works of the Salem Laboratory Company. The latter position, too, he filled with great success, until, in his sixty-seventh year, he voluntarily resigned it.

"Although a decidedly benevolent man, and never given to mere money getting — and at the same time bringing up a large family, on whose education he expended much — he left a competency at his death. His dominant qualities were integrity and godliness; and his greatest wish in his children's behalf was for their spiritual prosperity, and their service in the cause of Christ. Three of his 22 children became ministers of the gospel, one a deacon, one the wife of

(Page 170)

a minister, and another the wife of a layman in Boston, who by his wealth, example, counsel and large ideas of Christian stewardship, has done perhaps as much as any one in that city to stir the churches to active enterprise in their work"

In the family history already mentioned, the Rev. James Upham says: "Grandfather" (Nichols) "house, in which I and probably all the children older than myself were born, is No. 16 Cambridge St. The house in which all the younger children than myself were born is No. 148 Federal St. Here, on the garden, which reached to the river, father built three houses. The one into which he removed, and in which he died, is No. 17 Dean St., the one with the cupola third from Federal St. The old homestead was on the north-west corner of Dean and Federal Sts. The tomb in which father was buried was built by him and grandfather Nichols. It also contains the bodies of mother and her parents, besides many other members of the two families." Joshua Upham and wife, Mary Nichols, had:

- 282 I Joshua, born Dec. 23, 1807; married Hannah Millett Estes; lived and died in Salem.
- II Mary, born July 6, 1809; married Samuel Stone Stanley, of Beverly, Mass., born 1810, died in Boston, June 6, 1874. She died in Vineland, N. J., March 13, 1884. They had: (1) Charles Stanley, born March 20, 1837; died May 21, 1838. (2) Albert Upham Stanley, born April 8, 1840; married April 28, 1864, Antoinette Gilbert Arnold, of New York city. He was educated at General Theological Seminary, in New York, and was successively rector of the English Episcopal churches in Wilton, Conn., Trenton, N. J., and Edgewater, Staten Island, N. Y., but obliged to retire from the ministry on account of his health. In 1888, living in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had: Clarkson Southgate Stanley, born in Milton, Conn., April 1, 1866; Albert Odenheimer Stanley, born in Trenton, N. J., Sept. 28, 1870, died July 6, 1871; Virginia Arnold Stanley, born in Edgewater, Staten Island, Nov. 25, 1878. (3) Mary Ellen Stanley, born May 29, 1842; married Dr. George Blodgett Harriman, born in Groton, N. H., March 18, 1837; living in Boston, 1889; she died March, 1888. They had: George Stanley Harriman, born Feb. 16, 1866; Arthur Ford Harriman, born Feb. 12, 1868, died July 26, 1869; Edwin Fisher Harriman, born Feb. 1, 1871; Albert Henry Harriman, born Aug. 31, 1881.

(Page 171)

- (4) Samuel Edwin Stanley, born April 28, 1844; unnm.

- III Sarah E., born Aug. 22, 1811; married Daniel Sharp Ford, of Boston, Oct. 21, 1844; she died at their seaside residence in Marblehead, Sept. 8, 1884. (Mr. Ford publisher and editor in chief of *The Youth's Companion* — himself, his nephew, James B. Upham, and two other partners, comprising the business firm.) They had: (1) Daniel Arthur Ford, born April 28, 1846; died Sept., [848. (2) Ella Sarah Ford, born Feb. 3, 1850; married Oct. 28, 1875, William Newton Hartshorn, born in Mason, N. H., Oct. 28, 1843. (3) Ida Elizabeth Ford, born Nov. 13, 1853; died March, 1863.
- IV Lucy, born Feb. 11, 1813; died March 10, 1816.
- 283 V James, born Jan. 23, 1815; married (1) Cynthia Jane Bailey, and (2) Experience S. Bascom; he is a Baptist minister, and D. D., living in Chelsea, Mass., 1889; connected with the editorial work of the *Youth's Companion*.
- VI Henry, born Nov. 10, 1816; married Charlotte Hosea, of Boston, who died May 3, 1883, æ. 63. He was a Baptist minister, was ordained as such, but never settled as a pastor; he gave his services, without pay, to young and struggling churches. For some years he was one of the publishers of the *Watchman and Reflector* (now the *Watchman*), afterward sole publisher and editor of the *Olive Branch*; he was also proprietor of the Lowe Printing Press. A monument of Scotch granite marks the graves of himself and wife at Mount Auburn.
- 284 VII Willard Peele, born Oct. 15, 1819; married Eliza Oakham Newhall; he was a Baptist minister, and went as a missionary to the Cherokee Nation in 1843.
- 285 VIII Hervey, born Dec. 10, 1820; married (1) Elizabeth Warren, and (2) Mrs. Sarah E. (Frost) Farrar. He went to the Cherokee Nation with his brother, but returned, and was deacon in the Carey Avenue Church at Chelsea. In 1889, living in Boerne, Texas.
- IX Lucy Ann, born Dec. 11, 1822; was educated at the Female Seminary at West Townsend, Mass., and married April 28, 1848, John Edwin Fisher, born in New Brunswick, Feb. 22, 1822; living in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 1889. They had: (1) Francis Edwin Fisher, born in Salem, Sept. 15, 1851; March 17, 1852. (2) Sophronia Wright Fisher, born in West Lynn, Mass., Aug. 20, 1853; died same

(Page 172)

- day. (3) Lucy Emma Fisher, born Aug. 20, 1853; died Sept. 4, 1853.
- X Sophronia Farrington, born Oct. 12, 1824; married Oct. 12, 1846, (1) George Wellington Wright, of Millbury, Mass., born June 17, 1818, died April 15, 1849, in Salem, by whom she had George Gardner Wright, born Oct. 23, 1847, died May 5, 1848. She married (2) Nov. 28, 1867, Henry Hanson Norton, who died April 19, 1876. She died April 5, 1889. The following obituary notice appeared in the *Watchman*, at Boston, April 11, 1889. "Mrs. Sophronia (Wright) Norton. "Died in Boston, April 5th, aged sixty-four, Mrs. Sophronia (Wright) Norton, daughter of the late Dea. Joshua Upham, of Salem. She became a Christian in her youth, and was ever true to her early vows. She was twice married — first to Mr. George W. Wright, of Millbury, Mass., who died in 1849, after about two and a half years of wedded life, during which time her chief relationship to him was that of a loving, faithful nurse. In 1867 she married Mr. Henry H. Norton, of Boston. Five years later he was seized with small-pox, then so prevalent in Boston and vicinity. During his sickness he was violently insane, but she watched over him with the most assiduous care. He was not at that time a Christian, and

her importunate prayer was that God would spare his life, restore his health and bring him to a saving knowledge of Christ, promising cheerfully to resign him whenever God should again call for him by death. God fully heard her prayer. Her husband recovered, became a Christian, witnessed a good confession, and died three years later. She fully kept her promise, not even asking God again to spare his life, though very tenderly attached to him.

"For many years Mrs. Norton was a most successful teacher in the grammar schools of Boston and Brookline, and during her later years presided with great satisfaction over the household of Mr. D. S. Ford, her brother-in-law. Her character was ever marked by individuality, independency, decision and signal generosity.

(Page 173)

"Her sickness was protracted and painful, and affected her mind as well as her body. But her faith and hope shone through the rifts in the cloud. In the early part of her sickness she said to her sister-in-law, 'I have never once asked God for my recovery.' In all her lucid moments her one desire was to 'depart.' Her last, faint words were 'Home — home.'

"Rev. Dr. Chase, of the Ruggles Street Church, officiated at the funeral. Although he had never been able to see her in life, he rendered the service exceedingly acceptable and comfortable to the friends. Her remains were deposited in the family tomb at Salem. "James Upham"

- XI Ellen Maria, born March 9, 1827; married Aug. 29, 1852, Rev. William Lamb Picknell, of Fairfax, Vt., Sept. 28, 1867. He was graduated at New Hampton Literary and Theological Institution 1851; was settled as pastor of the Baptist churches in Hinesburg, Windham, and North Springfield, Vt., at which last place he died Sept. 28, 1867. They had: (1) William Picknell, born in Hinesburg, Oct. 23, 1853. (2) Lucius Bolles Picknell, born in Hinesburg, March 13, 1855; died in North Springfield, July 18, 1864. (3) Ellen Upham Picknell, born in Windham, Dec. 5, 1856. (4) Mary Upham Picknell, born in North Springfield, Nov. 21, 1858. (5) George Wright Picknell, born in North Springfield, June 26, 1864. Mrs. Picknell living in Chelsea, Mass., 1889.
- XII Lucius Bolles, born April 2, 1830; died Jan. 22, 1850, of consumption, in the hospital at Panama, while on a return voyage from California, whither he had been during the "gold fever."

142. Hon. Nathaniel⁷ Upham (Timothy⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Rochester, N. H., born in Deerfield, N. H., June 9, 1774; married March 22, 1798, Judith Cogswell, of Gilmanton, N. H., who was born in Haverhill, Mass., March 9, 1776 (she was the dau. of Hon. Thos. Cogswell, lieut.-col. in the Revolutionary army, and subsequently, for many years, judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and Ruth, his cousin and wife, the dau. of Hon. Joseph Badger, of Gilmanton); she survived his death, and died April 30, 1837, at the age of 61.

(Page 174)

Hon. Nathaniel Upham was a member of the 15th, 16th, and 17th Congresses (1817 to 1823),

from New Hampshire. His education was mainly obtained in his native town, though in 1793, he entered the academy at Exeter, N. H., where he remained six months. In 1794, being then in his twentieth year, he began a mercantile life at Gilmanton, with his uncle, the Hon. Nathaniel Gookin; but left Gilmanton in 1796, and commenced business for himself in Deerfield, remaining there about seven years. In the spring of 1801 he closed his business at Deerfield, and recommenced at Portsmouth, N. H. In March, 1802, he removed to Rochester, in Stratford Co., where he permanently established himself in mercantile business, and of which place he remained a citizen during the remainder of his life. In his business he was at all times eminently successful, but his natural abilities and tendencies eventually brought him into prominent public life.

He represented Rochester in the State Legislature, during the years 1807, 1808, and 1809; and in 1811, was elected counselor to Gov. Langdon, of New Hampshire; in 1812, he was again elected to the same office, with Gov. William Plummer. During the political excitement attending the approach of the war of 1812-14, and the days of the Embargo, he was an active member of the opposition, or Republican party, which strongly advocated a second war with Great Britain, such a war being thought unnecessary, and opposed by the party which bore the distinctive name of Federal. In 1813, on the passage of the act of Congress for direct taxation, he was appointed collector for his district, by President Madison, but he declined the appointment. In 1814 he was nominated for Congress, the ticket being headed: —

"Free American Ticket!

Union of the State — Union of the People.

No Submission to British Re-Colonization!! United we Stand, —
Divided we Fall."

The opposing ticket contained the name of Daniel Webster, and that ticket was elected to the 14th Congress; but it was the last triumph of that party in the State.

With the return of the New Hampshire soldiers, after the close of the war with England, the Republican party readily regained its ascendancy in the political contest of 1816. Their Congressional ticket, bearing the name of Nathaniel Upham and five others, was elected to the 15th Congress by a large majority, James Monroe having been chosen President of the United States. Mr. Upham took his seat in the House of Representatives, at the opening of Congress, Dec. 1, 1817. The following account of the services of Mr. Upham in Congress is almost a

(Page 175)

verbatim extract from pages of his son, Dr. Albert Gookin Upham's book, on the family history of this branch, already frequently referred to.

In his annual message, which was transmitted to both Houses of Congress on the day after the assembling of the 15th Congress, the subject of Amelia Island was laid before them by the President.

Amelia Island, at the mouth of St. Mary's river, near the boundary of the State of Georgia, was taken possession by an expedition of persons claiming to act under the authority of some of the Spanish colonies, which, at that time, were striving to establish their independence. The expedition seems to have been a mere private, unauthorized adventure. The island was made a channel for the illicit introduction of slaves from Africa into the United States; an asylum for

fugitive slaves from the neighboring States; and for banditti, privateersmen, and smugglers of various nations. A committee was appointed in reference to this subject, of which Mr. Upham was a member.

The committee reported on the 9th of January, in favor of efficient measures for suppressing the establishment; and said in their report: "The course pursued on this occasion will strongly mark the feelings and intentions of our government on the great question of the slave trade, which is so justly considered by most civilized nations a practice repugnant to justice and humanity, and which, in our particular case, is not less so to all the dictates of a sound policy."

On the 13th of the same month, the President, by a special message, informed Congress that the establishment at Amelia Island had been suppressed, "and the consummation of a project, fraught with much injury to the United States, prevented." The committee on Amelia Island also reported a bill, in addition to the former acts, prohibiting the introduction of slaves into the United States.

On the 30th of January, Mr. Upham voted against the bill making more ample provision for the recovery of fugitive slaves, which passed by a majority of 14 votes.

Among the most important of the votes which he gave during the session were, his vote Dec. 10, for the repeal of internal duties; on January 5, against reducing the pay of members from nine dollars per day to six, and in favor of reducing it from nine to eight; on January 25, for the rejection of a bill establishing a uniform system of bankruptcy throughout the United States, which was lost by a majority of 12. On March 14 he voted for the following resolution: "That

(Page 176)

Congress has power under the Constitution to appropriate money for the construction of post roads, military and other roads, and for the improvement of watercourses;" which resolution was passed by a vote of 90 against 75.

President Monroe, on the 17th of Nov., 1817, transmitted his annual message to both Houses of Congress. Mr. Upham was appointed a member of the committee on the illicit introduction of slaves into the United States; which committee, on the 13th of January, reported an act in addition to its former acts, for the prohibition of the slave trade; and Congress passed a bill authorizing the employment of the armed vessels of the United States to cruise on the coast of Africa, to enforce the acts of Congress prohibiting the slave trade.

The question of the admission of Missouri into the Union being before the House of Representatives, on Feb. 16, Mr. Upham voted for the following amendment to the bill: "That the further introduction of slavery or involuntary servitude be prohibited, except for the punishment of crimes whereof the party shall have been convicted," which passed by a vote of 87 to 76.

On the 18th of February, the House proceeded to consider a bill for the establishment of a separate territorial government in the southern part of the Missouri Territory — a territory which now constitutes the State of Arkansas. Mr. Taylor, of New York, moved to amend the same by inserting the following proviso: "All children born of slaves within the said territory shall be free, but may be held to service until the age of twenty-five years," which amendment was

carried by a vote of 75 to 73. A motion was afterward made to recommit the bill, with instructions to the committee to amend by striking out that clause. The vote stood 88 to 88, and was decided in the affirmative by the Speaker. Mr. Upham voted against the bill as thus amended. It passed by a majority of 2 votes.

During this second session of the 15th Congress the State of Illinois was declared admitted to the Union, and the President was authorized to take possession of Florida, agreeably to the treaty of the 22d of Feb., 1819. The 15th Congress ended on the 3d of March, 1819.

The 16th Congress commenced on Monday, the 16th day of December, 1819. During the second session of the 15th Congress, a bill providing for the admission of Missouri, which contained a clause prohibiting slavery in the proposed State, was passed by a vote of 87 to 76. On the 1st of March, 1820, the House of Representatives again passed a similar bill by a vote of 91 to 82; for

(Page 177)

both of which bills Mr. Upham voted. The restriction as to slavery was stricken out, however, by the Senate, and the House, at a late hour on the following night, agreed to the amendment, by a vote of 90 to 87. Mr. Upham voted against the amended bill, which was passed by a majority of 3 only; and had every member of the House been present and voted, it is believed the vote would have stood 92 to 92. This bill, as usual, provided for the admission of Missouri whenever she should frame a constitution acceptable to Congress.

The second session of the 16th Congress opened on the 13th day of Dec., 1820. Mr. Clay having resigned the office of Speaker of the House, it was not till the third day of an animated contest, and at the twenty-second balloting, that his place was filled. William Lowndes, a distinguished statesman of South Carolina, received 42 votes, and John W. Taylor 76, one vote more than was necessary for a choice overall the other candidates, and was accordingly elected. During this contest Mr. Upham's influence was exerted with effect in favor of Mr. Taylor.

The next day Mr. Lowndes, of the select committee to whom was referred the constitution formed for their government by the people of Missouri, reported a resolve setting forth that Missouri had complied with the act of the 6th of March, 1820, and formed a republican government, and declaring her admission into the Union. Then ensued a strife equally stormy with that which had prevailed during the previous session, on the same subject. On Wednesday, Dec. 14, the resolve for the admission of Missouri into the Union was rejected, by a vote of 93 to 79. Finally, at the close of the session, Mr. Clay, from the joint committee, reported a resolve for the admission of Missouri, which passed by a vote of 87 to 81.

During the whole of this long and exciting discussion, through three terms of Congress, and in which the public mind was interested to a degree without precedent or example since, Mr. Upham's vote was throughout recorded against the extension of slavery.

He also voted, during this session, for a resolve, introduced by Mr. Clay, that the House of Representatives would give its constitutional support to the President, whenever he should deem it expedient to recognize the independence of the Spanish provinces of South America, which passed by a vote of 87 to 68. While a member of this Congress, he also voted for the admission of Alabama and Maine into the Union.

In 1822 Mr. Upham was elected representative for the third time, and thereby became a member of the 17th Congress; that is, a member of the House for the sessions of 1821-22, and

(Page 178)

1822-23. There were but few subjects of importance or interest on which the 17th Congress was called to legislate. Nevertheless, on the 23d of February, 1823, on motion of Hon. Charles Fenton Mercer, then of Virginia, the following resolve was adopted by the House of Representatives:

Resolved, That the President of the United States be requested to enter upon and prosecute, from time to time, such negotiations with the several maritime powers of Europe and America, as he may deem expedient for the effectual abolition of the African slave trade, and its ultimate denunciation as *piracy, under the laws of nations, by the consent of the civilized world.*

This act was the fruit of much counsel and long deliberation, and was postponed from previous Congresses, to secure more unanimity, in order to give more solemn and imposing dignity to this national condemnation of the slave trade, and the appeals in consequence to be addressed to the civilized world. Many of the legislators who voted for this act regarded it as one of the most memorable transactions in their political lives.

This measure, supported by Mr. Upham and by many others of the most patriotic and distinguished statesmen of that day, was passed, 131 members voting for the resolve, and only 3 against it. The Congress of the United States having thus, of all the legislative bodies, assumed the initiative in this matter, exerted its influence with other countries so efficiently, that the slave trade was speedily declared piracy by the law of nations.

The 17th Congress closed its session on the 3d of March, 1823. Previous to this, Mr. Upham had declined to become again a candidate for the office which he had so honorably filled for the last six years; and, bidding adieu to Congress and public life, he returned to the quiet of his village and the bosom of his family.

There were many reasons why Mr. Upham wished to withdraw from public life. His health had been seriously injured by the climate at Washington, and by an attack of inflammation of the lungs there in the spring of 1820. He had, moreover, observed, that causes were in operation which must produce great and fundamental changes in the political aspect of the country; that events, to which the then existing parties owed their origin, were beginning to lose their power, and the progress of time was developing new interests, which would again convulse the State, and become the source of new political organizations. Mr. Upham had acted an important part during these transition states of the Republic, and knew well the violence of the struggles which accompany the change. Therefore, enfeebled in health, and needing repose, he determined to

(Page 179)

retire completely from public life, at a period when the political storm was yet distant.

The storm came, but Mr. Upham, personally acquainted with the candidates for the presidency, and clearly appreciating the principles which they represented, chose rather by precept and example to calm the fury of political strife and soften the bitterness of party feeling,

than to become personally engaged in the combat. He steadily pursued this course during the violent contest between Mr. Adams and Gen. Jackson. In every position in which he was placed he maintained, with dignity and skill, the ground which he had taken.

In 1828, the year preceding his death, his son-in-law, Hon. David Barker, representative in Congress from the district previously represented by Mr. Upham, addressed the Whigs assembled at Rochester, on the anniversary of our national independence. His address was an eloquent exposition of the position of the parties at that time, and was followed by a public dinner, at which Mr. Upham presided. At this period political feeling was running high, and it was hoped that Mr. Upham would take the occasion to designate his views in relation to the opposing parties. But this he avoided, and on rising contented himself with offering the following sentiment: "Our next President," — and pausing a moment till the attention of all was excited, he continued: "May he be a man who shall reverence the Constitution and the laws." A sentiment which instantly commended itself to all present, and was received with great applause.

Early in the summer of 1829 Mr. Upham was attacked with a bilious fever, followed by an organic disease of the liver, which terminated his life on the morning of the 10th of July, 1829, being 55 years and 1 month old. He was buried at Rochester.

Having reference to his relations with his fellow townsmen, and his general and personal characteristics, his son says:

"In his local duties as a citizen, he was especially active in devising good, and in his efforts for the prospective improvement of society. Throughout his residence in Rochester he had taken a deep interest in the promotion of education, and especially in the prosperity of the village schools. He procured for them the best teachers, and induced many to educate their sons, who otherwise would not have done so; and in accordance with his views on this subject, five of his own children received a collegiate education.

"He was a firm and liberal supporter of religious institutions, and ministers of religion ever found a cordial welcome at his home. He never united with the church; truly consoling,

(Page 180)

however, were the hopes of his friends in his death. Some time previous to his decease, having received a visit from a clergyman, he requested that he would pray for him. 'How shall I pray for you?' replied the minister. 'Pray for me as a penitent sinner,' was his answer — an answer laden with hopes of heaven.

"He was six feet and four inches high, well formed and perfectly erect; in middle life his hair was black, his forehead was high, his eyes blue, his nose Roman, and complexion clear. Morse's celebrated picture of the House of Representatives, which was painted while he was in Congress, contains an accurate likeness of him.

"His character was such that, in whatever sphere he was called to act, he won the esteem of all who knew him. He was endowed with strong reasoning powers, together with a remarkable quickness of perception. He was also distinguished for his strength of memory; and would repeat numerous texts, with prominent portions of discourses, which he had heard in his early

youth. He was fond of theological investigations, a taste for which he had imbibed while listening at the fireside of his father to discussions on doctrinal theology, so prevalent at that period. On all subjects he was a formidable adversary to encounter in an argument — an exercise to which he was naturally inclined, and which was peculiarly calculated to call out the powers of his intellect. It was a common remark that no one ever worsted him in debate; for, if he failed to convince the judgment, he was sure, by his wit and skill at repartee, to win the applause of the audience. He possessed great foresight and sound judgment, and was distinguished for an untiring perseverance in whatever he undertook. He not only won the esteem, and was relied upon in a trying crisis in the country's history, as a leader among his own particular friends, and their favorite candidate for four successive Congresses, but he commanded equally the respect and regard of his political opponents. In all the relations of life his integrity was unimpeachable, and his death has left a void in the community which has been most deeply lamented."

The following is a brief extract from the remarks of Dr. Upham with reference to his mother:

"Mrs. Judith (Cogswell) Upham, who survived her husband several years, was admitted to communion with the Congregational Church in Rochester, May 8, 1831; she died on Sunday morning, April 30, 1837, aged 61 years, 1 month and 4 days. She was an only daughter, and received her education almost entirely in her father's house; this home had been for her a

(Page 181)

school of benevolence, in which she had freely and readily learned the great lesson of love for all mankind; and it was the deep and natural impulse of her heart to pity and relieve the poor and unfortunate. In the control of her household and in the parental education of her children, she was calm, dignified and beneficent. In stature she was five feet and eleven inches high, her hair was dark brown, forehead high, nose Grecian, mouth small, eyes blue, complexion fair. Her form was full and well proportioned, and her voice peculiarly melodious."

Nathaniel Upham and his wife, Judith, had:

- 286 I Thomas Cogswell, born Jan. 30, 1799; grad. Dartmouth College, 1818, and Andover, 1821; married Phebe Lord, of Kennebunk, Me., and was pastor of the Congregational church in Rochester, and afterward for many years Prof. of Mental and Moral Philosophy, and Hebrew, at Bowdoin College; died April 2, 1872.
- 287 II Nathaniel Gookin, born Jan. 8, 1801, in Deerfield; grad. Dartmouth College, 1820; married (1) Betsey W. Lord, and (2) Eliza W. Burnham. He was a lawyer of Concord, N. H., and later one of the associate justices of the Superior Court of N. H.; died Dec. 11, 1869.
- III Mary, born Sept. 16, 1802; married (1) Hon. David Barker, Jr., of Rochester, grad. H. C, 1815, M. C, 1827, died April 1, 1834. She married (2) Nov. 30, 1835, Ebenezer Coe, of Bangor, Me. They had: Albert Upham Coe, born in Northwood, N. H., Dec. 8, 1837, grad. Bowdoin, 1857, and of Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, 1861, in the practice of medicine at Bangor, Me., 1888; married May 23, 1867, Sada L. Harthorn, dau. of Paul Dudley Harthorn, of Bangor.
- IV Alfred, born July 27, 1804, grad. Dartmouth Med. Col; married Sophia Henderson, and was for many years in the practice of medicine in New York City;

he died Nov. 16, 1878. They had: Charles W., who was at 39 E. 4th St., New York City, 1888; and he had sons, Albert and Charles. V Timothy, born March 5, 1807, in Rochester; studied medicine in Portsmouth, and in 1827 attended his first course of lectures at Bowdoin, but completed his course in Washington, D.C., received his degree of M. D. from Columbia College, D. C, 1829; in 1830 commenced practice of medicine in Waterford, N.Y., where he died Aug. 7,

(Page 182)

1843, unm.; buried in the Episcopal burying-ground at Waterford. The editor of the *Knickerbocker Magazine* (Nov., 1843, p. 503) said: "Dr. Upham was a gentleman of a highly distinguished family in New Hampshire, whose mind led him to appreciate talent whenever and wherever he encountered it. Scientific and literary honors were tendered him from high sources previous to his demise; but it pleased God to summon him to that heaven which is constantly enriching itself with the spoils of earth."

- 288 VI Joseph Badger, born Dec. 11, 1808, at Rochester; married Sarah Chase Currier; a merchant of Portsmouth, N. H., in early life, and later for many years collector of the port; he died in Portsmouth, March 12, 1889.
- VII Judith Almira, born March 26, 1811, in Rochester; married June 29, 1831, James Bell, born Nov. 13, 1804, in Francestown, N. H., grad. Bowdoin College, 1822, member of the Legislature from Exeter, N. H., 1846, and from Gilford, 1850; U. S. senator from N. H, 1855; died May 26, 1857. (He was the son of Samuel Bell, who was five years governor of N. H., and twelve years U. S. senator from that State, and his wife Mehitable Bowen Dana.) They had:
- A Mary Anne Bell, born May 16, 1832, in Exeter, N. H.; married May 21, 1862, Nathaniel Gilman White, of Lawrence, Mass., grad. Bowdoin College, a lawyer, and president of Boston and Maine R. R., died at Little Boars Head, N. H., Sept. 20, 1886, æ. 65. They had:
 - 1 Elizabeth Walker White, born July 26, 1863.
 - 2 Clara Bell White, born March 15, 1866, died July 18, 1867.
 - 3 Nathaniel White, born Dec. 12, 1869, died March 26, 1871.
 - B Eliza Upham Bell, born July 28, 1834; she was living at Exeter, 1889.
 - C Lucy Bell, born March 9, 1838.
 - D James Dana Bell, born Aug. 30, 1840; married Mary Annie Bugbee, of Lebanon, N. H., Aug. 20, 1868. They had:
 - 1 Frank Upham Bell, born Sept. 3, 1869; in business at Lebanon, 1889.

(Page 183)

- 2 Percy Bugbee Bell, born in Lebanon, 1875; died at Hawthorn, Florida, 1883.
- E Charles Upham Bell, born Feb. 26, 1843; married at Lawrence, Mass., Nov. 21, 1872, (1) Helen Maria Pitman, of Laconia, N. H., who died March 28, 1883. He married (2) April 10, 1884, Elizabeth Woodbury Pitman. He had by wife Helen:
 - 1 Alice Lyon Bell, born Oct. 21, 1873.
 - 2 Mary White Bell, born July 25, 1875.
 - 3 Joseph Pitman Bell, born Jan. 10, 1877.

- 4 Helen Pitman Bell, born June 27, 1879.
- VIII Hannah Elizabeth, born Dec. 18, 1813; died March 14, 1814.
- IX Ruth Cogswell, born April 15, 1815; married Dr. John M. Berry, of Somersworth, N. H., 1836. She died May 2, 1869, at the home of her daughter Julia, who was wife of Rev. J. C Thompson, of Pottstown, Pa.
- X Francis William, born Sept. 10, 1817; married (1) Elizabeth Brewer; married (2) Elizabeth R. Kendall. He was a graduate of Bowdoin College, 1838, LL. D., and a lawyer of New York City.
- XI Albert Gookin, born July 10, 1819; graduated from Bowdoin College in 1840, studied medicine with his brother. Dr. Timothy, of Waterford, N. Y., attended medical lectures in Albany and Castleton, and received in the latter institution, in 1842, the appointment of Prof. of Pathological Anatomy. He sailed for Europe in the autumn of 1842, to prosecute his studies in Paris, where he remained until the spring of 1844; then making a tour of the Continent, he returned and settled, in 1844, as a physician in Boston, Mass., where he died after a brief illness, June 16, 1847. His death was a great sorrow to his family and friends, and a great loss to the medical profession. (The foregoing from the Cogswell Genealogy.) In Oct., 1845, Dr. Upham published the first that had ever been published on the genealogy of the Uphams in the United States, a small volume containing 102 pages, entitled "Notices of the Life of John Upham, the First Inhabitant of New England who bore that Name; together with An Account of such of his Descendants as were the Ancestors of Hon. Nathaniel Upham of Rochester, N.

(Page 184)

H.; with a short sketch of the Life of the Latter." The material which was gathered by Dr. Upham at that time has been the basis of all that has since been written upon the origin of the Uphams in this country, or any branch of them. But for the pages of this little book, it is quite positive this genealogy would not have been compiled; and those of the Upham posterity who are interested in this subject may feel that they owe a debt of gratitude to his memory. It is said that with his death went out a fund of valuable information concerning the Uphams which may never have been recovered. The *N. E. Gen. and Hist. Register*, Vol. 1, pages 365-8, contains a biographical sketch of Dr. Albert Gookin Upham.

The Rochester *Courier* of December 14, 1888, contained the following with reference to this family:

EARLY ROCHESTER SKETCHES.

Twenty years ago there was a stately old mansion on Main street in our village, that was the pride of the older residents of Norway Plains, and the admiration of all lovers of the antique in house architecture. It occupied a lot nearly opposite the Congregational church, and for a quarter of a century had each morning smiled recognition to the old meeting-house over the way, or ever since the latter had taken its march from the common to its present location. The "goodly dwelling" stood back a proper distance from the street, and was two stories in height, painted white, with green blinds. A fine old porch, built after that quaint fashion that house builders style "closed in," graced the front, and elegant workmanship was displayed about it, from the wide paneled door with its big brass handle and great knocker, also of brass, and fan-light with

gilded blind, to the delicate railing on top. Over the porch woodbine wandered, creeping through the railing, while below on the old terrace, in front of the house, myrtle, the old-fashioned ivy-leaved, blue flowered, grew in profusion, covering the banks completely, the starry blossoms in early spring expressing their language of love. A paved walk of brick led in through the grassy yard up to the entrance door, where were stone steps, hammered in ancient fashion and as solid as the foundation of the old mansion itself.

This, reader, was the "Old Upham mansion," as it was designated by the villagers, and was to Rochester what the Governor Langdon mansion is today to Portsmouth — the finest of its early

(Page 185)

residences, and which I did not fail to pass by on the occasion of my visit to the old town last summer, that I have never before spoken of in my sketches.

Nathaniel Upham, who erected the Upham house, came to Rochester about the year 1802, and was an early merchant here, after people had begun to choose Norway Plains as a place for business instead of old Haven Hill, the early settlement. That old place had begun to decline; there was no water-power there, and here could be found the finest needed for grist-mills, saw-mills or for any manufacturing purposes. Yet what year Mr. Upham built his residence I am unable to tell, but it was about the time the Woodman mansion was erected, or a little later. Indeed, there is an old tradition that a man, name unknown to me, commenced to build the last named and failed up. Lawyer Woodman and Upham both fancied it, but the lawyer "won the day," as lawyers usually do, when Mr. Upham declared he would build one that should eclipse it. His domicile was not so showy in the exterior, but the interior was made finer and the house was in reality the nicest one, the materials and the workmanship being of the best, the latter exquisite in the spacious front parlors,

Mr. Upham was one of the old-time merchants, they used to be called traders then, and he kept in his store every thing called for by the public, from a gentleman's silk pocket handkerchief to a hogshead of rum. He was courteous and affable, and in this way drew much custom and trade to his store, which was some little ways above his house on the opposite side of the street. He probably entered the store previous to the dwelling, but he came, I think, as I said before, in 1802. He was a native of Deerfield, and had been with his brother Timothy Upham in his store at Portsmouth, where he learned the trade, for trade it is.

In those times Rochester had a large trade with the up-country people, those who lived above the lake, and even to the Connecticut river. Portsmouth was usually their destination, though many went to Dover with their butter, cheese, etc., while others stopped at Rochester, particularly if it happened to be late in the season when they arrived, or the sleighing poor. I fancy there are many persons living in the village to-day who can recollect the long file of teams. It was like a procession, the strong horses attached to great pungs driven by thrifty farmers traveling together on their way to market. Alas! they will be seen no more!

Mr. Upham's mercantile life occasioned frequent visits to Portsmouth and also journeys to Boston, yet to the last-named city I think he went not oftener than twice a year. The journey was

(Page 186)

a long one then. It took much more time than it does now, but when the old-time merchant returned from the above-named business centers he had much interesting news to communicate to his customers, for he was a keen observer and ready talker, and one thing that I always admired in the man, he was not a jealous person and enjoyed a jest and a laugh. He also did not mind repeating a joke at his own expense.

In person he was tall and his limbs very long, yet he carried himself well and was a real gentleman of the old school. It used to be remarked that he was a "gentleman trader," while he always wore ruffled bosomed shirts like the aristocratic Portsmouth merchants, and enjoyed smoking his cigar every morning before his place of business. He was one of the first men of his adopted town, and was well and favorably known in the State. I think old Norway Plains never had a more public-spirited citizen or successful business man than "Squire Upham," as he grew to be known. He became interested in political affairs, and in 1811-12 was a member of the governor's council. In 1817 he was chosen a representative to Congress from our first district. It was an honor fitly bestowed and he represented for three consecutive terms, from 1817 to 1823, the old first district ably, faithfully and honorably. Of course he was known at Washington as Hon. Nathaniel Upham, M. C, from New Hampshire, and passed his winters at the capital along with other prominent men of the country.

The store was kept running all the same at Norway Plains during his absence from Rochester, his clerk being a young man polite and obliging, named John Chapman, good looking and intelligent also, who, I believe, came from Northwood, a town near Congressman Upham's early home. Young Chapman afterward married Miss Louisa Barker, the daughter of David Barker, an early and influential resident of Rochester, while Mr. Upham's daughter, Mary, had married David Barker, Jr., who several years later was the congressman from the same district as his father-in-law, representing it from 1827 to 1829, and being one of Rochester's ablest young lawyers.

Nathaniel Upham married Judith Cogswell of Gilmanton. She was the daughter of Hon. Thomas Cogswell, and the family is one of honorable mention in our State like the Wentworth family. Mrs. Upham was a true woman, and a lady beloved by all who knew her. She is said to have been above the medium height and quite portly in person, with a kind, motherly face and pleasing manner. As mistress of the beautiful Upham mansion her social success was great. I

(Page 187)

am not certain that she accompanied her husband to Washington during his congressional career, but she was fitted to adorn any position in life.

The Upham children were 11 in number, 7 sons and 4 daughters. "They were handsome because they looked intelligent," says an old resident, and I think there is much in that remark to think about. Yet they were a family of great ability. One little daughter, Hannah Elizabeth, died in infancy; the rest lived to grow up, Alfred Upham was the oldest of the boys, and he became a physician known as Dr. Upham, and located in New York. I think he married a Miss Henderson, sister of the late Charles Henderson. Thomas Cogswell Upham, the second boy, was born in Deerfield in 1799, so Rochester cannot claim him among her famous sons. Yet he was only three years old when the family made our good old town their future home. He was the most distinguished of the Upham children, and was sent to college by his father, who thoroughly educated every child, and graduated at Dartmouth in 1818. He became a Congregational

minister, and for 2 years, from 1823 to 1825, was colleague pastor of our old Congregational church, the oldest in town, and the beloved assistant of good Parson Haven, who having out-preached his voice, eyesight and congregation, was glad to have his valuable aid in dispensing his ministerial duties. Years afterward, when he was a professor in Bowdoin College, Mr. Upham wrote out his "Pastoral Experiences and Reminiscences in Rochester," which were not published till after his death, and I think there has never been any thing more interesting of Rochester written than those papers contain. He tells us how and why he went to board at John Smith's, the village blacksmith, who kept the village library at his house, and of Arabella, the beautiful daughter, who brought him the books he desired to read. We also learn of his visits to the farmers living in the suburbs of the village, old Farmer Hussey in particular, and of the meetings he held at the dingy school houses in several districts; of his call on old Mrs. Welch, who resided in the vicinity of Meaderboro, I think, and was a reputed witch. Those papers gave one an insight into the manners of 60 years ago, and a deal of good religious suggestion and instruction.

Thomas C. Upham was made Professor of Mental and Moral Philosophy in Bowdoin College in 1825, and left Rochester. Many years after he traveled in Europe, Egypt and Palestine, and he was the author of numerous books, having a world wide reputation as a theological writer. His "Mental Philosophy" has been used as a text-book in our educational schools. In 1859 "The

(Page 188)

Life of Faith," by Prof. Upham, was republished in England, and the British *Standard* said of it:

"The book is the man developed; the book is the man embodied. Every page bespeaks the high intellect of Dr. Upham. The book is a great treasure and we welcome the English edition as a most important accession to our experimental theology.

Was not that high enough praise ?

Prof. Upham was the author of some beautiful poems, and his "Song of the Pilgrims" will never be forgotten by one who has read it. I like best now that little poem entitled:

THE LIVING-FOUNTAIN.

I hear the tinkling camel's bell
 Beneath the shade of Ebal's mount
And men and beast at Jacob's well
 Bow down to taste the living fount.

Samaria's daughter, too, doth share
 The draught that earthly thirst can quell?
But who is this that meets her there?
 What voice is this at Jacobus well ?

"Ho! ask of me, and I will give.
 From my own life thy lips supply;
I am the fount; drink, drink and live;
 No more to thirst, no more to die !"

Strange mystic words, but words of heaven,
 And they who drink to-day, as then,

To them shall inward life be given.
Their souls shall never thirst again.

Prof. Upham died at Brunswick, Me., in 1872, aged 73 years.

Another son of Nathaniel Upham was Nathaniel G. Upham, who was born in Rochester. He also graduated at Dartmouth College like his brother Thomas, but unlike him he was distinguished for his legal knowledge, since he was a lawyer and a very smart one. He opened an office first at Bristol and afterward settled in Concord. From 1833 to 1843 he was one of the judges of the Superior Court. In 1853 he was commissioner to London "for adjustment of claims between citizens of the United States and Great Britain against the government of either country." After this he was general agent of the Concord railroad, remaining in that position nearly to the close of his life. He died in 1869. He had considerable poetic talent and wrote beautiful verse.

The fourth son of the old time Rochester merchant was Timothy Upham, who was also a doctor, and a young man of great promise. He died soon after commencing practice, at Saratoga,

(Page 189)

N. Y.

Joseph B. Upham, the fifth son, followed a mercantile life and was collector of customs at Portsmouth.

Francis W, Upham, the sixth, is a resident of New York, and is known as an able theological writer.

Albert G. Upham, the youngest boy, born in 1819, graduated at Bowdoin College and completed his medical studies in Europe, while this makes the third doctor in the Upham family. He died in Boston of ship fever, and was buried at Rochester in the old cemetery below the village.

Squire Upham was very proud of his boys and much pleased with their success in the world, and well he might have been. It is related that one day a customer, or villager, was at his store, when the old merchant, as if to enlighten him a little, with an air of satisfaction, said: "I have brought up my boys to look after my several interests. I have educated Tim to look after my health, I have educated Nat to look after my worldly affairs, and Tom I have educated to look after my spiritual affairs."

"Well, I pity poor Tom," rejoined the customer.

Squire Upham's daughters were Mary, Judith C., and Ruth. As I have already mentioned, Mary married David Barker, while it has been ably said, "She was a very able woman and full of good works." Judith C, her mother's namesake, married James Bell, of Exeter, once United States senator from New Hampshire. Ruth became the wife of Dr. John M. Berry, of Rochester, and lived after the decease of her parents for a long time in the elegant old mansion on Main street.

Four members of the Upham family are interred in our old cemetery in a plot of ground inclosed by a light iron fence. The headstones erected to their memory are handsome white marble, and the inscriptions or epitaphs interesting to read. I have copied them for the readers of this sketch of the notable family:

Erected
in
memory of
Hon. Nathaniel Upham,
who died July 10, 1829,
Aged 83 years.

Beloved and useful in private life, valued and honored in his public services, his memory is cherished while his body sleeps in the dust.

(Page 190)

To our mother,
Judith C,
Relict of
Hon. Nathaniel Upham
of Rochester, daughter of
Hon. Thomas Cogswell
of Gilmanton.
Died April 1, 1837,
Aged 63.
By her children.
Here she must rest till the resurrection morn.

Sacred
To the memory of
Albert G. Upham, M. D.,
youngest son of
Hon. Nathaniel and Judith C. Upham,
Born July 10, 1819,
Died in Boston, June 16, 1847.
aged 28 years.
Graduated at Bowdoin College in 1840,
At the medical schools, Paris, 1844.

Distinguished for eminent attainment and great promise.
He died in the full assurance of a Christian's hope.
Greatly beloved and most deeply lamented.

In memory of
Hannah Elizabeth,
daughter of
Nathaniel and Judith C. Upham,
who departed this life

March 8, 1814,
aged three months.
Tho' in dust the lovely infant lies,
Her soul enlarged resumes her native skies.

143. General Timothy⁷ Upham (Timothy⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Portsmouth, N. H., born in Deerfield, N. H., in 1782; married Eliza Adams, daughter of William and Hannah Adams, of Middleton, Conn., who died March 18, 1854, in her 69th year. The following military — and otherwise — record of Gen. Timothy Upham is from Dr. Upham's "Notices":

"Gen. Timothy Upham received his first appointment in the army as major, in March, 1812, and in July following received his commission in the 11th U. S. Infantry. In June he was placed

(Page 191)

in command of the forts and harbor of Portsmouth, with the superintendent of the recruiting service, in a district composing the southern part of New Hampshire and the county of York, in the State of Maine.

"In September he joined his regiment at Plattsburgh, N. Y.; in November, advanced with the army to Champlain, on the Canada line; from whence, after some severe skirmishing, and much suffering of the troops for want of suitable supplies of winter clothing, the army returned to Plattsburgh. The 11th and some other regiments passed over to Burlington, and went into winter quarters.

"Major Upham was soon after ordered to Portland to superintend the recruiting service of the State of Maine and in part of New Hampshire. In April, 1813, having, with the officers under his command, enlisted upwards of two thousand men, and sent them forward to join their respective regiments, he repaired to Burlington with the winter clothing of his regiment, the first they had received. There he received an order to select a battalion of five hundred men from his regiment and proceed with all possible despatch to Sackett's Harbor. This march was accomplished in fourteen days, with a heavy train of baggage for the army, via Johnstown and the Northern State road. He arrived there in May and remained there and in the vicinity until his battalion until October, when the army, then under the command of Gen. Wilkinson, was embarked in boats, with orders to descend the St. Lawrence and form a junction with the troops then under the command of Gen. Hampton, at some point on the St. Lawrence, above Montreal, with a view to a joint attack on that place.

"Maj. Upham had, in October, 1813, previous to leaving Sackett's Harbor, been promoted to lieut.-col. of the 21st Infantry, Col. Miller's famous regiment, but remained with his battalion of the 11th to the close of the campaign. In descending the St. Lawrence he had the command of one division of the boats, and passed the enemy's batteries at Fort Prescott under a heavy cannonade with very trifling loss, and proceeded immediately down the river to the head of the Longue Saut, a rapid in the St. Lawrence of several miles in extent. At this point the troops, with the exception of those required to manage the boats, proceeded by land, leaving Col. Upham in his division of boats with about 300 men, selected from the several regiments which composed the division.

"On arriving at Cornwall, below the rapids, it was ascertained that the enemy were following with considerable force, and a flotilla of gunboats. In consequence of this information, Col.

(Page 192)

Upham now received orders to place his boats in safety, land his men and hold them in readiness for such service as might be required. The main body of the army, under Gen. Brown, having proceeded down the river, the enemy commenced an attack on its rear guard, under Gen. Covington, who, being pressed hard. Col. Upham was ordered to reinforce him. While advancing to execute this order, he met the general mortally wounded, who directed him to press forward and report to Gen. Boyd.

"On his arrival near the field of battle, known as Chrystler's Field he met the troops retreating for want of ammunition through the woods which skirted the field. Col. Upham was directed by Gen. Boyd to push forward and hold the enemy in check until ammunition could be procured from the boats. His division immediately engaged the enemy and held them in check for nearly an hour, when he received an order to retreat and embark his men on board the boats, which he succeeded in doing, having effectually checked the enemy.

"His loss in this action, in killed and wounded, was large in proportion to the number engaged, being nearly one-fifth of the whole. The boats then passed down the river to take in a large detachment which had proceeded by land and which had not been engaged.

"On arriving at the mouth of French Creek, information was received from Gen. Hampton that he was on his return to Plattsburgh, having been somewhat severely handled by the enemy in the neighborhood of Chateaugay and fallen short of provisions. The object of the expedition was therefore defeated, and the army retired up French Creek to a convenient place and commenced building huts for winter quarters.

"Col. Upham was now ordered to repair to the seaboard on recruiting service, on which duty he was employed till the July following, when he was ordered to join the 21st Infantry at Buffalo. On his arrival there, he found his regiment at Fort Erie, and he immediately crossed over and assumed command of it. Fort Erie was at this time closely invested by a force double in number to the garrison. After suffering a severe loss by the cannonade and bombardment, which continued without interruption for nearly forty days, our troops having been reinforced by a brigade of New York militia, it was determined to try the strength of the enemy by a sudden attack on their works. Accordingly about the middle of September a sortie was made at noon, the enemy's works all carried, and his guns spiked before his reserve, which was encamped at

(Page 193)

some distance, could be brought up. Our troops then retired to the fort. In this action the loss of the enemy in killed, wounded and prisoners was over six hundred men; and our own was not much less, and included a large number of the higher grade of officers — being the most bloody action which was fought during the war, in proportion to the numbers engaged. The next day the enemy abandoned his works and retreated toward Kingston. The regiment was much reduced, and Lieut.-Col. Upham's health having become greatly impaired, he was again ordered to the seaboard, and instructed to report to Gen. Dearborn, at Boston.

"The command of the station at Portsmouth was assigned to him, but his health was so severely affected he was unable, during the winter and for several months after, to leave his quarters. On the cessation of hostilities he resigned his commission in the army, and in the spring of 1816 was appointed by President Madison collector of customs at Portsmouth, which office he continued to hold, under the appointment of Presidents Monroe and Adams, until 1829. In 1819 he was appointed brigadier-general of the First Brigade New Hampshire Militia, and, in 1820, major-general of the First Division. In 1841 he was appointed navy agent at Portsmouth by President Harrison, which office he resigned in the spring of 1845. He then removed to Charlestown, Mass., where he died November 2, 1855."

Timothy Upham and his wife, Eliza Adams, had:

- I William Adams; died July 25, 1843, at New Orleans, La., æ 31.
- II Eliza Adams, born May 1, 1813; married Charles Ely, of Brooklyn, N. Y., June 23, 1840; died May 11, 1885.
- III Martha Ann; married, æ. 36, June 23, 1852 (2d wife), Hon. Hovey K. Clark, of Detroit; died June 1, 1869.
- IV Charles Wood.
- V Charlotte Mary.
- VI Anna Maria; married John S. Botts, of Canandaigua, N. Y.
- VII George Timothy, of San Francisco, Cal.; died in San Francisco in 1857.
- VIII Hannah Louisa; married Oct. 5, 1857, William Lathrop Kingsley, born April 1, 1824, editor of the *New Englander*.
- IX Franklin Morris; died Feb. 4, 1853.

144. Pliny⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield,

(Page 194)

Mass., born there, April 1, 1779; married Dec. 30, 1802, Katherine Hastings, who was born May 2, 1783, the dau. of Nevinson and Experience (Wright) Hastings; she died April 25, 1859. He died November 29, 1849. They had:

- 289 I Joel Worthington, born Oct. 24, 1803, in Brookfield; married (1) Seraphine Howe; married (2) Lydia Wheeler; lived in Worcester for many years.
- II Eveline, born Nov. 25, 1805; married Rev. William B. Olds, Nov. 24, 1830.
- 290 III Harvey Gilbert, born Nov. 19, 1817; married (1) Lydia Newell; married (2) Cornelia Drew; lived in Worcester for many years.
- IV Lucy Abigail, born Nov. 12, 1819; married Rev. M. P. Alderman.

145. Nathan⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, April 25, 1786; married May 31, 1807, Charlotte Rice, born Jan. 19, 1788, died Sept. 6, 1852. He died July 26, 1820. They had:

- I Columbus Rice; died unm., July 8, 1863, in 56th year
- II Charles Franklin, born March 13, 1809; for many years a printer on the *New York Herald*; died about 1869, unm.
- III Caroline, born Feb. 21, 1811; died Aug. 15, 1811.
- IV Maria, born May 20, 1812; married Foster Ainsworth, Oct. 29, 1832; she died

- Sept. 5, 1887. Their dau. married Lorenzo Henshaw.
- V Charlotte, born Oct. 6, 1814; died unm., Oct. 14, 1859.
 - VI Frederick, born March 15, 1817; married in Cohoes, N. Y.; had no children; died April 25, 1865.
 - VII Lucinda Worthington, born Sept. 19, 1819; married (1) Amos Ainsworth, June 30, 1836; married (2) Jacob Watson; she died 1887.

146. George⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, Feb. 23, 1789; married Patty Bellows, May 26, 1814, who was born in Paxton, Saturday, May 2, 1795, and died July 24, 1887, æ. 92 years, 2 mos. and 22 days. He died Oct. 12, 1863. They had:

- I Lucetta, born April 14, 1815; died Jan. 22, 1856, at 5 o'clock, A. M.
- II Zeruah, born Sept. 17, 1816; married Rufus F. Hovey; died Jan. 16, 1872.
- 291 III Laurens, born Tuesday, Oct. 20, 1818; married Catherine Prouty, in Brimfield, 1847; lived in Brookfield and Brimfield, Mass.

(Page 195)

- 292 IV Nathan, born Tuesday, Sept. 6, 1825; grad. (law) at Yale College, 1853; married Louisa Sophia Bissell, at New Haven, 1856.

147. William⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, Dec. 12, 1785; married (pub.) March 3, 1805, (1) Dorothy Winter, who died Oct. 30, 1846; married (2) widow Myra (Plympton) Howard, who soon died. He died June 9, 1872. He had, by wife Dorothy:

- I William, born Sept. 20, 1807; married Maria Whittemore; had an only child, William H., who died in infancy.
- II Joshua, born June 27, 1809; died Sept. 5, 1810.
- 293 III Leonard, born April 23, 1811; married (1) Caroline Fay, and (2) Rachael Phipps; lived in Brookfield.
- 294 IV Amos, born Jan. 31, 1814; married Sarah Jane Buxton, and lived in Sturbridge.
- V Fanny, born Nov. 6, 1815; married Aura Lombard.
- VI Lydia, born June 23, 1817; married William Benson.
- VII John, born May 21, 1819; died unm., Oct. 29, 1845.
- VIII Clarrissa, born Oct. 20, 1822; married Arnold Guilford; no children.
- IX Sophronia, born Jan. 12, 1824; married Hiram D. Walker; no children.
- X Lewis, born Jan. 3, 1826; married March 24, 1861, Persis Holmes, and had an only child, Clara P., who died in infancy.
- XI Sophia, born Oct. 8, 1828; married Jefferson Richards.

148. Washington⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, and Monson, Mass., born in Brookfield, Mass., July 1, 1801; married Nov., 1825, Lydia Charles, of Brimfield, who was living, 1889. He died Jan. 3, 1876. They had:

- I Mary, born Oct. 31, 1826; married April 17, 1849, Royal Buffington.
- II Sarah J.; married Sept. 27, 1851, William Sherman.
- 295 III Nathaniel, born Sept., 1832; married Betsey D. Lombard.

- IV Olive, born 1834; married Nov. 7, 1855, (1) L. Rice, who died; married (2) June 14, 1864, Leonard D. Fashel.
- V Charles, born April 4, 1835; married Dec. 5, 1861, Julia Blodgett, and lived in Palmer, Mass.; no children.
- VI Adeline, born Feb. 20, 1838; married Oct. 13, 1868, Charles E. Stebbins.
- VII Louise, born April 26, 1840; married April 23, 1863, William A. Beebe, of Monson, Mass., and had a son, Marcus H. Beebe.

(Page 196)

- VIII Emeline, born June 5, 1842; married Sept. 25, 1867, Henry J. Moore.
- IX Delia A.; married April, 1864, Hial Holmes.
- X Lydia A.; died early.

149. Hiram⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, Sept. 17, 1803; married Jan. 1, 1827, (1) Chloe Winter, who died March 19, 1852; married (2) Sarah Hitchcock, Nov. 8, 1854, who died Aug. 6, 1867; married (3) Sarah Slater, March 3, 1868. He died Feb, 14, 1869. He had, by first wife:

- 296 I Freedom Nichols, born Sept. 27, 1827, in Brookfield; married Mary C. Morgan; lived in Brookfield.
- II Sarah Maria, born Feb. 4, 1830; married Nathaniel H. Morrill, Oct. 17, 1855, who died June 23, 1886.
- III Julia Ann, born Feb. 12, 1833; married Horace Barnes, May 31, 1854; she died Nov. 18, 1859.
- IV Chloe Adeline, born Jan. 2, 1835; married Elias C. Pond, Nov. 21, 1854.
- V Hiram Francis, born July 17, 1837; died Jan. 27, 1849.

150. Hon. Jabez⁷ Upham (Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, Aug. 23, 1764; married June 2, 1796, Lucy Faulkner, of Acton, Mass. (sister of William Emerson Faulkner, who married Elizabeth Upham, sister of Jabez), born May 16, 1770; died Jan. 28, 1828. He was graduated at Harvard College, 1785. The following sketch of his life is from Davis' History of Sturbridge, and Southboro, Mass.

"Jabez Upham was the first lawyer who practiced in Sturbridge; soon removed to Claremont, N. H., where he remained only a short time, thence went to Brookfield, Mass., where he engaged in his profession until the close of his life. Industry and perseverance enabled him to rise in his profession. Fraud and deception received from him such a rebuke as would not soon be forgotten. His office was a great place for law students. He came to the bar when such men as Gov. Lincoln, the elder, Gov. Strong and Gov. Sullivan were constant attendants of the Supreme Court in Worcester Co., and who stood in the front rank of the profession. The brilliant and elegant Francis Blake came to the bar about the same time, or soon after. Mr. Upham sustained, if not an equal, a very respectable standing among such men as a lawyer and advocate. He frequently represented his town and county in the Legislature; also his district during four or six years in Congress.

(Page 197)

“As a member of Congress Mr. Upham exerted a salutary influence and was highly

respected. He possessed a great share of that kind of useful sense known as 'common sense.' Not favored with extraordinary endowments, unremitting application made him in a measure what he was. In person he was tall; he was dignified and gentlemanly in appearance and manners. Strict integrity and a right sense of honorable dealing characterized his life. He had, many years previous to his death, made a public profession of religion, and it was uniformly exemplified in his daily deportment. He died in the midst of his usefulness at the age of forty-seven."

His epitaph at West Brookfield reads:

"Erected in memory of the Hon. Jabez Upham who died Nov. 8, 1811, aged 47 years. While this tomb admonishes us that we must also die, let the example of its possessor teach us how to live. Inheriting a sound and discriminating mind and early acquiring a habit of patient and indefatigable industry, what to most men would have been obstacles, were to him but incentives to execution. By perseverance he rose to eminence in his profession as an advocate, and in character as a Legislator. In this last office his talents and his patriotism were conspicuous, not only in the councils of his native State, but in the discharge of his higher duties of a Representative in Congress. But the qualities which most endeared him to the public were not the most estimable of his character. In his domestic relations he was amiable and endearing, as a friend constant and affectionate, as a citizen independent and faithful. As a man he discharged his relative duties as accountable to Heaven. As a Christian he died as he had lived, firm in his faith and relying, through the merits of his Redeemer upon the mercy of his God for a glorious resurrection."

Jabez Upham and wife, Lucy, had:

- I Charlotte; died Feb. 26, 1812.
- 297 II Henry, born Dec. 24, 1799, in North Brookfield; he was graduated at Harvard College 1819, and was a merchant in Boston.
- III Harriet, born June 5, 1801, in Brookfield; married Horace Gray, a merchant of Boston, born in Medford, Mass., Aug. 25, 1800; died in Boston, July 30, 1873; she died at sea, Sept. 22, 1834. They had:
 - A Horace Gray, Jr., who was judge of the Superior Court of Mass., and afterward one of the justices of the Supreme Court of the United States. He

(Page 198)

married in Washington, June 4, 1889, Jeanie Morrison Matthews, dau. of the late Hon. Stanley Matthews, justice of the Supreme Court of the United States.

- B Elizabeth Chipman Gray.
- D Harriet Gray.
- IV Susanna Buckminster; died Jan. 12, 1825.

151. Thomas⁷ Upham (Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phinea^{s3}, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born Dec. 21, 1766, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Feb. 14, 1794, Mehitable Newell. His will proved Dec. 4, 1827. He was a merchant in Sturbridge. They had:

- I Clementina, born Sept. 2, 1794.

- II French, born May 16, 1796.
- III George, born April 1, 1801.
- IV Timothy Newell, born July 8, 1803.
- V Emerson Faulkner, born Feb. 2, 1805; died in London, buried in Boston, 1833. His wife, Anne Howe Emerson, died æ. 23, June, 1833, in Norwich, Vt. — as per Locke Gen.
- VI Caroline, born Aug. 30, 1807; married Parker, of New York. (And others.)

152. Hon. George⁷ Baxter Upham (Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Claremont, N. H., born Dec. 27, 1768, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Mary Duncan, of Concord, N. H., Dec. 31, 1805, who died Sept. 11, 1866, æ 81. He was graduated at Harvard College, 1789, and was a lawyer. He was a member of Congress in 1801, and from 1817 to 1821. He was speaker of the house in the New Hampshire Legislature 1809, and State senator in 1814 and 1815; he died Feb. 19, 1848. They had:

- 298 I George Baxter, born June 18, 1807; married Frances Ewing, and lived many years in Newark, Ohio.
- II Robert Harris, born July 12, 1810; supposed to have died in Texas, 1836.
- III Frances, born Dec. 23, 1812; married July 27, 1837, Gen. Dwight Jarvis, of Canton, Ohio, a lawyer, and lived in Massillon, Ohio; no children; he was a major-general, and held many important positions; was born May 27, 1797; died Jan. 28, 1863, as per Jarvis Gen.; she died July 7, 1866.
- IV Mary Ann, born Jan. 28, 1818; died Aug. 10, 1840.
- 299 V Jabez Baxter, born May 13, 1820; grad. Dartmouth College, 1842, and Harvard

(Page 199)

- Med. College, 1846; married Catherine Choate Bell; lived many years in Boston; was surgeon in the army, 1862-3; living in New York, 1889.
- VI Harriet Harris, born Jan. 6, 1822; married May 18, 1848, John Sidney Walker, of Claremont. They had: (1) Mary Duncan Walker, born May 6, 1849; married June 20, 1872, Gary A. Wilson (born in Newark, Ohio, Oct. 3, 1845, son of John Newman Wilson, who was born in Virginia, 1799, the son of Archibald Wilson, of Scotland), of Newark, Ohio; they have Archibald Duncan Wilson, born June, 1873. (2) Frances Upham Walker, born Oct., 1850; married Sept. 16, 1874, James Satterlee Worden, a lawyer of Darlington, Wisconsin, — a banker in Frankfort, Kan., 1888. They had: Randall Duncan Worden, born June 21, 1876, and Dwight Satterlee Worden, born Aug., 1878; died 1879. (3) John Sidney Walker, Jr., born June 26, 1852; married Sept., 1875, Litta A. Tutherly, of Claremont; living, 1888, in Irving, Kan, (a banker, firm Warden & Walker). They had: Mary Duncan Walker, born July, 1876, and Robert Tutherly Walker, born June 26, 1878.
- VII James Henry, born Feb. 9, 1824; died April 11, 1827.
- 300 VIII James Phineas, born Oct. 7, 1827; grad. Dartmouth, 1850; married Elizabeth Walker Rice, and lives in Claremont, where he is proprietor of extensive machine shops.
- 301 IX Edward Buckminster, born Dec., 26, 1829; married Margaret Hursthall, and lives in Massillon, Ohio .

153. Phineas⁷ Upham (Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born in Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 3, 1776; married Mary Avery Baldwin in 1810; died Sept. 20, 1860, æ. 84. He was a Boston merchant of the old school. His principal business career was in the firm of Gussitt & Upham, which gained the reputation of being highly honorable and successful merchants. He retired from this business connection while still in the prime of life, and became president of the old Boston Bank; by his energy, integrity and sound business knowledge, the bank was brought from a rather doubtful position to the high financial standing which it has since maintained. Of his character, his son said of him: "He had no aspirations for official position, but had many responsibilities placed upon him, owing to a well-deserved reputation for honesty of purpose coupled with sound judgment, foresight, and absolute

(Page 200)

impartiality. His life was his home, and the affection and respect of his family and friends." (Mr. Upham, as well as his father, spelled his name Phinehas.) They had:

- I George H., born 1811; died Nov. 16, 1821.
 - II William, died , æ 22 mos., Aug. 20, 1815.
 - III Charlotte, married Feb. 4, 1839, Dr. William Cutler (son of Pliny), and died , æ. 34, May 26, 1850.
 - IV Mary A., married Charles Gordon, of Boston.
 - IV Harriet, married John Pickering Putnam, of Boston.
 - VI Lucy A., married Henry Tuke Parker, who died in London, Eng., Aug. 18, 1890, and of whom the following is an obituary notice: "Mr. Henry Tuke Parker, formerly of Boston, who died in London on the 18th instant, was born May 4, 1824, being the son of the late Daniel P. Parker, and was educated at Harvard, where he graduated from the college in 1842 and from the Law School in 1845. In 1853 he received the honorary degree of A. M. from Trinity College, Connecticut, having already acquired an A. M. at Harvard. He was a corresponding member of the Mass. Historical Society, and was much interested in all literary matters . At times he acted as the agent in London of the Boston Public Library. Mr. Parker was married to Lucy A., daughter of Phineas Upham, on Jan. 6, 1847.
- 302 V George Phineas, born Jan. 1, 1826, in Boston; grad. of Harvard, 1845; married Sarah Sprague, and was a merchant in Boston.

154. Samuel⁷ Upham (Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Lowell, Vt., born in Brookfield, Mass., May 6, 1778; grad. Dartmouth College; married Anne Scott, of Croftsbury, Vt.; he was a lawyer of superior talents, and unusual attainments; he died in Lowell, May, 1861. They had:

- I Frank; was last heard of as having gone to Utah.
- II Edward; was at one time an officer in the navy.
- III William.

155. Dr. John Murray⁷ Upham (Joshua⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Frontenac, Ontario, Canada, born in Brookfield, Mass., July 21, 1773; married (1) Mary Dickson, of Truro, Nova Scotia, who was born 1785, dau. of Charles; married (2), in Frontenac, near Kingston, Canada. He went to the province of New Brunswick, with his father's family, after the Revolutionary war, and was educated as a physician; immediately after leaving the

(Page 201)

medical college he received an appointment of an assistant surgeon in a British regiment which was at that time stationed in St. John, N. B., but did not remain in the service; after leaving the army he went to a foreign part, probably to India, and did not return until after his father's death in 1808; for a time he practised medicine in Truro, and during this time was married, but afterward went to Canada. During the war of 1812 he was in the British regiment known as the "Fencibles," and was probably in the battle of Lundy's Lane, as there was a John Upham in that engagement, as the records show; he was wounded in some engagement during this war, and left the service in 1815. He settled near Kingston, Canada, where he practised medicine until his death, in county Lennox, Ontario, date unknown.

He had, by first wife:

- I A son.
- II A daughter.
- III Charlotte; married Dec. 26, 1824, George Scott Flemming, who was born April 13, 1798, and was drowned in 1846; she died August, 1844. They had one son and four daughters.

By second wife:

- 303 IV Edward, born July 5, 1820, in the county of Lennox, Ontario; married Phebe McGuinness, and was a magistrate, in Loborough, county Frontenac, Canada, 1879.
- V Charles.
- 304 VI John Murray, born Dec. 9, 1829, near Odessa, Canada; married Jane Sweitzer, and lived in Kingston, Canada.

156. Hon. Charles Wentworth⁷ Upham (Joshua⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born May 4, 1802, in St. John, New Brunswick; grad. Harvard College, 1821; married March 29, 1826, Ann S. Holmes, who was born May 15, 1804, the daughter of Rev. Dr. Abiel Holmes, of Cambridge, Mass., and the sister of Oliver Wendell Holmes; she

(Page 202)

died April 5, 1877. He was minister of the First (Unitarian) Church at Salem, from 1824 to 1844; member of Congress from the Sixth Mass. District, 1853 to 1855, the 33d Congress; also a member of the Mass. Senate. Author of "*Letters on the Logos*," 1828; "*Principles of Congregationalism*," 1829; "*Lectures on Witchcraft*," 1831; "*Salem Witchcraft*," with an account of Salem Village, and a "*History of Opinions on Witchcraft*," and kindred subjects (his most extensive work), 1867; "*Life of John C. Fremont*," 1856; "*Life of Sir Henry Vane*," etc., etc. He died June 15, 1875. The following is an extract from his Memoir, by Dr. George E. Ellis, which was published in the *Proceedings of the Mass. Historical Society*, December, 1876, and afterward reprinted.

"Charles Wentworth Upham, though he was not born within the limits of the United States, had other claim to its full and honored citizenship. Here he passed all but the early boyhood of his life; and here, in several forms of high service, he discharged a larger variety of trusts than is usually often assigned to the most favored of those born on our soil. He came of a family of the original English Colonists of Mass. Bay. A line of five generations between his first ancestor

here and himself gives the names of those who were trusted and serviceable in all the ordinary and emergent offices, calling for able and faithful men, in the development of communities and States,

"He was born in St. John, New Brunswick, May 4, 1802. This was at that time a wild, unsettled region of forest, on the edge of the farthest boundary of the Province, — a region now partly the parish of Upham and partly Sussex Vale, bordering on the St. John's river, on the Bay of Fundy. After the death of his father, and when he was but eight years old, he was sent to a school then recently established in St. John, where instruction in Latin was offered. Later he was placed in an apothecary's shop, the proprietor of which was a physician and surgeon of large practice in St. John. But the death of his employer arrested the current of his life in the direction of a professional education, after he had read through the whole Edinburgh Materia Medica. He was sent to a farm fifteen miles above Annapolis, in the valley of the river of the same name, where he performed such rough and useful service as his years allowed. In 1813, just after the close of the war, Mr. Phineas Upham, a merchant of Boston, happening, on a visit to St. John, to see his young kinsman, proposed to befriend him by training him for business in his store. From the inducements offered by this opportunity, the subsequent career of the youth was decided, and in 1816, he returned to the home of his ancestry, arriving in Boston in June of that year. His kinsman received him into his family and counting-house, intending to train him for business. But his evident talents and tastes for a higher mental culture were indulged; and, with a view to his preparation for college, he was sent to a school in Boston. He entered Harvard College in

(Page 203)

1817, and, pursuing the usual course, graduated in 1821. His class contained many members who, like himself, attained distinction in mature life, and filled many places of trust and influence; among whom were Josiah Quincy, and Ralph Waldo Emerson.

"The most attractive course which the college at Cambridge offered at that time, for young men zealous for high culture, true scholarship and for effective work in elevating the community, was that of the study of theology with a view to entering the ministry; and this he chose. As soon as he had completed his course of preparatory study and had made a trial of his gifts as a candidate, he was invited to the associate pastorate of the First Church in Salem. There, on the 8th of December, 1824, he was ordained as the colleague of the widely-known and eminent Dr. John Prince. This venerated and distinguished man, who would have been regarded as among the most honored of his time as a divine, had not his fame as a philosopher and a lover of pure science made him more generally known, can be named as next to Franklin in the list of our early lovers and servants of natural science. Only his rare modesty and unselfish regards have left him comparatively forgotten by the present generation, as he himself failed to assert among his contemporaries any public recognition of his claims.

"Mr. Upham always regarded it as one of his richest privileges that he had been brought into such confidential relations with so wise and good a man. Dr. Prince lived twelve years after Mr. Upham was ordained as his colleague; and died in 1836, after a pastorate of nearly fifty-eight years.

"Mr. Upham was married on the 29th of March, 1826, to Ann Susan Holmes, the sister of Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes. Salem, from this period to the close of his life, continued to be the residence of Mr. Upham, even under a great variety of professional and official labors which

[Charles Wentworth Upham]



Charles W Upham.

OF SALEM, MASS.

called him away from it. Among all the honored and eminent citizens who have been born and have lived in it, there has not been one who was so thoroughly informed in its history, who had made a closer study of its interesting sites and localities or who more fondly loved and more justly appreciated the memories and services of the men and women of former generations who were identified with it. He had a taste and genius for the lore and the investigations for which Salem offered such rich material. The simple truth, the uncolored facts of history were good enough for him in their burdens of romance, heroism, earnestness and weight of importance. The place itself was to him invested with the lessons and the charms associated with the lives

(Page 204).

of seven generations of a peculiar class of men and women who had subdued a wilderness, met all the rough and hazardous conditions of an exposed position, founded a State, secured through home discipline, school and church, all the safeguards of the law, virtue and piety, and then made it a centre for the world's commerce, and a nursery for producing soldiers, patriots, divines, scholars, philosophers, merchant princes, jurists and statesmen.

"So much and even more must be said in the record of Mr. Upham's life, of the place where he lived for more than half a century, because by far the larger part of his labors and studies, as well as his professional services, had the most intimate connection with the history and welfare of Salem. The meeting-house in which he first ministered, and which during his pastorate was replaced by another, occupied the same site on which had stood four previous structures reared successively for the increasing flock of worshippers, beginning with the first exiled band.

"In the list of Mr. Upham's published writings — not to mention those left in manuscript — it will be observed how largely the subjects of them are concerned with the annals of Salem and the biographies of those who lived in it. He could reproduce, in their order and situations, the old homesteads and bounds of farms of successive owners, and trace the steps by which the rocky headlands, with their borderings of forest, stream and hill-tops, had been tamed into garden homes and scenes of busy thrift. The extensive, world-wide commercial enterprise of Salem in its most prosperous days, by its ship-owners and opulent merchants, put many of the citizens into correspondence with foreigners, gave them opportunities for travel, and brought to the town fresh supplies for valuable libraries and all the appliances of luxury. The East India Marine Museum, with its rich and curious gatherings of wonders of all kinds from the other hemisphere, and from all the islands and oceans, is a most significant illustration of the wide roving of those who presented their trophies to form this collection. To investigate, verify, and present in an instructive form, the local history and the personal characters and achievements of the town and its inhabitants, was for the remainder of Mr. Upham's life his most loved work. There is a remarkable exercise of discrimination, of a sound judgment, and of a catholic spirit, in Mr. Upham's method and tone of writing about the original exiles in Salem and their immediate descendants. He had a rare skill in interpreting their characters by the circumstances which had formed them, by the times in which they had lived, and the exigencies of their enterprise. What there was to be regretted or blamed in their rigid ways and severe courses he fairly recognized; but claimed for it palliation, and even respect, when truly dealt with.

(Page 205)

"While he was eminently faithful, during the score of years through which his professional relations extended, to all his duties in the pulpit, as a pastor, according to the exacting standard

of the period, he was a most diligent student in his library. The ministers of the old New England churches, till within a recent period, have generally been the best educated and best informed persons resident in the respective towns. With very rare exceptions, all the local and general histories of the original settlements, and the biographies of the men and women of distinction or of great worth, have come from their pens. Salem, at one period, was more rich in its collections of books and means of culture than was Boston. Drs. Prince and Bentley put all their sea-faring parishioners into service to bring them literary pabulum from all the continents and islands. Mr. Upham continued to pursue the line of professional studies on which he had entered at Cambridge, especially in the department of Scriptural exegesis and interpretation. He published, in 1828, a small volume entitled 'Letters on the Logos;' in which he aimed to show that the real significance of the term translated 'The Word' in the opening of the gospel of St. John, and in other places in the New Testament, was not to be found, as some of his own school of theologians had maintained, in the Platonizing writings of the Alexandrians of a later period, but in the conceptions, the literature, and the forms of speech of the Jews in the time of the evangelist. In 1835, he published, as the fruit of much study and learning, an extended treatise as 'A Discourse on Prophecy as an Evidence of Christianity.' The argument of this treatise does not rest so much on the fulfilment of specific predictions of local events, as on the provisions within the Jewish religion and system for expansion and extension.

"He was a frequent contributor during his ministry, and through the remainder of his life, to the various periodical works in literature, history, and theology; and also to the newspapers, on matters of local or public interest. His discourses at the dedication of the new house of worship of the First Church, in 1826, reprinted the next year, and on the 'Principles of Congregationalism,' on the completion of its second century, in 1829, engaged alike his spirit of thorough research and his love for the characters and services of his revered predecessors and their associates. In a postscript to the latter publication, he makes a study and estimate of the character of Hugh Peters. In the same year, he published a discourse, which he delivered

(Page 206)

on the Sunday after the decease of the Hon. Thomas Pickering, with a notice of his life. A Memoir of his colleague, Dr. Prince, had already been published by him at the death of the latter. Discourses preached by him before the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in Boston, in 1832; on the anniversary of the First Parish in Hingham, in 1832; a sermon on 'The Glory of God,' and a 'Discussion of the Scripture Doctrine of Regeneration' — also appeared in print. His 'Lectures on Witchcraft, comprising a History of the Delusion in Salem,' appeared in two editions in 1831 and 1832. In 1835, he wrote for Mr. Sparks' American Biography a 'Life of Sir Henry Vane,' once Governor of Mass.. The State Board of Education authorized the republication of this Life in its school library. It was also so highly estimated in England as to lead to its being substantially reproduced in an English family cyclopedia, without a recognition of its real authorship, the name of an Englishman being substituted. Mr. Upham delivered the municipal oration at Salem, on the 4th of July, 1842, and the oration before the New England Pilgrim Society in New York, Dec. 22, 1846; both of which were published, the latter in two editions. He published brief biographies of Col. Thomas Pickering, of Edward Everett, and of John Quincy Adams in the 'National Portrait Gallery,' Vols. I and IV, 1834 and 1839; an article on the British Navigation Act, in 'Hunt's Merchants' Magazine,' in 1841; a discourse on the National Fast, on the death of President Harrison, in 1841; and an article on the 'English Reformation,' in the 'Christian Examiner' for 1844. At the earnest solicitation of gentlemen acting in the behalf of the Mass. Board of Education, he prepared a 'Life of Washington' for

school libraries. The plan and method of the work were to make Washington substantially his own biographer, in extracts from his own writings, in conformity with an intimation by himself that his biography might be so constructed. But the publishers of the copyrighted edition of 'The Writings of Washington,' by Jared Sparks, from which the materials would have been largely taken, obtained an injunction from the court against the issue of Mr. Upham's two volumes. These were accordingly suppressed, and as Mr. Upham for a period of more than ten years fully believed, the suppression was effectual. He had seen the work which he prepared only fragmentarily in print, as the proof sheets had been sent to him for revision. But in all probability the stereotype plates for it, prepared here, were surreptitiously carried over to England; for the work, without a single alteration, omission, or addition, appeared in England,

(Page 207)

purporting to have been printed in London, at the office of the 'National Illustrated Library.'

"Mr. Upham enjoyed his professional position and duties, combined as they were with a range of studies, and of local and social relations, helpful to his special vocations. He formed the closest friendships with his fellow-citizens, and was fondly faithful to their claims on him as a pastor. But he was afflicted with a severe and obstinate bronchial affection, against which he struggled, hoping that he might recover his power of speaking in public. Being disappointed in his hopes, he resigned his office, Dec. 8, 1844, thus completing a ministry of a score of years. He then became an occupant, for the remainder of his life, of a pew in the church whose pulpit he had served with eminent ability. It was not till after an interval of two or three years that he could venture again, to use his voice in public. But the tedium of partial invalidism was relieved by occupations and a diligent use of his books in his library. From March, 1845, to March, 1846, he was the editor of the Christian Register, a weekly paper published in Boston. Though this paper was established and supported in the interest of Unitarianism, a cursory review of the leading editorials from his pen, as well as of his general management of it, shows that his aim in conducting it was by no means limited by any sectarian views or objects. The respect entertained for him in Salem, and his own varied capacities for some forms of public service in behalf of the common interests of the community, engaged him again in such service as soon as he had but partially recovered his vocal power. From August, 1851. to August, 1852, he was in the employ of the Board of Education in Mass.; his duty being to visit the schools of the State, and to address the people in public assemblies in their behalf, in furtherance of the interests of education. This he did in more than a hundred towns. Being elected mayor of the city of Salem in 1852, he reorganized its police system, introducing that which has ever since been in effective operation there. He also secured from the Legislature the appropriations and provisions for the establishment of a State Normal School in that city, which continues to accomplish its high purpose.

"Mr. Upham represented Salem in the Mass. Legislature in the years 1849, 1859, and 1860. He was a member of the State Senate in 1850, 1857, and 1858, being in each of the last two years chosen the presiding officer, by a unanimous vote. He was a member of the Mass. Constitutional Convention in 1853. In each and all of these places, Mr. Upham was chiefly engaged in efforts to advance the interests of education in the district and high schools, and

(Page 208)

in the endowment of the colleges. He also advised measures for the amendment and

simplification of the terms of language in the statute law of the Commonwealth.

"His principal publications during this period were the following: Speech in the Mass. House of Representatives on the Compromises of the Constitution, with the Ordinance of 1787, Feb. 20, 1849; Report of Committee on Reprinting the Tenth Report of the late Secretary of the Board of Education, 1849; Report of Committee of Education on the Custody and Preservation of Public Documents, 1849; Report of Committee on the Reimbursement of the Secretary, Horace Mann, 1849; Report of Committee on the Age of Children to be admitted to the Common Schools, 1849; Essex County Whig address, 1849; Report in the Mass. Senate of a Committee on the National Monument at Washington, 1850; Remarks in the Senate on the Plurality Bill, 1850; Report of Committee on Education on aid to New Salem Academy, Senate, 1850; Eulogy of Zachary Taylor, delivered in Salem, July 18, 1850, at the request of the city authorities; Report in the Senate of Committee on Education on the Visitation of Normal Schools, 1851; Address, as Mayor of Salem, on Organization of the City Government, 1852.

"The qualities and abilities which Mr. Upham had exhibited in his city magistracy, and in both branches of the State Legislature, naturally prompted a desire on the part of his fellow-citizens and neighbors to avail themselves of his services in the National Congress. He was chosen to represent the Sixth District of the State in the Thirty-third Congress of the United States, 1853-1855. His term was at an anxious and stormy interval in our public affairs, perhaps, however, not peculiarly so, as our whole national development has repeated such exciting periods with but rare intermissions. He had not been one of the original Abolition party, but was a steadfast Whig, and both led and followed the main constituency of that party in its transition into the Free Soil and Republican organizations. His first effort in Congress was in the interest of securing a permanent and dignified administration and form of high service for the Smithsonian Institution, for the formation, security, and wise direction of which the nation is indebted chiefly to the persistent fidelity of John Quincy Adams. Mr. Upham was chairman of a select committee on the condition and management of the institution, and to suggest the direction and improvement of its means of public utility.

(Page 209)

"In his report he laid chief stress upon the feasibility and advantages of making it the basis of a national library, on a scale so extended, and with such selected materials as would make it worthy of a nation of foremost rank and growing to a nobler development, and adapted as a means for the diffusion through this nation of comprehensive knowledge as one of the conditions of its strength and glory.

"The special struggle in Congress during his term was that connected with the Kansas and Nebraska Bill. He made a vigorous speech on this exciting theme in the House of Representatives, on the 10th of May, 1854. He directed a portion of it in debate to a reply to a member from South Carolina, who had said that the only practicable or desirable way for bringing to an issue the question which was distracting the nation was an armed conflict. To this heated utterance Mr. Upham responded: 'The honorable member has intimated that perhaps it will be well to abandon the policy of compromises, and for the two great conflicting interests to meet face to face, and end the matter at once. I have suggested the reasons why, heretofore, I have contemplated such an issue with reluctance. But if the South say so, so let it be.' The challenge and its acceptance were sad forebodings of the issue. In the same speech Mr. Upham predicted as a sure consequence of abrogating the Missouri Compromise, the firm combination

of the Free States in resistance to the further extension of Slavery, if not to its continued existence. 'Heretofore/ said he, 'the South has profited by our divisions. Those divisions have arisen to a great degree from the restraining and embarrassing influence of a sense of obligation, on our part, to adhere to the engagements and stand up to the bargains made by the fathers, and renewed, as I have shown, by each succeeding generation. But let those engagements be violated, let those bargains be broken by the South, on the ground of unconstitutionality, or any other pretense — from that hour the North becomes a unit and indivisible. From that hour 'Northern men with Southern principles' will disappear from the scene, and the race of *Dough Faces* be extinct forever.'

"In another speech delivered in the House, Feb. 27, 1855. the topics discussed were 'Mediation in the Eastern War,' 'The Institutions of Mass.,' 'The Ordinance of 1787.' In vindicating Mass. from some attacks which had been made on her in debate, he said:

" 'On the map of the American Union, the State occupies scarcely a discernible space. In territory it is one of the smallest of our States. There are but three smaller — Connecticut,

(Page 210)

Delaware, and Rhode Island. But sir, there are only three States that exceed it in free population, and but five that exceed it in their aggregate population, counting the whole number of slaves; and each of these five States is from five to nine times as large, and incomparably more fertile. The soil of Mass. is hard and cold, and yields only to patient and incessant labor. Her surface is, for the most part, rough, barren and sandy. Her only natural exports, and they have but recently been converted into sources of wealth, are granite from her hills and promontories; marble from the Berkshire mountains, rising before our eyes in polished forms of architectural beauty in the wings of this Capitol; and the ice of her lakes, transported as a luxury to tropical regions all around the globe. But intelligent industry and agricultural science, taste, and enterprise are gradually spreading a garden over her surface. The traveler is amazed at the wealth, beauty, and animation of more than three hundred cities and towns included within her narrow boundaries. The stir of busy life pervades the scene like the sunshine; nature catches the spirit of her happy industry, and the brooks that leap and sparkle down the hills and through the valleys, at every step turn the wheels of factories, around which thriving villages gather. Scarcely a spot so secluded as not to be adorned with church spires and vocal with the merry voices of children wending their way to district schools. I look upon Mass., Mr. Speaker, as one of the most remarkable instances of social and political development exhibited in *the whole range of history*; and, as such, well worthy of being held up to the contemplation of legislators and statesmen here and elsewhere.'

"On an incidental matter relating to his personal position as a son of a proscribed Loyalist, Mr. Upham gave an earnest expression of his feelings in the same speech; exhibiting a generous magnanimity, of which it would have been grateful if our country had offered more occasions for sincere utterance. He was to be succeeded in his place of representative by one who belonged to the 'Know Nothing,' or Native American party, at the time when that organization was in notoriety. He, of course, belonged to the proscribed class. In the speech just quoted, he makes the following reference to the accident of his *foreign* birth:

Let not gentlemen say it ill becomes me to stand up for Mass., inasmuch as she has included me in a proscription that embraces several millions of our countrymen. No temporary phase of

public sentiment, no popular excitement of the hour, no political prejudice, even if it express

(Page 211)

itself in a blow aimed at me personally, can estrange my heart from the State where I have found a happy home during a life not now short, and in whose soil rest the ashes of my ancestors and of my children. I have ever found an enthusiastic satisfaction in illustrating her local annals. Her schools shed upon my grateful opening mind the lights of education, and my mature life has been devoted to her service to the extent of my ability. I have received at the hands of her people all the honors I ever dreamed of; and more, I most deeply feel, than I have deserved. The profoundest convictions of my soul require me to condemn, and, when the issue shall be distinctly made, in a proper spirit to resist, the policy that attempts to reduce one-sixth of her population to political subordination and inferiority. But no man has a claim to office, and no one, with the spirit of a freeman, can complain of the results of elections, so far as they affect him individually. I do not complain. On the contrary, I feel particularly prompted to pay homage to Massachusetts at this time. It is more agreeable to my self-respect to vindicate her name now than it would have been when within the reach of her favors.'

"The interest which Mr. Upham took in the subjects so warmly agitated when he was in Congress, and his mastery of the bearings and momentous character of the issues at stake, are shown in two articles which he contributed to the *North American Review* in October, 1854, on 'The Reciprocity Treaty,' and in January, 1855, on 'Kansas and Nebraska.'

"In an address at the opening of the Republican reading-room, in Salem, in April, 1856, he made a very lucid and intelligent exposition of 'The Present State of Parties.' Sharing in the enthusiasm felt at the time for the prowess and enterprise of Mr. Fremont, the so-called 'Pathfinder,' and believing that his intrepid and vigorous zeal as an explorer was evidence of his capacity to serve his country in other departments requiring manliness and public spirit, he produced, in 1856, a substantial work of lively interest, entitled the 'Life, Explorations, and Public Services of John Charles Fremont.'

"Resuming his place in the Mass. Senate in 1857, we find in print, during his term, a 'Speech on the Bill for the Extension of the Eastern Railroad Corporation,' April 11, 1857, and 'Speech on the Kansas resolves,' May 7, 1857. With that wonderful variety of office holding which resulted from the desire of those who loved and respected him to make sure of his services in one or another place of public service, he is found again, as before mentioned, a

(Page 212)

member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1859 and 1860. And again he manifests his interest in what he regarded as a paramount concern of the State. In a report of the Committee on Education, March 29, he deals with the school district system; and in another report of a joint standing committee, on the day following, he discusses the subject of academies endowed by the State.

"In his several terms of service, in both branches of the State Legislature, Mr. Upham retained that esteem and confidence of his constituents which had moved them to give him his offices; and he secured the warm respect of his associates. As the presiding officer of the Senate, he was well informed as to the order of business and the rules of debate, dignified and

urbane in his bearing and address, and considerate of all that concerned the rights, privileges, and high functions of that select legislative body. And, in alternating as a member of the Senate and the House of Representatives, he seemed to feel that a place in either was of equal honor and opportunity to do good service to the State. His chief efforts, as has been seen, were given to the interests of public education in the various grades of schools; in providing for them competent teachers, improved books, methods and apparatus, and in extending and strengthening their influence to the ends conformed to the noble aims of the founders of the State, with the help of all the increased prosperity and intelligence of the later generations. Being indebted for the first frugal earnings of his laborious life to a slender compensation for teaching country schools in the winter vacations at college, he loved to renew and strengthen his zeal in their behalf by some continuous relation to them through his whole career. His unstudied extemporaneous remarks when visiting the schools, as well as his carefully-prepared addresses all over the State, gave evidence alike of his desire for, and his rich abilities in, helping toward their elevation and improvement.

"As a speaker in the chair of the Senate, on the floor of the House, though Mr. Upham may not have exhibited the rarest gifts of oratorical grace of genius, he always held the attention and engaged the respect and full consideration of his colleagues. As a preacher for a score of years, he had acquired no pulpit mannerisms, either of dulness or of heat and exaggeration of utterance. He had a finely-modulated voice, he used precision of method in his plan and arguments, and fortified the position which he assumed by a fullness of knowledge, a spirit of candor, and an intent to insure conviction or persuasion by fair means for noble ends. In the frequent cases that

(Page 213)

have occurred in this especially, as in the other New England States, of an exchange of the pulpit for the legislative hall, the experiment has not always proved a success in the speech or the influence of the men who have tried it. But in Mr. Upham's case there never was any professional incongruity or infelicity apparent in the exchange of positions. The main assurance and condition of his being listened to with confidence in either place were fully enjoyed by him in having the sincere respect and affectionate regard of all who knew him as a religious teacher or a legislator. Purity of character, elevation of aim, high courtesy in intercourse, and a well-furnished, well-trained mind were his sufficient claims to consideration.

"Fifteen years of life remained to him after his retirement from his last public service in the Legislature, in 1860. Though enough of vigor of mind and body remained for valuable literary work, and for pleasant social intercourse, he began to feel the need of caution in maintaining all his energies. He welcomed, therefore, the comparative retirement of his home. His books, the accumulation of his years of study, and the gatherings from the distribution of public documents, and the stores of the various libraries within his reach — yielded the materials for his enjoyment and solace, as well as for the severer search for truth.

"He prepared among other manuscripts, for delivery before the lyceums, a life of Roger Williams, a life of Hugh Peters, and a life of George Downing, — all three of whom were personally associated with Salem. Another of his lectures was upon History and Biography. The Essex Institute, of which he was one of the founders, was an object of his love and labor. Its meetings owed much to him for their interest, while they imparted to him through his associates great pleasure. His voice and pen were always devoted to fond tributes to such of those associates as preceded him in the way for all. The publications of this Institute are enriched

by many of his contributions.

"Mr. Upham was not so engrossed by the congenial occupations of the scholar as to prevent the continuance of the friendly social and domestic intercourse incident to his former professional duties. Old friends and new ones found him at their firesides with his genial presence, kindly and judicious in speech and judgment, mature in wisdom, with an overflow of knowledge and stores of personal experience, a memory that never loosed its hold, and a radiant religious trust which heightened the sunlight of life.

"Mention has been made of the publication by Mr. Upham of a series of 'Lectures on Witchcraft,' published in a small volume, in 1831-2. There were reasons why his interest should

(Page 214)

have been intently centered upon this melancholy subject. He was a distinguished citizen of a town whose name and fame were unfortunately shadowed by one of those popular misrepresentations, natural, perhaps, but unjust, which originate wrongs that hardly admit of redress. 'Salem Witchcraft,' 'The Witch Town,' are epithets and phrases as misleading as they are familiar.

"The lectures which he had prepared and published so early in his ministry at Salem, on this subject, were highly appreciated by the public, and for more than thirty years after they were out of print he was earnestly solicited to allow more editions of them to be issued. But he had become well satisfied that the treatment which he had given in them of his sombre theme was wholly inadequate. Very much of his leisure was devoted, not merely to the investigation of the local details and incidents connected with the outburst of this frenzy in Salem, but in a most thorough and well-nigh exhaustive examination of the subject of witchcraft in the annals of the world. He collected all possible sources of information for the study of this subject, — theologically, philosophically, and in its historical development, — as it had been treated by divines, pontiffs, monarchs, legislators, civilians, physicians, and jurists, and while it cast its shadow at one time over all Christendom, had numbered its victims by hundreds of thousands, the saddest incident in the tragic rehearsal was that the wisest and best men of their ages and countries, who might have been looked to as lights and guides for the bewildered people had given their testimony to the reality and enormity of the crime of witchcraft.

"After he had thoroughly informed himself on his subject in its broadest relations, following it into all its dark and mysterious intricacies, he justly felt that it was in his power, and was consequently a matter of obligation to him to write upon it in a way to meet the highest demands of truth — in fidelity to history and in the treatment of a profoundly serious theme in its psychological and religious relations. The result of his researches and reflections appeared in a work in two substantial volumes, published in 1867, entitled 'Salem Witchcraft; with an Account of Salem Village, and a History of Opinions on Witchcraft and Kindred Subjects.' How, in such a community of people, and under such conditions, a spark of mischief generated by the uncanny tricks of a group of children, and at once blown into a flame by the advice of minister, doctor, and magistrate — who of course shared in the universal delusion — blazed out into consequences grouped under the phrase 'Salem Witchcraft,' may be learned from these

(Page 215)

volumes. The pages, though often harrowing, have an absorbing spell, which even enthralls and fascinates.

"In an article which appeared in the *North American Review*, in April, 1869, Mr. Upham was sharply challenged and criticised for the alleged injustice of his severe treatment of the Rev. Cotton Mather for his agency in the witchcraft delusion, as a ready, restless and zealous abettor of the superstitions from which it started, and of the distressing horrors in which it culminated. Mr. Upham replied to this criticism, reinforcing all his original statements and arguments in an extended and elaborate communication which he made to the *New York Historical Magazine* for September, 1869.

"The same year in which the volumes just referred to were published, he wrote and delivered his elaborate historical discourse at the re-dedication — after reconstruction — of the place of worship of the First Church in Salem, Dec. 8, 1867. On the 18th of July, 1868, he delivered before the Essex Institute a memoir of his friend Francis Peabody, which was published. He took part in the course of lectures delivered before the Lowell Institute, in 1868-9, by members of the Historical Society, relating to the early history of Mass.. His lecture delivered Jan. 26, 1869, was on 'The Records of Mass., under its First Charter.' It has its place in the published volume. In April, 1869, he read at a meeting of the Essex Institute, a memoir of Hon. Daniel P. King, representative in Congress, which was published by the Institute Press. To the January, 1873, number of the *Universalist Quarterly*, he contributed an article on 'The Rise of the Republic of the United States.'

"During Mr. Upham's first five years in Salem, he numbered among the members of his society and church, the Hon, Timothy Pickering. This distinguished patriot died in Salem, in his 84th year, in 1829. The last surviving son of Col. Pickering had undertaken — after the death of his brother, who had commenced the work — to continue the biography of his father, a single volume of which had been published in 1867. Just before his death, the next year, he requested that the completion of the biography should be committed to Mr. Upham. Though the latter had about that time felt the first symptoms of a local malady which kept him much at home, impaired his bodily vigor, and finally caused his death, he accepted it. After spending more than three years of labor over the colonel's manuscripts, and consulting other sources of illustrative information over a wide field, he had the satisfaction of giving to the press the matter

(Page 216)

of three additional volumes, which were published in 1873, thus securing in continuation of the single volume already in print, an adequate 'Life of Thomas Pickering.' Probably no more congenial work could have occupied the interval of retired leisure just preceding the disabling physical infirmities of the last three years of Mr. Upham's life than the re-reading the struggling and critical incidents attending the birth and early pupilage of our nation as illustrated in the career of one of its ablest, most conspicuous and faithful patriots.

"Mr. Upham maintained through his whole mature life a diligent and extensive correspondence with private friends and with men in office. He was genial, hearty, free and confidential in his communications with those whom he esteemed and loved. He commented on the development of opinions and ideas, and kept fully abreast of the most advanced thought — at least in acquainting himself with it — though by no means always with the result of accepting its theories or conclusions. Within the range and department of critical investigation and Biblical

study which had so interested him in his original profession, the progress of speculation opened some bold questions which he was contented to leave where he found them. He had no weak timidity which would lead to discourage or repress any natural restlessness as to the security of accepted foundations and sanctions of religious faith, or the confidence with which some avowed that they had discredited and repudiated these, having found better, or were waiting patiently for a substitute. He had so certified to himself and assimilated the essential verities for consecrating the responsibilities and duties of human life, for perfect reconciliation to the Divine will, as it leads our way through mysteries and buffetings, and for a calm reliance upon the lessons and hopes of Christ's gospel, that he 'kept the faith.' It was his reliance and solace when seclusion and pain, by day and night, cast him upon his own resources of patience and trust.

"Among the friends and correspondents with whom for long years Mr. Upham maintained the most hearty and confidential intercourse was Edward Everett, who turned to him freely for sympathy, advice, and sometimes for helpful guidance on the exigencies of his brilliant career.

"By a letter not received by Mr. Upham's family till after his decease — indeed, it was not written till nearly a fortnight after that event had occurred, as it was dated June 27, 1875 — it appeared that he had been elected a fellow of the 'Royal Historical Society of London.'

(Page 217)

"It was on June 15, 1875 — two days preceding the general and enthusiastic Centennial celebration in Boston and over a wide neighborhood — that Mr. Upham's life came to a peaceful close. The event was duly recognized by the city authorities and among the friends of the departed, who had been so faithfully served in the varied career, and who so honored and respected the character of the divine, the statesman, the man of letters, and the citizen.

"His funeral took place from the First Church on Friday, June 18, and was attended by a large company of his friends. The Rev. E. S. Atwood, minister of the South Church in Salem, offered prayer. The Rev. J. T. Hewes, Mr. Upham's successor in the First Church, read selections from Scripture, and an address was delivered by the writer of this Memoir."

Mr. Upham's remains were deposited at the Harmony Grove Cemetery,

Dr. Ellis, as the printed sheets containing the publication of his address at the funeral service of Mr. Upham, were passing through his hands, added the following brief note chronicling the death of Mrs. Upham:

"Mrs. Ann Susan Upham, after suffering from long protracted illness, died in Salem on the 5th of April, 1877, at the age of nearly 73. This excellent lady shared largely in the talents and brilliant powers of her family. A life-long friend of her own sex briefly expresses her appreciation of Mrs. Upham in these words: 'She was a truly feminine soul, a clear mind, a witty spirit.' "

The following allusion to the decease of Mrs. Upham was made by the pastor of the First Church at Salem, at the conclusion of his sermon on the Sunday morning following her death:

"A gifted woman, the wife of him who for many years served at these altar-places, we laid

away yesterday beneath the fresh spring grass and the first flowers, with the tenderest love, and in triumphant hope.

"She inherited genius, but harmonized all the faculties and functions of her nature with truth and beauty, by education and culture, by the study of nature and of art, by the creation and composition of poems for the home circle full of cheerful wit and charming quaintness, embalming in the memories of her children the pleasant associations and scenes of domestic life and love. A woman of a deeply religious nature and life, rational, reverent and devout; sometimes mistrustful of self, sometimes despondent, but with a cheerful, gladsome, genial faith in God and humanity, fulfilling all the duties of daughter, sister, wife, mother, friend, with obedience and care, with fidelity and the sweetest love."

(Page 218)

Charles Wentworth Upham and wife, Ann Susan Holmes, had:

- I Edward Chandler, born March 1, 1827; died July 1, 1838.
- II John Ropes, born June 6, 1828; died early.
- III Mary Wendell, born June 22, 1829; died early.
- IV Charles Wentworth, born Aug. 19, 1830; grad. Harvard College, 1852; married June 22, 1859, Mary Haven, dau. of Hon. Solomon G. Haven; he died April 2, 1860; left no children.
- V Henry Wendell, born Sept. 24, 1831; died Dec. 22, 1841.
- VI Mary Wilder, born Oct. 6, 1832; died early.
- VII Ann Holmes, born Oct. 19, 1833; died early.
- VIII George Murray, born Jan. 4, 1835; died early.
- 305 IX William Phineas, born Jan. 19, 1836; married Cynthia B. Nourse, living in Newtonville, Mass., 1892.
- X Stephen Higginson, born March 27, 1837; died early.
- XI John Edward, born June 29, 1838; died early.
- XII Sarah Wendell, born Sept. 6, 1839; died Oct. 10, 1864, unm.
- XIII John Holmes, born April 23, 1841; died early.
- 306 XIV Oliver Wendell Holmes, born March 8, 1843; married Caroline Ely Wilson; living in Salem, 1889.

157. James⁷ Upham (Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Woodstock, N. B., born in Brookfield, Mass., Sept. 9, 1774; married Martha B. Smith, who was the first white child born in Woodstock; she was born 1786, and died 1876, æ 91; her father was Capt. Jacobs Smith, at one time an officer in the British army, who went to the Provinces from Long Island, N. Y., probably immediately after the close of the Revolutionary war. James Upham went to New Brunswick with his father's family at some time after the Revolution; he was for many years a magistrate and an officer of customs at Woodstock; he died March 11, 1859, in his 85th year. They had:

- I Charles Chandler, born March 2, 1808, in Woodstock; died Jan. 6, 1841.
- 307 II Thomas Cutler, born April 23, 1810; married Elizabeth Hay; lived in Woodstock, and afterward in Boston, Mass.
- 308 III James Richard, born Oct. 6, 1811; married the dau. of Judge B. C. Beardsley, and in 1879 was living in Oakville, Ontario, Canada.

- IV Martha Bethia, born 1813; married in Woodstock, 1835, Thompson Morris, an officer of the U. S. army and graduate of West Point, 1822; served in the Florida and Mexican wars, and was retired as lieut.-col. of the 4th U. S. Infantry, 1861;

(Page 219)

died Feb. 13, 1870. She died while on the way from Texas to Cincinnati, Ohio, leaving children: James, and Maria L., who was married and lived in St. Paul, Minn.

- 309 V William, born Dec. 25, 1815; married Frances C. Smith, and lived in Woodstock.
 310 VI George Bliss, born Sept. 3, 1817, in Woodstock; married Celia Spoor, and lived at Elk River, Minn., where he was sheriff of Sherburne Co. in that State.
 VII Jabez Murray, born Sept. 29, 1819; died Sept. 2, 1839.
 VIII Henry, born Dec. 23, 1825; living in Woodstock, 1879.
 IX Augustus Foxcroft, born Feb. 25, 1828; living in Woodstock, 1879.

158. Joshua⁷ Upham (Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Upham, Kings Co., N. B., born in Brookfield, Mass., July 28, 1784; married (by Rev. Ellis Scovil) Oct. 18, 1812, Charity Fowler (dau. of James and Rachael), who was born June 16, 1791, and died March 29, 1866. He was at one time an officer of the militia, and while in command of the same was presented with a sword by the wife (Mary) of Judge Joshua Upham, of St. John, which sword is still in the possession of the family; he died Feb. 1, 1862. They had:

- 311 I James Wellington, born at Upham, April 18, 1814; married Priscilla J. Dykeman, and lived at Upham.
 312 II Jabez Edward, born at Upham, Nov. 17, 1815; married Mary Elizabeth Welden, and lived at Upham.
 III Charlotte Bernard, born April 20, 1818; married Isaac Allen Dodge, of St. John, 1844, who died in St. John, Feb. 2, 1871. They had: (1) Charles Cutler Dodge, born at Upham, Feb. 9, 1845. (2) Frances Elmira Dodge, born Oct. 17, 1846. (3) George Sylvester Dodge, born June 18, 1848. (4) Sarah Elizabeth Dodge, born Sept. 12, 1850. (The last three living in St. John at last accounts.) (5) James Upham Dodge, born Nov. 13, 1852; married and living in Boston.
 IV Mary Ann, born Feb. 18, 1820; married Edward Dixon, of Nonwigsbank, 1842. They had: (1) Fannie Matilda Dixon, born Dec. 20, 1842; married Gilbert W. Titus, 1867; living at Upham. (2) Caroline Adelia Dixon, born April 2, 1844; married 1867, Robert E. Flewelling; living in Rothesay, Kings Co., N. B. (3) Augusta Sophia Dixon, born July 19, 1846; married 1874, George W. Dodge, of Kings Co., N. B. (4) Sarah Ann Dixon, born Aug. 12, 1848. (5) Margaret Eliza Dixon, born Sept. 11, 1850; died Sept. 18, 1853. (6) Mary Angelina Dixon, born

(Page 220)

April 29, 1853.

- V Catherine Sophia, born May 21, 1821; married Hugh McIntosh, of Cambridge, Mass., Nov. 16, 1859. They had (born in Rothesay, N. B.): Edward Upham McIntosh, born Sept. 1, 1860; Bessie Olivia McIntosh, born Dec. 25, 1862.
 VI William Henry, born Feb. 4, 1822; died æ. 14.
 VII Frances Caroline, born June 10, 1824; married James Dixon, of Rothesay, 1844.

- They had: Sylvester Z. Dixon, born 1846; married Tobin, of Digby; Harriet Sophia Dixon, born Dec. 10, 1850; Hedley Vickay Dixon, born March 3, 1858.
- 313 VIII Joshua Cutler, born Jan. 2, 1828; married (1) Sarah Elizabeth Waterbury, and (2) Annie Cunningham; living at Grand Falls, Salmon River, N. B.
- IX Sarah Isabella, born Oct. 27, 1830; married Charles Daniel, of Upham. They had: Adelaide Daniel, born Aug. 20, 1859; married Oliver Stevens, of Elgin; George E. Daniel, born Oct. 24, 1861; A. Theresa Daniel, born June 16, 1864; C. Gilbert Daniel, born July 18, 1868.
- 314 X Nathaniel Hart, born Jan. 12, 1833; married (1) Janie Jordan Roberts; married (2) Georgianna Godwin; living in Upham; was at one time captain in a cavalry regiment.

159. Selah Barnard⁷ Upham (James⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Montgomery, Vt., born in Deerfield, Nov. 2, 1786; married Fanny Richardson, who died in Montgomery, Oct. 8, 1871. He was killed by a log rolling on him in his saw-mill, April 15, 1835. They had:

- I James, born in Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 20, 1810; married Sally Gates, at Montgomery, Dec. 20, 1844; he was living in Montgomery, 1879; a farmer. They had: Emily C., born in Montgomery, Nov. 8, 1846, and Elizabeth M., born in M., July 29, 1851.
- II Lois E., born Jan. 31, 1813; died Aug. 15, 1814.
- III Louisa, born Feb. 6, 1815.
- IV Lysander, born June 27, 1817; died Aug. 27, 1823.
- V Susan, born June 22, 1821.

160. Edward Erastus⁷ Upham (Jaraes⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Portland, Me., born in Montgomery, Vt., Sept. 27, 1808; married in Portland, Dec. 14, 1838, (1) Julia Richardson, born Feb. 27, 1817; married (2) in Portland, Sept. 8, 1856, Georgiana Deering;

(Page 221)

he was in mercantile business at Portland, 1879. They had:

- 315 I Edward Richardson (son of first wife), born Oct. 29, 1839; married Georgiana Small, and lived in New York.
- II George Barnard (son of second wife), born Sept. 24, 1859; he was special examiner of pensions at Columbus, Ohio, 1887.

161. Charles Jarvis⁷ Upham (Edward⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Northampton and Old Cambridge, Mass., born in Northampton; married Eliza Clary, who was born in Ashfield, Mass., Aug. 8, 1808, dau. of Ethan Allen Clary, of Springfield, Mass., who held various public offices under the U. S. government. Charles Jarvis Upham moved from Northampton to Cambridge, where he died. They had:

- I Abby Grace, born July 14, 1835, in Northampton; married Capt. Robert E. Clary, Jr., U. S. army, of Ashfield, Mass.; she died July 14, 1865, leaving no children; he died during the war of the rebellion.
- II Katherine, born Sept. 1, 1839, in Springfield; married Capt. Byron Gordon

Daniels, 19th U. S. Inf., at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, March 17, 1863; he was born in New York, and appointed 1st lieut. 19th Inf., 14th of May, 1861, promoted captain 30th Sept., 1862, and resigned Sept. 30, 1864; he was living in Washington, D. C, 1889. They had: (1) Florence Gordon Daniels, born in Milwaukee, Feb. 18, 1864; died March 15, 1873. (2) Abbie Grace Daniels, born in Milwaukee, Oct. 19, 1865; died July 31, 1866. (3) Brockhoist Daniels, born in Washington, Feb. 1, 1871; died March 18, 1871. (4) Jessie Upham Daniels, born in Springfield, Mass., Sept. 3, 1872. (5) Byron Gordon Daniels, born in Alexandria, Va., March 23, 1875. (6) Kate Upham Garnett Daniels, born in Washington, Nov. 3, 1878. (7) Randolph Daniels, born in Washington, Jan. 25, 1881; died May 20, 1881.

III Lizzie, born April 8, 1842, in Springfield; died, æ. 16 mos.

162. Amos⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there, July 24, 1772; married Ruth Wilkins, of Middleton, published Nov. 17, 1797. He died Sep. 24, 1846. They had:

I Gorhara, born Jan. 26, 1800; married Hannah , who died æ. 24, Dec. 23, 1833.

(Page 222)

His son Amos, by second wife Vesta , married in Randolph, Oct. 28, 1852, Mary E. Field, and died æ. 25, March 16, 1856. He had also a son John, born 1838, died 1862.

II Amos, born June 13, 1802; died March 23, 1814.

III Mary, born Oct. 8, 1804.

316 IV John, born Nov. 4, 1807; married Elizabeth Vining, and lived in Malden.

V Lucy, born March 4, 1810; married Joseph W. Noble, April 19, 1837.

VI Rebecca, born March 4, 1812; married William Shirley Matthews, Dec. 6, 1832, and died.

VII Betsey, born May 18, 1815.

VIII Sally, born June 3, 1818; died Oct., 1822.

IX Amos, born Jan. 24, 1822; married Feb. 15, 1846, Ruth L. Edwards, dau. of Jonathan, of Stoneham, and had one child born about 1848. He died April 8, 1853, and his widow married Jan. 3, 1854, Alfred McKeen, of Andover.

163. Samuel Sprague⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose (formerly North Malden), Mass., born in Malden, Sept. 12, 1777; married Anna Foster, of Reading, Mass., Nov. 19, 1795, the dau. of William and Anna — dau. of Samuel Butters. She died æ 83, Dec. 6, 1856. He died æ. 82, Dec. .30, 1859. They had:

I Anna, born June 9, 1797; married æ 64, Oct. 8, 1861, Benjamin Wilson.

377 II Frederick, born Oct. 4, 1799, in Melrose; married Deborah Bourne, and was a minister at Fairhaven, Mass.

III George, born Jan 4, 1802; died early.

IV Sally, born March 17, 1804; married John Lynde, April 6, 1826.

V Martha, bapt. Nov. 23, 1806; married (first wife) Jediah V. Corson, June 12, 1828.

VI Clarissa, born June 28, 1809; married (1) Joseph Lynde, April 23, 1829; married

(2) Aaron Green.

318 VII Freeman, born Dec. 7, 1811; married (1) Abbelyne Sprague; married (2) Sarah J. Brown; lived in Melrose.

VIII Lucinda, born Feb. 22, 1817; married Samuel Taylor.

164. Nathan⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born in Malden, Mass., Feb. 24, 1781; married Eunice Howard, 1806; lived on Upham street. He died Aug. 28, 1845. She died April 8, [1857, æ 76. They had:

I Nathan, born Oct. 13, 1806; died in Farmington, Me., March 29, 1890.

II Lois, died æ 14 mos., Feb. 12, 1811.

(Page 223)

III Abbelina, born Jan. 9, 1813.

IV Eli, born Sept. 1, 1815; died in Melrose, March 31, 1890, 11 unm.

V Eunice, born Aug. 9, 1817; married George Lynk, Jr., Feb. 18, 1841.

VI Albert, born March 29, 1821.

VII Emily, born Sept. 21, 1823; married George Cowdry, 1846.

165. Asa⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., Upham street, born in Malden, Mass., April 29, 1785; married Ruth, dau. of Eleasar Richardson, Feb. 23, 1809, born Jan. 9, 1785. He died Aug. 20, 1869. They had:

I Susanna, born Feb. 25, 1810; married (1) Henry Silsbee, of Lynn, Nov. 12, 1833; married (2) Oct. 20, 1847, Jediah V. Corson, of Melrose. She died Jan. 2, 1881.

II Syrina, born Aug. 25, 1812, died early.

319 III Eri, born Sept. 7, 1813; married Hannah Maria Harris, and lived in Melrose.

IV Asa, born March 31, 1816; married Amanda F. Pierce, Feb. 18, 1872, no children.

320 V Orne, born Sept. 25, 1820; married Mary E. Morris, and lived in Melrose.

321 VI Benjamin R., born April 5, 1823; married Rachel E. Farnsworth, and lived in Melrose.

VII Christina, born July 8, 1826; married Charles Briggs, of Randolph, Oct. 29, 1868.

VIII Sylvanus, born Oct. 23, 1830; married Clara W. Wiley, of Lynn, April 12, 1876.

They had one daughter, who died in infancy.

166. William⁷ Upham (William⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there, Sept. 3, 1778; married Dorothy Blanchard, of Wilton, N. H., May, 1807, who died in her 82d year, Sept., 1858. They had:

I Hannah, born March, 1808; died early.

II Sally, born Dec. 13, 1809, of Malden Centre.

III Isaac Walton, born Aug. 16, 1812; died April 26, 1844.

IV Abiel, born July 3, 1815; died Sept., 1817.

167. Phineas⁷ Upham (Phineas⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born May 24, 1769; married Lois Stratton, Feb. 13, 1791, who died Feb. 9, 1831. He was a farmer and blacksmith, and died Feb. 2, 1831. They had:

322 I Phineas, born Oct. 13, 1795, who was also a farmer and blacksmith at Amherst;

(Page 224)

married March 24, 1834, (1) Mary Crosby, who died June 6, 1838; married (2) Feb. 19, 1850, widow Sally Crosby Elliot, sister of his first wife, who died March 25, 1880. He died April 16, 1863. He had by wife Mary, Phineas C., born Feb. 2, 1835; married Nellie Stevens, Jan. 3, 1858; had Mary E., born Oct. 31, 1858; he died Aug. 5, 1859.

II Patty, born Sept. 19, 1799; married James Prince, April 10, 1826, who died Aug. 28, 1852; she died April 4, 1837. They had five children — son James, one of the leading farmers at Amherst, and he has a son James Wilder Prince.

323 III Isaac, born Feb. 19, 1802, in Amherst; married Martha C. Carter, and lives on the homestead at Amherst.

IV Lucy, born Aug. 2, 1810; died Aug. 24, 1843, unm.

V Luther, born at same time, twins; he a farmer at Hookset, N. H., three times married, has: daughters Ella and Dora M., and sons, Lintey and George.

VI Alfred, born April 13, 1812; married Dulcina P. Blanchard, and moved from Amherst to Winsor, Vt., died March 12, 1844. They had Edwin Judson, born 1843, living in Chatham, N. Y., 1888. (His genealogy given in "Munsell's American Ancestry" — local series.)

168. Amos⁷ Upham (Phineas⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born Oct. 15, 1771; married (1) Hannah Green, Sept. 3, 1797, who died Aug., 1801, æ. 25; married (2) Betsey Fasset, Jan., 1803. He died Nov. 24, 1826. They had:

324 I Amos, born Nov. 16, 1799, son of first wife; married (1) Fanny Clark, and married (2) Sarah F. Moulton.

II Hannah, died unm.

169 Ezra⁷ Upham (Ezra⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chelmsford, Mass., born in Malden, Mass., Nov. 24, 1783; married Bethia Burnap, who was born Sept. 12, 1784, and died March 3, 1874. He died Feb. 16, 1868. They had:

I Sally Watts, born Feb. 23, 1809; married Nathaniel B. Holt; she died Aug. 12, 1850.

II Bethia, born June 12, 1811; married Abner Holt; she died June 25, 1843.

325 III Ezra Abbott, born Oct. 18, 1813; married Almira Morse; lived in Chelmsford.

326 IV Clement, born Jan. 20, 1816; married Almira W. Barry; lived in Chelmsford.

V Adaline, born Oct. 9, 1818; married Herman Wright; she died Aug. 22, 1844.

(Page 225)

VI Almira, born June 11, 1822; married Abner Holt; she died July 26, 1847.

VII Lorenzo Dow, born Nov. 30, 1825; died July 31, 1847, unm.

170. Jacob⁷ Upham (Jacob⁶, Jacob⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born there, Oct. 29, 1798; married Sarah Haywarcl, Nov. 20, 1822, who was born in North Reading, Mass., Aug. 31, 1804, and was living in Nashua, N. H., 1889. One of the sons of Jacob

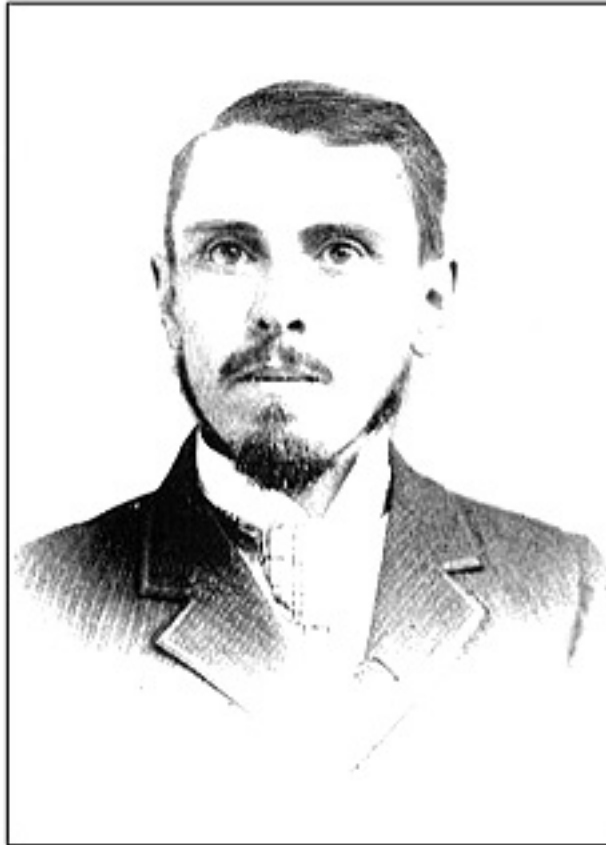
Upham said of him: "He was born, lived, and died, on the same farm at Amherst, that had been his father's. He was an honest, industrious, cheerful, hopeful and contented Christian man, unambitious for rank or wealth. In appearance, slender, and rather tall; somewhat delicate in health during the greater part of his life. In religious faith he was a Congregationalist, and in political preference a Whig — later a Republican; but he never held, or aspired to any conspicuous office. He brought up a large family, nine of whom reached mature years, and remembered their father with sincere love and gratitude." He died of consumption, Oct. 14, 1859. They had:

- 327 I Jacob Burnap, born Jan. 4, 1824; married (1) Mary E. Chapin; married (2) Sarah F. Converse. He was living on the old homestead at Amherst, 1889.
- II Sarah Tamzan, born Feb. 7, 1826; married Samuel H. Vose, Nov. 6, 1849, and lived in Salem, N. H. She died of consumption, Nov. 16, 1860; no living children.
- III Mary, born March 25, 1827; married Oilman D. Kelly, Nov. 25, 1847. They lived in Salem, N. H., and had four children living in 1889.
- IV Emily Dorcas, born July 30, 1829; married (1) Lucius B. Merriam, May 28, 1851, who died June 27, 1853, leaving a daughter, who died June 10, 1885. She married (2) Henry E. Babcock, Feb. 13, 1858; lived in Bolton, Mass. She died of fever, June 20, 1863, leaving a daughter by second marriage.
- V Susan, born April 14, 1832; married David P. Lowe, June 14, 1855; lived in Troy, N. H.; had one son and two daughters.
- 328 VI John Henry born Nov. 21, 1835; married Catherine E. Colburn. He was a farmer, living in Amherst, 1889.
- VII Ruth Elizabeth, born Oct. 18, 1838. She lived with her mother in Nashua, N. H., where she died of consumption, July 20, 1888.

(Page 226)

- VIII Jesse Hayward, born Feb. 19, 1841; died March 3, 1841.
- 329 IX George Williams, born April 23, 1842; married Sarah A. Buss. He was in mercantile business at Nashua.
- X Warren, born March 8, 1850; graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., 1871; married Oct. 22, 1885, in Minneapolis, Minn., Addie married Bixby, who was born in Aurora, Minn., Feb. 5, 1861. They had a dau. Pearl, born Sept. 26, 1887; died same day. He is a civil engineer, and lived in Concord, N. H., 1872 to 1874; was assistant on the Geol. Survey of N. H., 1875 to 1878; assistant on the Geol. Survey of Minnesota, 1879 to 1885; assistant on U. S. Geol. Survey, 1885-1888, engaged in observations, and in preparing report on the valley of the Red River of the North, in Minnesota and Dakota, which was occupied by the Glacial Lake Agassiz. He has published numerous scientific papers, relating mostly to glacial geology, but also including a report on the flora of Minnesota. Besides the Geological reports of New Hampshire and Minnesota, and of the U. S. Geol. Survey, his articles have appeared in the American Journal of Science, the American Naturalist, the Canadian Naturalist, the American Geologist, the Geological Magazine, Appalachia, the proceedings of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and the proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History. In 1889 he was engaged on a report of the continuation of Lake Agassiz in Manitoba for the Geolog. and Nat. Hist. Survey of Canada; on a

[Warren Upham]



Yours faithfully, Warren Upham.
OF SOMERVILLE, MASS.

(Page 227)

monograph of "The Glacial Lake Agassiz," for the U. S. Geol. Survey; and a Bulletin for the U. S. Geol. Survey of "Altitudes between Lake Superior and the Rocky Mountains." His residence was 21 Newbury street, Somerville, Mass. He is gaining a wide reputation in his special field of work, and has the promise of future fame.

171. Dr. Edward⁷ Upham (Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chateaugay Basin, Canada, born in West Springfield, Mass., May 4, 1790, married July 1, 1811, Laura Beach, she died April 20, 1862. He was a doctor, and at the breaking out of the war of 1812, he returned to the United States, and entered the army at Plattsburg, N. Y., as Surgeon, serving during the war in that capacity. He went to Ind. for the purpose of locating a bounty land warrant granted him for his services in the army, and died at Fort Wayne, Ind., March, 1819. They had:

- I Martha, born April 19, 1812; married Zephaniah B. Turner.
- 330 II Darwin Bissell, born Feb. 20, 1813, in Plattsburg, N.Y.; married Lucina Parsons, and lived in New York State.
- III Lucy (twin), born Sept. 2, 1818; married Sidney Mitchell, April 18, 1839. They celebrated their golden wedding, April 18, 1889.
- 331 IV Edward (twin), born Sept. 2, 1818; married Harriet Ketchum, and lived at Marshall, Michigan

172. David⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born there, Oct. 31, 1776; married Elizabeth Gardner, 1800, who died March 18, 1855. He died Nov. 16, 1854, at Rootstown, Portage Co., Ohio. They had:

- I Lydia, born Sept. 17, 1800; died May 10, 1806.
- II David, born May 1, 1806; married Almira Orpin, April 26, 1829. He was a sea captain, and died Sept. 4, 1849, of yellow fever, in New Orleans, La. His widow married Capt. Charles Rawson. He left no children.
- 332 III William, born Oct. 2, 1808, in Nantucket; married Margaret Gardner Folger; was captain of the ship "Gazelle," and died at the Marquesas Islands, 1855.
- IV Lydia, born April 25, 1812; died Aug. 23, 1814.
- V Charles, born Oct. 22, 1814; died July 13, 1889.
- VI Nancy, born Sept. 6, 1816; died June 18, 1829.
- VII Charles, born May 14, 1818; died July 13, 1819.
- VIII Joseph, born April 16, 1820; sea captain; died at sea, April 22, 1851, unm.
- IX Eliza B., born July 28, 1822; married John M. Folger, June 12, 1841; no children.

173. John⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born there, Oct. 25, 1781; married (1) Mary Jane Stillman, of Stepney, England, Feb. 14, 1813, who died 1834; he married (2) Elizabeth Gardner, of Nantucket, who was born July 20, 1788, and died May 17, 1856. He was a master mariner, sailing out of France for many years; made a fortune, but lost it by an unfortunate investment in lime. He died at his son's home in Maine, July 9, 1861. They had:

- 333 I John, born Sept. 24, 1813, in London, England; married (1) a French girl in Nantes, France; married (2) Harriet Ann Bachelder; in 1879 he was living in Grass Valley, Cal.

(Page 228)

- II Joseph Thomas, born May 20, 1818, in London, England; married Ann Gardner Barney, of Nantucket, May 25, 1845; they had an only child, Anna Barney, born April 3, 1846. He died at sea, Aug. 2, 1847.
- III James Timothy, born Jan. 10, 1821, in London, England; married June 29, 1854, Anna G., widow of Joseph Thomas. He died childless, Aug. 10, 1859.
- IV Edward, born Dec. 26, 1823, in London, England; died Dec. 20, 1827.
- V Mary Ann, born Feb. 22, 1825, in Nantes, France; married 1852, Albert Swain, who died; living in 1879, in Nantucket; no children.
- VI Edward Stillman, born June 18, 1827, in Nantes, France; married Feb., 1841, Mary Paddock Kelly, of West Sidney, Me.; no children; he died June 21, 1855. She was living in Gardner, Me., 1879.
- VII William Everett, born May 22, 1829, in Nantes, France; died at sea, April 11, 1855, unm.

174. Timothy⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Johnathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born there, Jan. 9, 1787; married Rebecca Folger, dau. of Capt. Thadeus, 1810. He died Aug. 26, 1873. They had:

- I Delia M.; married Andrew E. Arthur, May, 1829; (they had their golden wedding, 1879). They had: (1) Rebecca Ann, who married Frederick G. Coffin, Nov., 1849. (2) Mary F. (3) Elizabeth J.
- II David J.; married Mary Sobey.

175. Barnard⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., born June 16, 1774; married Betsey Hubbard, born July 20, 1777, dau. of Daniel; she married (2) March 29, 1827, William Denny. Barnard Upham died June 11, 1824. They had:

- I Baylies, born April 25, 1802; married May 12, 1825, Mary W. Trask; no children. He died Feb. 5, 1877.
- II Louisa, born July 12, 1804; married Sept. 20, 1826, John R. Williams, of Buffalo, N. Y.; had seven children. She died May 13, 1863.
- III Laura, born Aug. 31, 1807; died July 26, 1842, unm.
- IV George, born April 4, 1811; married Dec. 22, 1869, Susan Haggert, of Mohawk, N. Y. He died Oct. 13, 1877. They had George Haggert, born Dec. 4, 1873.

(Page 229)

- V Sarah Sprague, born Feb. 13, 1813; married Selby Richardson, Nov. 1, 1842.
- VI Joseph Barnard, born Sept. 3, 1819; living at Leicester, 1888, unm.

176. John⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Templeton, Mass., born Aug. 30, 1776; married April 10, 1800, (1) Martha ("Patty") Holbrook,

who died Oct. 17, 1812; married (2) Oct. 12, 1814, Susanna Baker, born Sept. 19, 1782, who survived his death, and married (2) Asa Turner, Feb. 5, 1833; she died March 28, 1864. John Upham died May 1, 1827. He had, by wife Martha:

- 334 I Horace Sprague, born April 25, 1801; married Deborah Jacobs; lived in Exeter, Me.
- 335 II John Milton, born Oct. 9, 1803; married Matilda Blood; lived in South Royalston, Mass.
- 336 III Joseph Emerson, born Nov. 1, 1805; died Aug. 18, 1810.
- IV Martha Holbrook, born Feb. 27, 1808; died Oct. 30, 1826, unm.
- V Mary Hutchinson, born Feb. 24, 1810; married Maynard Partridge, April 13, 1831; she died May 15, 1882.
- VI Elizabeth Fairbanks, born Sept. 7, 1812; died Dec. 15, 1815.

By wife Susanna:

- VII Joseph Emerson, born Dec. 9, 1815; married Susan P. Newton; lived in Athol, Mass.
- 337 VIII Daniel Winthrop, born Dec. 22, 1817; married Mehitabel E. Clark, of Royalston, Mass.
- 338 IX Samuel Baker, born Sept. 28, 1819; married Mary Allen Sawyer; lived in Watertown, N. Y.
- 339 X Joshua Nelson, born Aug. 5, 1822; married Nancy Chace Clark; lived in Hudson, Mass.
- XI Charles Wellington, born Sept. 19, 1824; married (1) Cynthia Gale, July 22, 1852, who died Oct. 12, 1861; married (2) March 25, 1866, Eliza Barrett, who died Feb. 21, 1889; he was 1st lieutenant, Co. G, 53d Mass. Vols.; living in Templeton, 1889; no children.

177. Daniel⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., born March 21, 1781; married Mary Savage, Nov., 1804, who died Jan.4, 1859, æ. 85. In 1809 he kept a hotel on Dock Square, Boston, and was later deputy sheriff at Leicester. He died Jan.21, 1868. They had:

- I Lourinda S., born Dec. 9, 1805; married April 12, 1834, Rev. Jonathan Farr, had live children; she died Feb. 20, 1849.

(Page 230)

- II James Savage, born Aug. 4, 1807; died March 25, 1854, unm.
- III Philena Maria, born about 1809; died Aug. 24, 1875, unm.
- 340 IV George Baylies, born about 1810; married Annie C. Phillips; lived in California, and later in Leicester.
- V Charles Augustus, born July 20, 1812; married Oct. 22, 1839, Lucy N. Lane, of Boston; no children; he died June 25, 1863.

178. Samuel⁷ Upham (Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Templeton, Mass., born Feb. 2, 1788; married Dec. 25, 1810, (1) Persis Stone, who died Feb. 19, 1826, æ. 36; married (2) July 19, 1826, Hannah Sawtelle, who died Dec. 3, 1872, æ. 80. He kept a tavern at East Sudbury, 1810. He died Sept. 27, 1866. He had by wife Persis:

- I Persis Stone, born June 2, 1812; married March 26, 1834, Joel G. Fales.
- II Samuel Barnard, born March 26, 1814; married Dec. 8, 1840, Marinda Fales. They had: Stella Marinda, born Oct. 1, 1847. He died Jan.23, 1887.
- III Joshua Chester, born Feb. 27, 1816; married Rebecca Paige, March 22, 1842. They had: Estella, born Jan. 22, 1843, died Aug. 1, 1844.
- IV Simeon Lysander, born Nov. 16, 1820; married May 25, 1847, Mercy Whitney; lived in Fitchburgh, Mass.; no children.

By wife Hannah:

- V Adelaide Russell, born Oct. 4, 1829; married Dec. 31, 1849, Thomas Martin; she died Aug. 29, 1850,
- VI Francis Everett, born Jan. 24, 1835; married Georgiana Henderson; living in Los Angeles Co., Cal., in 1891, where he had an orange grove.

179. Joel⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Hubbardston, Mass., born Nov. 2, 1769; married Polly Pike, April 5, 1800; he died Oct. 17, 1843. They had:

- I James P., born July 17, 1801; married (1) Deborah, of Boston, who died May 16, 1851; married (2) Eliza, of Boston. They had: Mary Elizabeth, born June 4, 1839, who married Albert Sydney Lewis, and died in Brooklyn, N.Y., about 1886. James P. died Dec. 23, 1871.
- II Hannah, born Nov. 16, 1803.
- III Lorina, born Oct. 6, 1805.

(Page 231)

- IV Lucretia, born Oct. 6, 1805.
- V Abigail Ward, born Feb. 22, 1818; married Royal Luckey, Nov. 30, 1843.
- VI Polly, born Oct. 26, 1809.
- VII Sumner, born Jan. 11, 1812; died Oct. 20, 1812.
- VIII Betsey, born Nov. 17, 1814; married Tyler Willard, Feb. 25, 1844, of Worcester, Mass.

180. Calvin⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Hubbardston, Mass., born July 18, 1773; married Hannah Heald, Feb. 12, 1797; he died Nov. 22, 1827. They had:

- I Josiah, born June 13, 1798; died Feb. 18, 1815.
- II Caty, born March 28, 1800; married Joel M. Brown, of Rockingham, Vt.
- III Eliphalet, born June 7, 1802; was married, and both he and his wife died at Troy.
- IV Ruth C, born Sept. 7, 1815; married Charles S. Bruce, April 6, 1840; she died Nov. 20, 1842.

181. Willard⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Royalston, Mass., born Dec. 18, 1775; married Ann Eddy, of Newton, Mass., Sept. 30, 1798, who was born July 28, 1776, and died Oct. 1, 1838; he died Sept. 6, 1822. They had:

- I Lucretia, born April 16, 1799; died March 15, 1801.

- 341 II Jefferson Holland, born Nov. 19, 1800; married Nancy W. Fernald, and lived in Boston.
- III Samuel Eddy, born Oct. 29, 1803; died Feb. 3, 1839.
- 342 IV Willard, born Feb. 27, 1805; died Oct. 29, 1805.
- V Stephen, born Jan. 29, 1806; died Feb. 3, 1806.
- VI Willard, born Jan. 29, 1806; married Sophronia Sherman; lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H.
- 343 VII Benjamin Ward, born Oct. 29, 1809; was three times married; lived in Royalston.

182. Allen⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Vt., and Hull, Canada, born Dec. 23, 1781; married Dec. 29, 1800, Lydia Fay, at Weston, who was born May 29, 1782, and died 1871; he died 1803. They had:

- I Mary, born Feb. 10, 1802; married Erastus Eaton, of Cady's Falls, Vt.
- 344 II John Allen, born Dec. 22, 1803, in Weston; married (1) Mary E. Kelsey, and (2) Ursula A. Whipple; lived in Stowe, Vt., and LeSauk, Minn.; died in St. Paul, Minn., 1883.

(Page 232)

183. Hannah⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Troy, N. Y., born July 25, 1784; married at Hubbardston, Mass., 1810, Jabez Upham, who was born May 18, 1777, at Sunderland, Mass., (or Vermont); she died in Troy, Dec. 29, 1867; he died in Troy, Dec. 14, 1836. (This Jabez Upham has not been identified.) They had:

- I Lovina Ann, born Jan. 12, 1811; died Jan. 14, 1811.
- II Susan Abigail, born Oct. 12, 1812; died Aug. 29, 1817.
- III Ruth Marinda, born Feb. 12, 1815; died Sept. 1, 1817.
- IV Hiram Jabez, born Nov. 12, 1817; died Jan. 30, 1831.
- 345 V Moses Allen, born June 9, 1820, in Troy; married (1) Mary Midforth, and (2) Mary Louisa Remmey.

184. Rufus⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., born about 1789; married Oct. 8, 1812, Oliver Sylvester, of Leicester, who died Jan. 1, 1858; he died in Leicester, Dec. 21, 1857, æ. 68. They had:

- I Laura Pamela, born April 9, 1815; married June 19, 1838, Amasa Richardson.
- II Lyman Thatcher, born March 20, 1820; married Lucy A. Tripp, April, 1845; no children; lived in Cherry Valley, Mass.

185. John⁷ Upham (Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Sand Lake, N. Y., born Aug. 22, 1778; probably in Marlborough, N. H.; married Elizabeth Stevens, who was born in Sand Lake, June 3, 1786, and died Sept. 19, 1872; he died May 15, 1841. They had:

- I Sarah Etta, born June 5, 1804; married Whittaker.
- II Dorsey, born April 2, 1806; married Teresa Town, and had daughters Louisa and Sarah; he died May 22, 1828.
- III Mary, born March 24, 1808; died March 9, 1813.

- 346 IV John, born June 19, 1812; married Eunice C. Culver; lived in Delevan, Ill.
 V James P., born Sept. 24, 1814; died March 26, 1820.
- 347 VI Nathan G., born Feb. 16, 1817; married Mary Ann Mixer.
- 348 VII James Harris, born March 26, 1820; married (1) Catherine Mounts, and (2) Millicent Rugg; lived in Delevan.
- VIII Hannah M., born April 10, 1825; married Philotus Clark, May 23, 1844; lived at Sand Lake, and at Delevan, Ill. 'They had: (1) Mary E. Clark, born March 15, 1845, at Sand Lake; married John G. Houghton, of Delevan, Oct. 18, 1864, and had 10 children. (2) John Clark, born Sept. 7, 1850; died Jan.19, 1851.

(Page 233)

- (3) Lydia U. Clark, born Feb. 11, 1852, at Sand Lake. (4) Ida N. Clark, born Sept. 1, 1863, at Delevan.
- IX Morgan S., born March 14, 1829; killed by falling from a roof, in West Troy.

186. Asa⁷ Upham (Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Sand Lake, N. Y., born April 27, 1783; married Achsa Bailey, born May 30, 1783, died Sept. 7, 1839; he died Sept. 18, 1856. They had:

- I Emma, born 1803; married Philo Clark; she died Oct. 26, 1853.
 II Rebecca, born 1804 (?); married Jason Simmons; she died Feb. 6, 1885.
 III Pollina, born March 13, 1806; married Samuel Wood; she died Nov. 13, 1837.
 IV Lena, born 1810; married Horace Clark; she died Feb. 13, 1878.
 349 V James, born June 7, 1819; married Harriet Cole, and lived in Alps, N. Y.
 VI Gurnelda E., born Aug. 30, 1827; married Lorenzo D. Pomeroy.

187. Ezekiel⁷ Upham (Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Sand Lake, N. Y., born Dec. 28, 1793, probably at Sand Lake; married Mary Travise, who was born Dec. 7, 1794, and died June, 1871; he died Feb. 23, 1859. They had:

- I Thomas, born May 4, 1813; married Arilla Adams; had a son John E.
 II Asa, born April 4, 1816; married Mira Rowe; had a son Charles H.
 III Martha, born April 28, 1818; married William Clements.
 IV Robert Lyman, born Dec., 10, 1820; married Sophia Huntington.
 V Maria Etta, born Oct. 10, 1822; married George Huntington.
 VI Wilson C, born July 19, 1824; married Mary Hunt; had a son Delmar.
 VII John H., born Aug. 21, 1828; married Minerva Newell.
 VIII William, born March 13, 1833; married Sept. 30, 1854, Susan E. Adams; had a dau. Mamie E., born Feb. 9, 1861, who married Clarence Graver, Aug. 4, 1886.

188. Roger Freeman⁷ Upham (Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Belchertown, Mass., born in Mansfield, Conn., Jan. 3, 1777; married at Woodstock, Conn., Nov. 25, 1802, Anna Howard, born in Ashfield, Conn., Dec. 27, 1779; she died in Belchertown, Oct. 14, 1857; they moved from Conn, to Belchertown in 1812; he died in Belchertown, March 14,

(Page 234)

1853. They had:

- 350 I Howard, born Dec. 17, 1803; married Cynthia Freeman Child; lived in Belchertown.
- 351 II Freeman, born April I, 1805; married Elizabeth Livermore; lived in Worcester, Mass,
 - III Lucius, born July 7, 1807; died Dec. 12, 1855; he was married, but had no children.
- 352 IV Amos, born Aug. 2, 1809; married Eloisa Leonard; lived in Castile, N. Y.
 - V Anna, born Feb. 25, 1811; died in Enfield, Mass., unm.
 - VI Newell, born Sept. 6, 1812; died; he was twice married.
 - VII Whitman, born Dec. 6, 1814; died Jan.22, 1825.
- 353 VIII Lathrop, born Jan. 1, 1816; married Calister Livermore.
 - IX Hannah, born Dec. 17, 1817; married Abijah Child, Sept. 24, 1840.
 - X Porter, born Oct. 1, 1820; died April 17, 1872, unm.
 - XI Martha, born Nov. 18, 1822; married George L. Washburn, of Castile, N. Y.
 - XII Emily, born Aug. 25, 1825; married April 7, 1847, Gilbert McKenny; she died Jan.8, 1883.

189. Newell Noah⁷ Upham (Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Marathon, Cortland Co. (post-office address Killawog), N. Y., born Aug. 5, 1793; married Isabella, dau. of William Greene, of Rhode Island; she was born Aug. 23, 1798; he was a farmer, and died Sept. 10, 1878. They had:

- I Hepzibah S.
- II Thomas.
- III Morgan.
- IV Damon G.

All of whom were living on the old homestead at Marathon in 1880, where their father and grandfather settled in 1806.

- V William Noah, born Oct. 6, 1832, in Marathon; married at Montrose, Pa., July 9, 1860, Lizzie F. Hickox; no children; he was for some years in the milling business at Sterling, Ill., in the flour trade at Chicago, from 1860 to 1870; in 1879, in the leather business at Chicago, 200 Washington St., and 18 Mendell St., North Branch.

190. Benjamin⁷ Upham (Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of DeRuyter, N. Y., born June 9, 1773, in Mansfield, Conn.; married in 1800, (1) Lucinda

(Page 235)

Buckingham, who died Feb., 1813; married (2) in 1816, Cornelia C. Holinbroke, who was born May 8, 1791, and died March 17, 1869; he died at Parkman, Ohio, about 1854, æ, 81. They had:

- 354 I Alvah West, born Aug. 26, 1801, in Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y.; grad. at the Philadelphia Med. Col. 1822; married Mary Rush; lived in Youngstown, Ohio, and Arcadia, Ill.
- 355 II Julius Buckingham, born Oct. 8, 1803; married Harriet Amelia White; lived in Parkman, Geauga Co., Ohio .
- 356 III Marcena W., born Oct. 21, 1805; married Philena C Allen; lived in Georgetown,

- N. Y.
- IV Polly P., born May 3, 1808; married Asahel Allen, Sept. 2, 1832.
 - V Betsey, born Dec. 16, 1810; married Chester Cranson, Jan., 1834; died 1848.
 - VI Lucinda M., born Feb. 17, 1813; married D. C. Coats, Sept. 4, 1840; died Jan. 15, 1866.
 - 357 VII Benjamin Holinbroke, born Nov. 10, 1817, in Sherburne, N. Y.; married Anna S. Swan; lived in Georgetown, N. Y.
 - 358 VIII Benajah S., born Nov. 9, 1819, in Georgetown, N. Y.; married (1) Louisa F. Wilcox, and (2) Laura S. Green; lived in Kirtland, Ohio.
 - IX Cornelia C, born July 5, 1822; married Joel Soule.

191. Alson⁷ Upham (Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹) of Sherburne, N. Y., born May 27, 1780; married Betsey Webber, born 1780, died 1840; he was called captain; he died Nov. 20, 1861. They had:

- I Hiram, born April 7, 1804; married March 4, 1830, Annah Steward Church. One child, Mrs. Louisa B. Bass, of Sherburne; he died May 24, 1868.
- II Betsey, died
- III Samuel W., born 1807; married Eliza Keys; he died March 12, 1835. They had one son, Lewis S., of Auburn, N. Y.; unm. in 1889.
- 359 IV Edwin N., born Feb. 5, 1810; married Mary Desire Kimberly, and lived in Sherburne.
- 360 V Elijah, born Oct. 12, 1812; married Susan H. Jenkins.
- VI Albert G., born May 17, 1814; married Mrs. Nancy Eaton. They had one son, Fred W.
- VII Egbert G., born Dec. 6, 1820; unm. 1889. .

192. Hon. William⁷ Upham (Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of

(Page 236)

Montpelier, Vt., born in Leicester, Mass., Aug. 5, 1792; married Sarah Keyes, of Ashford, Conn., in 1814, who died May 8, 1856; he was a lawyer, and U. S. Senator from Vermont from 1841 until his death, Jan. 14, 1853, at Washington, from small-pox; his remains were buried in the Congressional Cemetery, at Washington. Washburn's History of Leicester, Mass., has the following notice of Senator William Upham:

“His father moved to Montpelier, Vt., in 1802. William studied law with Judge Prentiss, and was admitted to the bar about 1811. He was a prominent lawyer, and was elected to the U. S. Senate in 1841, re-elected in 1847, and died at Washington, Jan. 14, 1853. When a boy, William crushed his hand in a cider mill. It was trimmed with a hatchet. Being unfitted for manual labor, it was determined to educate him. He studied at the academy in 1799 and 1800. He studied law with Judge Prentiss, and was admitted to the bar about 1811, and became his partner. He attained a high rank in his profession. He was very successful as a jury advocate. He possessed a great share of wit and humor, and occasionally indulged in sarcasm with telling effect. He was a social, pleasant, and agreeable companion, and had acquired such a degree of popular favor and confidence, that when his former partner was appointed District Judge of the U. S. Court, Mr. Upham became his successor in the U. S. Senate in 1841, and was re-elected in 1847. He died at Washington, while still Senator, in 1853.

"He did not speak often in the Senate, but whenever he did, it was with much force, directness, and effect. He was stanch in his political opinions, and commanded attention as an independent thinker, and an outspoken representative of New England sentiment."

The following sketch of the life of Senator Upham is from the History of Montpelier, Vt., published in 1860, by the Hon. D. P. Thompson:

"The Hon. William Upham, son of Captain Samuel Upham, was born in Leicester, Mass., Aug. 5, 1792, where, while a resident there, he received only the first rudiments of an education, being too young to attend the academy in that town. In 1802, his father and family removed to Vermont, and settled on a farm near the center of Montpelier. Here from the age of ten to about fifteen, he worked on his father's farm, only attending the district school in the winter. At this time he met with an accident, which, at the time, apparently gave a new turn to his destinies for life: While engaged about a cider mill, his hand was caught in the machinery, and all the fingers of the right hand were so badly crushed that they had to be amputated even with the palm. This

(Page 237)

accident unfitted him for manual labor, led his father to consent to what had before been his wish, the commencement of a course of education, preparatory to the study of law. Accordingly he attended the old academy at Montpelier, a few terms, and then, with the late Rev. William Perrin, of Berlin, for a fellow student, pursued the study of Greek and Latin, about one year, with the Rev. James Hobart of the last-mentioned town. In the year 1808 he entered the office of the Hon. Samuel Prentiss, in Montpelier, as a law student, and after pursuing his legal studies there for about three years, he was admitted to the bar, and soon went into partnership with Mr. Bayliss a few years; he then opened an office alone in Montpelier, and from that time, until his election to the U. S. Senate, he, either alone or with his temporary partners, continued in the constant and successful practice of his profession, the business of which was always more than ample enough to require his whole time and attention. For the first thirty years of his professional career, Mr. Upham, with the exception of only one instance, steadily declined the many proffers of his friends for his promotion to civil office, though his opportunities for holding such offices included the chance for a seat on the bench of the Supreme Court. The excepted instance was involved in his consent to run as a candidate for the town representative in 1827; when, though the majority of his party was a matter of much doubt, he was triumphantly elected. In 1828, he was re-elected, and in 1830 received a third election, serving through all three terms to the entire satisfaction of his constituents, and therein exhibiting talents as a public debater which gave him a high position in the Legislature. In the presidential campaign of 1840, he, for the first time, took an active part in politics, and to use a modern phrase, stumped nearly the whole state, making himself everywhere known to the people by the peculiar traits of his popular eloquence, and by doing efficient political service in favor of the election of General Harrison. In 1841 he was elected to a seat in the United States Senate; and in 1847 he was re-elected to the same distinguished office, and died of malignant small-pox, at Washington, before the completion of his last term, on January 14, 1853, aged 61 years. His remains repose in the Congressional burial ground in that city.

"In his professional career, to which the main energies of his life were devoted, he became widely known as one of the best advocates in the state. He was, indeed, what might be called a naturalborn lawyer, and the practice of his profession seemed to amount to almost a passion with him; and, even in his youth, before he commenced his legal studies, he would often, it is said,

(Page 238)

leap from his dreams in his bed, and commence pleading some imaginary law case. And, what he determined to be, that he became, one of the most successful jury lawyers to be found in any country. Never hesitating for a word, and fluent almost beyond example, the style of his speaking was rapid, thoroughly earnest, and often highly impassioned, and so magnetic was that earnestness and seeming confidence in his case, and so skillfully wrought up were his arguments, that had indeed must have been his side of the question, if he did not command the sympathies and convictions of a good part, if not all of the jury."

At the time the customary resolutions, on the occasion of his death, were introduced in Congress, Senator Foot, of Vermont, in his obituary address, said of him:

"His impaired health, for some years past, has restrained him from participating so generally and so actively in the discussions of this body, as his inclinations might otherwise have induced him to do, or his ability as a public debater might perhaps have demanded of him. Nevertheless his speeches on several important and existing public questions have the peculiar impress of his earnestness, his research, his ability and his patriotic devotion to the best interests of his country. A striking example is furnished of his fidelity to the trust committed to him, and his constant and patient attention to his public duties here, in the fact, which I had from his own mouth, that during the ten years of his services in this body, he never absented himself from the city of Washington on a single day, while Congress was in session, and never failed, while the condition of his health would permit, of daily occupying his seat in the Senate."

Senator Seward said: "William Upham was of Vermont; a consistent exponent of her institutions. He was a man of strong and vigorous judgment, which acted always by a process of sound, inductive reasoning, and his compeers here will bear witness that he was equal to the varied and vast responsibilities of the senatorial trust. He was a plain, unassuming, unostentatious man. He never spoke for display, but always for conviction. He was an honest and just man. He had gotten nothing by fraud or guile; and so he lived without any fear of losing whatever of fortune or position he had attained. No gate was so strong, no lock so fast and firm as the watch he kept against the approach of corruption, or even undue influence or persuasion. His natural policy was the increase of industry, the cultivation of peace, and the patronage of improvement. He adopted his opinions without regard to their popularity, and

(Page 239)

never stifled his convictions of the truth, nor suppressed their utterance, through any fear or favor, or of faction; but he was, on the contrary, consistent and constant

"As pilot well expert in perilous wave,
That to a steadfast starre his course hath bent."

Mr. Upham's best known speeches in the Senate were: His speech on the Three Million Bill, delivered March 1, 1847; on the Ten Regiment Bill, and the Mexican War, delivered Feb. 15, 1848; on the Bill to Establish Territorial Governments of Oregon, New Mexico and California, delivered July 28, 1848; on the Compromise Bill, delivered July 1 and 2, 1850. These were all published in pamphlet form, as well as in all the leading political papers of the day, and at once received the stamp of public approbation as elaborate and able efforts. But besides these, and

besides also the numerous written and published reports he made during his Congressional career, as chairman of the Committee on Revolutionary Claims, on the Post-office and Post-Roads, and of other committees, Mr. Upham made many other speeches on various subjects, which, though less extensively circulated perhaps, than those above mentioned, yet received almost equal praise from high quarters. If the latter may be cited, as an instance, his speech in opposition to the Tariff Bill of 1846; and to show the approbation with which it was received at the time among distinguished men, the following characteristic note from Daniel Webster is given, which was sent to Mr. Upham, the evening after the speech was delivered, and which, after his death, was found among his private papers:

"Thursday Eve., *July 26, 1846.*

My Dear Sir:

If you could conveniently call at my house, at eight or nine o'clock in the morning, I should be glad to see you for five minutes. I wish to take down some of the statements made by you respecting the market abroad for our wool. Following in your track, my work is to compare the value of the foreign and home markets.

Yours truly,
Daniel Webster.

"If I had the honor of being a correspondent of Mrs. Upham, I should write to her to say, that you made an excellent speech. The point of the duty of our government to fulfill its pledges, so frequently and solemnly made, was exhibited in a very strong light. D. W."

In his domestic relations, Mr. Upham was also fortunate and happy. Near the close of 1814, he married Miss Sarah Keys of Ashford, Conn., and to them five children were born. After her

(Page 240)

husband's death, Mrs. Upham, though of a buoyant disposition, and striving hard to bear her loss with Christian resignation, soon began visibly to droop, and on the 8th of May, 1856, followed him to the grave. Hon. William Upham and his wife, Sarah Keys, had:

- 361 I William Keys, born April 3, 1817, at Montpelier, Vt.; married Maria Elizabeth Weeks, of Hardwick, Vt.; was a lawyer; lived in Salem and Canfield, Ohio.
- II Charles Carrol, born 1818; he was a purser in the Navy, and died 1867; left a wife, but no children.
- III Sarah Sumner, born 1821; married 1840, Hon. William George Langdon, of Montpelier, who died 1870; no children; she died in Boston, May 27, 1888. The Boston Post of May 29, 1888, contained the following: "Mrs. Sarah S. Langdon, whose sudden death occurred in this city Sunday, was a daughter of the late Senator Upham, of Montpelier, Vt. She had come to this city to consult an oculist, and had been under treatment some months. A few days since she was stricken with apoplexy, from which she never rallied. Mrs. Langdon was widely known in the social circles of New York and Washington, and was everywhere most highly esteemed and beloved. She was noted for her deeds of unostentatious charity, and at her home in Montpelier, her kindly face was familiar among the deserving poor. Personally she was a lady of high accomplishments, who made friends wherever she went, and her sudden demise will cause sorrow to many. The funeral will take place today from her late home

in Montpelier."

- IV Mary Annette, born 1825; never married; previous to the death of Mrs. Langdon she usually made it her home with her, the two sisters spending their winters in Florida or California, and the summers at Nahant, Newport, Saratoga, or 'other watering places in the North.

There was another son born in this family who died in infancy, and of whom there is no record.

193. Samuel⁷ Upham (Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Montpelier, Vt., born in Leicester, Mass., 1793; married (1) Sally Hatch, of Middlesex, Vt., 1817-18, who died in Montpelier, 1830, married (2) Philena Herrick, who was living, 1878; he went with his father from Leicester, Mass., to Vermont, in 1802, and the family settled on a farm near the

(Page 241)

centre of Montpelier; he died at Brookfield, Vt., March, 1863; his son said of him: "He was a hard-working, industrious man, in early life a blacksmith, in later years a farmer; he was a zealous Methodist, and to the day of his death bore the *soubriquet* of 'Honest Sam Upham.'" He had by wife, Sally Hatch:

- 362 I Samuel Curtis, born Feb. 2, 1819, at Montpelier; married Anne Bancroft, was early in the navy, and later, and for many years in business at Philadelphia.
- 363 II Zenas Merrill, born in Montpelier, Aug. 3, 1821; married (1) Lucy Carlie Edson, married (2) Caroline C. Crane; he lived in Brookfield, Vt.; was town clerk, postmaster, State Senator and Asst. Judge of Orange Co. Court.
- III Marion; married E. E. Dodge, 1851, and went to San Francisco, Cal., where she was living, 1878; had two sons and one daughter.

194. Walter⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Brimfield, Mass., born April 25, 1787; married (1) Lucy Blodgett, who died July 31, 1822; married (2) Eunice (Townsend) Safford; he died Oct. 23, 1836. They had:

- I Mary, born Nov. 12, 1812; married Benjamin Pierce; she died May I, 1844.
- II George H., born Sept. 8, 1814.
- III Louisa P., born May 2, 1817; died Nov. 18, 1818.
- IV Sarah M., born Oct. 21, 1819; married Nelson T. Rogers, July 22, 1861.
- V Albert, born July 27, 1823.
- VI Porter, born Oct. 29, 1825.
- VII Malina, born June 24, 1827.
- VIII Jane; married Ruel Williams, of Grand Rapids, Michigan

195. Erastus⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Fayetteville, N. Y., born in Holland, Mass., Sept. 1, 1796; married (1) Martha Ward, who died; married (2) Harriet Smith, about 1820; he died in Fayetteville, June, 1850; she died at same place, Oct. 26, 1889. He had by wife, Martha:

- I Child; died early.
- II Child; died early.

By wife Harriet:

- III Walter Henry; died young.
- IV John Erastus; died young.
- 364 V John Henry, born Jan. 11, 1841, at Fayetteville; married (1) Frank A. Graham, who died; married (2) Libbie A. Banks; he was an officer during the war of the

(Page 242)

- Rebellion, and afterward a prominent citizen of Duluth, Minn.
- 365 VI Erastus Seymour, born Feb. 12, 1850, at Fayetteville; married Harriet N. Preston; lived in Duluth, Minn.

196. Alvin⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westminster, Mass., born in Holland, Mass., Aug. 2, 1799; married Sarah Derby in 1827; born in Westminster, Feb. 26, 1800; died in Racine, Wisconsin, Sept., 1878; he died in Niles, Michigan,

He was many years in business at Westminster, where he was last engaged in the manufacture of cane-seated chairs, supplying firms in various parts of Mass., and forwarding his stock to those places with the teams which he kept on the road for that purpose. A business firm owed him a sum of money, large for those days, to recover which he employed Franklin Pierce (afterward president of the U. S.). A delay in the suit followed, during which the available property of this firm was placed beyond the reach of the law. This brought financial disaster, the sacrifice of his business, and his home in Westminster. He moved West with his wife and eight children, locating at Niles, Michigan, and where he died a few months later. After his death the family moved to Racine, Wisconsin, the elder children engaging in teaching and commercial occupations, the younger ones obtaining an education at the high school.

Of his life and character his daughter says: "Looking backward into the old white house, opposite the tavern, our old New England home, I see my father, Alvin Upham. Physically he was rather below the average man in weight and strength, though fully of the average height. He had a thoughtful, earnest look, large, dark-blue eyes, a full brow, with mouth and chin, denoting firmness and strength of character; his countenance lighted by the half hidden quiet humor of his nature; brightened also by a trusting spirit, which, unfortunately for him and his, darkened and burdened his last days by an over-much confidence in others. In town and church his quiet influence was felt, and always for the good. He was given to hospitality, and an indulgent father; some of his children were ever at his side, whether at his business or in his home. Grace was said by him before meals, and there was daily family prayer, and reading of the Scriptures. His mother lived with him many years, dying in his home after she had passed into the nineties. Her last look to him was a benediction, for it said: 'Alvin you have been a good son.' He was a good son, a good husband, a good father, and a good citizen. His was a life of fifty-two years, filled with little nameless acts of kindness and love."

(Page 243)

His posterity has been most respectable, and his children, without exception, have been prominent, useful and influential members of the communities in which they have lived. Alvin Upham and his wife Sarah had:

- 366 I Calvin Hoadley, born Feb. 18, 1828, in Westminster; married Amanda E. Gibbs;

- he was an officer in the war of the Rebellion, and afterward a prominent citizen of Ripon, Wisconsin
- II Sarah Maria, born Oct. 20, 1829, in Westminster; married Porter P. Heywood at Racine, Wisconsin, April 5, 1856; they were living in Chicago in 1890, where he was assistant general manager of the Hartford Fire Insurance Co. They had:
- A Henry Brady Heywood, born in Chicago, March 5, 1856; married Jessie Wallin at Chicago, Sept. 14, 1887; in 1890 they were living at Marshfield, Wisconsin, where he was in the insurance business. They had, both born in Marshfield:
- (1) Helen Heywood, born Nov. 18, 1888.
- (2) Thomas Wallin Heywood, born Aug. 21, 1890.
- B John Porter Heywood, born Nov. 6, 1868, at Chicago.
- 367 III Nathan Derby, born May 18, 1832, in Westminster; married Sarah C. Miller, and lived at Shawano, Wisconsin
- IV Angeanette, born in Westminster, April 5, 1834; married at Niles, Michigan, July 25, 1861, Joseph Lyford Peavey, an officer of the First Michigan Infantry, in the war of the Rebellion, who died; she was in business at Racine, Wisconsin, at one time, and also published a newspaper at Shawano in 1879; in 1889, lived in Frazier, Col.; they had Josephine Lyford Peavey, born in Racine, Wisconsin, Aug. 10, 1862; living in Frazier, Col., 1889.
- V Ellen Pauline, born in Westminster, Feb. 5, 1836; married Hiram C. Russell, at Weyauwega, Wisconsin, Nov. 16, 1857; she died at Clinton, Ill., April 16, 1864. They had: (1) Charles Curtis Russell, born in Racine, Aug. 1, 1858; died at Shawano, July 15, 1874. (2) Harry C. Russell, born in Clinton, Nov. 17, 1862; died at Racine, July, 1864.
- 368 VI Charles Mandell, born in Westminster, Sept. 21, 1837; married Julia Parsons; living at Shawano, Wisconsin, 1889.
- VII Erastus Roberts, died 1847, at about 8 years.

(Page 244)

- 369 VIII William Henry, born in Westminster, May 3, 1841; he was in the war of the Rebellion, and afterward graduated from West Point; was an officer of the regular army, but resigned, and was in the lumber business in Marshfield, Wisconsin, 1889; married Mary C. Kelley.
- IX Mary Eliza, born in Westminster, April 29, 1843; married Hiram C. Russell, of Shawano, Dec. 19, 1867. They had: (1) William Peavey Russell, born Sept. 10, 1868; died 1879. (2) Alvin Upham Russell, born April 10, 1871. (3) Curtis Russell, born Nov. 24, 1873; died April 28, 1875. (4) Joseph Lyford Russell, born June 19, 1879.

197. Ebenezer Phineas⁷ Upham (Ebenezer Bowen⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Mayville, N. Y., born Sept. 22, 1791; married Hannah Sherwood, who was born March 19, 1793, and died at Mayville, Oct. 19, 1855. He was a doctor of medicine, and settled at Mayville in 1818, remaining in practice there until his death at that place. May 21, 1842.

They had:

- I Electa Elizabeth, born March 13, 1823; married Willard W. Crafts, of Mayville; she died Sept. 4, 1879; they had an only son, John W. Crafts, who married a dau.

of Genl. Riley, U. S. A., once military governor of California, which son was living in Buffalo, N. Y., 1889.

- II Sarah E., born July 28, 1825; died Sept. 10, 1826.
- 370 III Ebenezer Phineas, born Aug. 20, 1827, in Mayville; married Alice Lucinda Shaw, and in 1889 was connected with the "*Industrial World*" newspaper, at Chicago.
- IV Joseph Warren, born June 29, 1829, in Mayville; married (1) Elizabeth A. Pennock, Oct., 1859, who died Aug. 20, 1869; no children; married (2) June 8, 1871, Harriet A. Kinney; he was living in Jamestown, N. Y., 1888, in the real estate business. They had: (1) John Sherwood, born Feb. 22, 1872; died Jan. 15, 1873. (2) Warren Kinney, born Feb. 22, 1874. (3) Burdette Bennie, born Nov. 14, 1876; died May 17, 1878.

198. Hiram⁷ Upham (Joshua⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Hamilton and Leroy, N. Y., born in Hamilton in 1802; married Delphia, dau. of Elijah and Betsey (Torrey) Nash, March 2, 1826, at Hamilton, who was born at the same place, April 4, 1805, and died at Coldwater, Michigan, Dec. 9, 1886; he died in Leroy in 1861. They had (all born in Hamilton):

- 371 I William W., born Jan. 12, 1827; married Mary Sinclair; living in Montana, 1890.

(Page 245)

- 372 II Robert B., born Feb. 2, 1829; married Rhoda Fisher.
- III Sophia, born Dec. 20, 1830; married Aug. 4, 1852, in Leroy, Charles Upson, a lawyer. They had: Alonzo Sidney Upson, born May 25, 1853; Mary Webster Upson, born April 14, 1856; Maggie C. Upson, born May 25, 1858; Charles Hiram Upson, born Aug. 25, 1862; died Feb. 12, 1863.
- IV Mary E., born Sept. 23, 1837; married July 1, 1862, John R. Champion, a lawyer. They had: Charles U., and Sidney Champion; she died in Coldwater, Michigan, Oct. 14, 1884.
- V Hiram D., born Feb. 5, 1840; married and has several children, all born in Dupuyer, Choteau Co., Mon., according to best obtainable information.

199. Hon. Alonzo Sidney¹ Upham (Joshua⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹) of LeRoy, Genesee Co., N. Y., born in Hamilton, Madison Co., N. Y., June 9, 1811; married April 17, 1836, at Elbridge, N. Y., (1) Mary Munro, who died in LeRoy, Nov. 7, 1864; married (2) Dec. II, 1867, Emily Louisa Munro.

In 1846 he was elected to the Assembly and served two terms. In 1849 he was elected to the State Senate, and served three terms. In 1862 he was appointed one of the arbitrating judges under the treaty with Great Britain for the suppression of the African Slave Trade, but declined the office, and the Hon. Benjamin Pringle was appointed in his place. He died in Baldwinsville, N. Y., Aug. 12, 1882. They had (all born in LeRoy):

- I Elizabeth Caroline, born May 11, 1837; died April 21, 1842.
- II Joshua Chamberlain, born Feb. 4, 1839; died April 16, 1842.
- III Mercy Maria, born July 27, 1840; died Aug. 2, 1840.
- IV John Munro, born Aug. 22, 1843; died Nov. 25, 1849.
- V Mary Louisa, born Aug. 28, 1845; died Sept. 17, 1845.
- VI Alonzo Sidney, born April 18, 1847; died Oct. 24, 1848.

VII Frederick Stanley, born Jan. 30, 1870; son of second wife; died Jan. 10, 1876.

200. Cyrus Waite¹ Upham (Joshua⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Elbridge and Auburn, N. Y., born March 27, 1815, in Hamilton, Madison Co., N. Y.; married Sarah Jane Garlick, Jan. 3, 1838, who was born in Cayuga, N. Y., June 6, 1820. They had (all born in Elbridge):

I Sarah Jeanette, born April 6, 1839; married Sept. 25, 1862, (1) John Chedell; had two children. He died July 7, 1872. She married (2) Oct. 6, 1874, Charles A. Smith, of Auburn, N. Y.

(Page 246)

II George Henry, born Aug. 27, 1841; married in Washington, D. C., Sept. 5, 1865, Anna Bealle. They lived in Auburn, N. Y., and had Anna Jeanette, born Dec. 1, 1866.

III Alonzo Sidney, born Sept. 2, 1843; died at Wamego, Kan., Dec. 16, 1871; buried at Auburn.

201. Lucius⁷ Upham (James⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Cohoes, N. Y., born in Westminster, Vt., May 9, 1798; married Sarah Harding, of Putney, Vt., 1827; he died at Cohoes, Sept. 1, 1872. They had:

I Rhoda Jane, born Dec. 30, 1827, in Putney; married Nov. 1, 1852, Timothy P. Hildreth, born in Westford, Mass., Aug. 22, 1823, who was for many years in the furniture business at Cohoes. They had: (1) Sarah Jane, born and died in June, 1853. (2) Prescott Timothy, born Oct. 16, 1854. (3) Nellie Jane, born March 15, 1858. (4) Albert Henry, born Dec. 11, 1861.

II William Horton, born Nov. 18, 1828; was in Co. K, 91st N. Y. Vols., 1864-5; married 1868, Maria Theresa Hyde, of Lewis, N. Y. They had Ada, born at Cohoes, Sept. 19, 1870.

III Sarah Brown, born Aug. 9, 1830; died 1831.

IV Lucius Burton, born July 10, 1832; died 1841.

V Sarah Ann, born Feb. 1, 1835.

VI Mary Elizabeth, born July 3, 1836; died 1838.

VII Lucy Ellen, born Jan. 31, 1839, in Putney,

VIII William Henry, born Jan. 27, 1842; died 1843.

202. Jacob¹ Upham (James⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Cohoes, N. Y., born May 4, 1806, in Westminster, Vt.; married at Westford, Mass., 1833, Nancy Hildreth, who was living in Cohoes 1879; he died March 10, 1859. They had:

I George W., born May 6, 1834, in Westford, Mass.; married Jane Marell, 1852; he died at Little Rock, Ark., Oct. 30, 1871. They had: Ida Jane, born in Cohoes, May 30, 1854, died May 7, 1871; Minnie M., born in Cohoes June 3, 1868.

II Elizabeth A., born in Lowell, Mass., Sept. 5, 1835; died in Cohoes, Dec. 8, 1853.

III Maria, born Dec. 23, 1837, in Lowell.

IV Josephine, born Sept. 13, 1841, in Lowell; died in Lowell, Oct. 31, 1851.

V Ruth A., born Sept. 5, 1847, in Cohoes; died in Cohoes, 1849.

VI Franklin, born June 9, 1851, in Cohoes; died July 1, 1876.

(Page 247)

203. William⁷ Upham (James⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Cohoes, N. Y., born in Westminster, Vt., Jan. 11, 1810; married July 27, 1835, Angeline Shattuck, born Dec. 22, 1817, in Milford, N. H. They had:

- I James, born May 6, 1836, in Lowell, Mass., died there, June 28, 1836.
- II William, born July 29, 1837; died young.
- III Mary Jane, born Dec. 28, 1838, in Lowell; married Smith.
- 373 IV James Franklin, born Oct. 26, 1841, in Lowell; married Mary Ellen Gibbs; he was a lieut. in the 26th Mass. Inf., and after the war lived in Boston.
- V Angelina, born Dec. 16, 1844, in Biddeford, Me.; married Craig.
- VI Harriet Ann, born Aug. 24, 1851, in Lawrence, Mass.
- VII William Henry, born Nov. 23, 1853, in Andover, Mass.

204. Russell⁷ Upham (William⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Charlestown, Mass., born Sept. 14, 1802, in Putney, Vt.; married April 1, 1832, Diploma Orne, born April 1, 1812, in Marlowe, N. H. He died Aug. 17, 1878. They had:

- I William Russell, born May 8, 1833; married Mary Jane Thayer, Jan. 8, 1865; he died Nov. 29, 1875. They had: Lizzie Maud, born Aug. 7, 1865; Henry, born Nov. 1, 1867.
- II Elizabeth Davis, born Sept. 15, 1834; married Henry Hodson, May 9, 1852; she died Oct. 15, 1860. They had: Lizzie Hodson, born April 3, 1856, who married Charles Cheney, Oct. 31, 1877.
- III Henry Hubbard, born Nov. 2, 1837; married Mary Emma Fitzmaurice, June 1, 1861, and had an adopted daughter only. He was for many years in business in New York (firm of H. H. Upham & Co., metal sign works, painters and engravers), 641 Broadway.
- IV Harriet Ellen, born Sept. 29, 1843; died Oct. 12, 1844.
- V Harriet Ellen, born Aug. 10, 1847; married Frank E. Murdock, April 13, 1865. They had: (1) Alice Isabel Murdock, born Oct. 29, 1871; at an early age she had already acquired a reputation as a public reader, and had a good soprano voice, which was under cultivation with much promise. (2) Mary Florence Murdock, born Feb. 19, 1876. (3) Ellen Frances, born Oct. 19, 1879.
- VI Diploma, born Oct. 7, 1849; died Oct. 21, 1849.

(Page 248).

205. Charles⁷ Upham (William⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westminster, Vt., born in Weathersfield, Vt., April 19, 1806; married (1) Hannah Merrill, of Pownal, Me.; married (2) Nov. 25, 1847, Sarah S. Lawrence, of Pownal; he died in Westminster, June 27, 1867. He had by first wife:

- I Emily E., born in Putney, Oct. 1, 1841; married June 6, 1860, Edwin E. Webster, of Walpole, N. H. They had: Carrie E. Webster, born in Walpole, Nov. 1, 1862; Albert E. Webster, born in Walpole, March 29, 1869.

- II Charles P., born in Putney, June 8, 1843; killed at the battle of Winchester, Va., Sept. 19, 1864.

By second wife:

- III Julia M., born in Putney, March 19, 1850.
IV Sarah A., born Jan. 11, 1852.

The two last living with their mother at Holyoke, Mass., in later years.

206. William Lewis⁷ Upham (William⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Leominster, Mass., and Putney, Vt., born Sept. 8, 1812, in Putney, Vt.; married Jane Houghton, of Leominster, who died Sept. 16, 1883; he died March 16, 1854. They had:

- 374 I Charles Henry, born June 6, 1836, in Leominster; married Elizabeth M. Barbour; lived in Westminster, Vt.
II Edward Emerson, born Jan. 9, 1838; died Feb. 22, 1856.
III Martha Ann, born April 16, 1839; married 1868, Solon E. Moore, of Montgomery, Vt., and had Herbert Beston Moore, born Aug. 19, 1867, and Addie Maria Moore. She died May 17, 1872.
IV Harriet Maria, born Jan. 4, 1841; died Dec., 1862.
375 V Albert Brewster, born Aug. 21, 1844, in Putney; married Laura Matilda Tyler; lived in Leominster.

207. Chester⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Batavia, N. Y., born Feb. 19, 1786; married Rhoda Hinman, who died Nov. 4, 1878. He died Aug. 24, 1830. They had (all born in Mass.):

- 376 I Anson, born March 21, 1814; married Caroline Howe, and lived in Hamlin, Michigan
II Jane, born May 17, 1815; married Gideon Sanborn.
III Mary Melinda, born March 27, 1817; married Warren Norton.
377 IV Albert, born Oct. 17, 1818; married Elizabeth Wells, and lived in Lansing, Michigan
V Lucy, born July 6, 1819; married Franklin G. North.

(Page 249)

- 378 VI Freeman Fisher, born April 5, 1822; married Olive Howe, and lived in Odell, Ill.
VII Rebecca, born March 16, 1824.
379 VIII James B., born March 3, 1826, in Berkshire Co., Mass.; married Susanna Cowles, and lived in Williamstown, Iowa
IX Stephen, born Oct. 20, 1828.
X Clarissa, born Feb. 28, 1831; married Allen Hunn; she died May, 1876.

208. George⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Monterey, Mass., born March 12, 1787; married Jan. 13, 1808, Eunice Hine, born Oct. 16, 1788, dau. of David and Jane, of Derby, Conn.; he died Oct. 30, 1855; she died Jan. 5, 1872. They had:

- I Sally A., born Sept. 23, 1808; married April 21, 1831, John Benedict, of Hartsville, Berkshire Co., Mass.; she died April 18, 1849.

- II Cynthia, born June 24, 1816; married Nov. 16, 1845, Jeremiah Atwood; she died July 23, 1861.
- III Mary Ann, born March 20, 1821; married Lucius J. Nettleton, Dec. 30, 1840; she died Jan., 1865.
- IV Harvey Newell, born July 30, 1829; married Sept. 22, 1847, (1) Maryett C. Bullard, of New Marlboro. They had three children who died in infancy. He died Nov. 12, 1861. She married (2) Jeremiah Atwood, and lived in Lee, Mass.

209. Nathan⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Monterey, Mass., born Nov. 25, 1799; married Charity Bradburn, dau. of Henry and Polly, of Rhinebeck, N. Y.; she died Dec. 20, 1869; he died Jan. 12, 1880. They had:

- 380 I Henry Nathan, born Feb. 16, 1832; married Frances R. Younglove, and lived in Monterey.

210. Joshua⁷ Upham (Leonard⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Brimfield, Mass., born March 17, 1791; married Anna Heywood, March 29, 1820; he died March 4, 1866; she died Nov. 11, 1873, æ 70. They had:

- I George W., born July 16, 1821; married Jane E. Spring, Oct. 19, 1859; he died March 26, 1869. They had: Phebe Anna, born Feb. 10, 1863, and Leonard S., born Nov. 21, 1865.
- II Lucy Ann, born April 5, 1823; married John Weld Draper, Nov. 26, 1846. They had: (1) George Weld Draper, born June 17, 1849; died March 15, 1853. (2)

(Page 250)

John Weld Draper, born Nov. 4, 1854; died Dec. 26, 1873. (3) Anna Miriam Draper, born July 13, 1858; died July 13, 1861. (4) William Calvin Draper, born July 15, 1861.

- III Abigail, born Oct. 3, 1826; married Joseph W. Averill, April 29, 1852.
- IV Louisa H., born May 5, 1829; married William A. Beebe, April 23, 1863; she died Aug. 4, 1864.
- V Florilla R., born Dec. 25, 1834; died Aug. 16, 1853.
- VI Ellen A., born May 3, 1837; married Abner H. Stebbins, Jan. 17, 1867.

211. William W.⁷ Upham (Leonard⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Brimfield, Mass., born Feb. 20, 1796; married Nancy Smith, Oct. 11, 1818; he died Sept. 13, 1827. (She married (2) Servia Ladd, June 24, 1831.) She died Nov. 22, 1843. They had:

- I Joseph Lyman, born June 2, 1819; died July 17, 1819.
- II Maria Taft, born Oct. 11, 1820; married H. J. Lyman.
- III Timothy, born March 3, 1823; died Dec. 29, 1824.
- 381 IV William, born Feb. 27, 1825; married Lucretia Howe Pope; lived in Spencer, Mass.; was a large manufacturer.
- V Joseph Leonard, born Oct. 20, 1827; married Harriet N. Solander, March 20, 1849. They had Mary L., born Aug. 28, 1850, and died Dec. 22, 1851. He died May 11, 1851.

212 Hutchins Patten⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, John⁵, Ezeziel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), born in Sturbridge, Mass., Aug. 6, 1797; married March 23, 1818, Susan Gill Pease, who was living in 1889, in good health, in her 92d year; he died in Worcester, June 9, 1852. They had:

- I Daniel Pratt, born Sept. 21, 1819; left home when quite young and not afterward heard from.
- II Martha Maria, born July 4, 1821; married Jeremiah S. Marcy.
- III Henry Patten, born June 30, 1823; married Adeline Dudley. They had: Hattie Czarina (only), who married Walter DeLand, of Springfield.
- IV Charles Gilbert, born Nov. 15, 1825; died Aug. 11, 1828.
- V George Augustus, born Oct. 31, 1828; died Feb. 4, 1867; unnm.
- VI Susan Gill, born Nov. 30, 1830; married Henry H. Penniman; she died May 9, 1873.
- VII Czarina Plimpton, born Oct. 3, 1832; married John Ammidown.

(Page 251)

- VIII Mary Pease, born Aug. 21, 1834; married Nahum P. Goddard.
- 382 IX Charles Lucas, born Dec. 7, 1836; married Sarah Quirk; lived in Worcester.
- X William Jesse, born Sept. 24, 1838; died March 3, 1841.
- XI William Francis, born Feb. 1, 1841; died April 11, 1843.

213. John Wilder⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, John⁵, Ezeziel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born Oct. 17, 1799, in Sturbridge; married April 12, 1826, Catherine Marcy, who died March 31, 1884; he died Feb. 19, 1832. They had:

- I Mary Abigail, born Oct. 1, 1829.
- II John W., born March 15, 1832.

Widow Catherine Marcy Upham married Salem Copeland, and her two Upham children took the name of Copeland.

214. Jesse⁷ Upham (Jesse⁶, John⁵, Ezeziel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge and North Brookfield, Mass., born in Sturbridge, May 20, 1811; married Content Ranger, Sept. 2, 1835, who was born Sept. 6, 1815, died Jan., 1892; he died Dec. 1, 1835. They had an only child:

- 383 John Jesse, born May 22, 1836, in North Brookfield; married Caroline Louisa Allen; lived in Worcester.

215. William⁷ Upham (John⁶, John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Belchertown, Mass., born May 8, 1813, in Ware, Mass.; married April 20, 1842, Rebecca T. Devereaux, who was born in Marblehead, Mass., Oct. 2, 1821, and died in Palmer, Mass., March 26, 1881; he died Sept. 11, 1874. They had:

- 384 I Charles William, born March 2, 1843; married Abbie L. Dimmock.
- II George, born Nov. 24, 1846; was a widower living in Worcester, 1889; no children.
- III Isabella, born Nov. 8, 1849; married Merrick A. Morse, Aug. 14, 1870.
- IV Mary Alice, born Feb. 17, 1852; married Charles Squires, March 27, 1872.

- 385 V Lewis E., born May 18, 1853; married Minnie S. Hitchcock; lived in Palmer and Brightwood, Mass.
- VI Albert S., born March 15, 1855; unm. 1889.
- VII Nellie M., born March 5, 1857; died same day.
- VIII Ella R., born March 5, 1857; married Oliver G. Nutting, May 15, 1878.
- IX Ida J., born 1859; died March 4, 1860.

(Page 252)

- X Frederick A., born April 7, 1862; married Ada M. Paine, Oct. 4, 1884; lived at Three Rivers, Mass. They had: (1) Blanch Vivian, born Aug. 28, 1890.
- XI Franklin H., born Nov. 22, 1863; married Maggie Kenyon, July 17, 1884; living at Valley Falls, R. I., 1889.

216. George⁷ Upham (Asa⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born Nov. 12, 1801 . He married, and they had:

- I Cyrus, born 1833; lived in Newton, Mass., and had, Francis, born 1865, and George, born 1868.
- II John O., born 1833, (?) who lived in Needham, Mass., and had, Elliott, born 1864, and Howard, born 1867,
- III Jason E., who died in Boston, 1875. He had a son, born 1873.

217. Hon. Denslow⁷ Upham (Ezekiel⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Warren, Vt., born March 20, 1800, in Weathersfield, Vt.; married Aug. 12, 1823, Adah Hinds Richardson, of Warren, born April 14, 1802. His father died when he was four years old, and he went with his mother to Waitsfield, Vt., remaining there three years, when his mother married James Goodrich, of Pittsfield, Vt., and with them he lived three years; he then returned to Waitsfield, and lived with Ashbel Miner — who had married his Aunt Dolly Wallis — where he remained until he was of age. He was after this employed as a school teacher and a surveyor, and after his marriage in 1823, in farming for some years. Some years later he engaged in the building of mills and bridges, though at the same time continuing the occupation of a land surveyor, as occasion offered — his residence during this time being at Warren, and for five years at Lincoln. In 1837 he bought a farm at Warren, which was his home for the remainder of his life. He was elected to the Legislature of Vermont, becoming a member in 1848. In 1850 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention. In 1854 and 1855 he was one of the associate judges of Washington county. In 1864 and 1865 he was Senator from Washington county in the State Legislature. During his life he filled nearly every office in the town of Warren. In his earlier political life he was a "Jackson Democrat," with which party he remained until the organization of the "Liberty Party," which he joined, thus identifying himself with the early "Abolitionists;" and for the principles and success of this party he labored zealously. He was one of the 319 who voted for James G. Birney for President. He was a firm believer in the

(Page 253)

Christian religion, and for sixty years a member of the Congregational Church. He was also a life-long worker in the temperance cause, and especially active in all movements for the general benefit of the community in which he lived. In 1869 he sold his farm, but he and his wife continued to live with their son-in-law on the place. He died May 26, 1884. Denslow Upham

and his wife, Adah H. Richardson, had:

- 386 I Edward Fisk, born Jan. 29, 1825, in Warren; married March 10, 1847, Orleana Dodge, and was a doctor of medicine at West Randolph, Vt.
- II Susan Hinds, born in Lincoln, Vt., May 8, 1833; married Aug. 29, 1853, John C. Gleason, at Warren, where they lived. They had: Mary W. Gleason, born Aug. 5, 1856. Mardis E. Gleason, born Jan. 25, 1858; graduate of Burlington University, Vermont, M. D.; settled in the practice of medicine at Fitzwilliam, Vt. John L. Gleason, born Nov. 7, 1860. Susie L. Gleason, born May 23, 1864; married Edgar C. Heath, June 22, 1887. Denslow N. Gleason, born April 26, 1872; died July 26, 1873. Adah L. Gleason, born Aug. 5, 1874; died Sept. 10, 1875.

218. Hon. Don Alonzo Joshua⁷ Upham (Joshua⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Milwaukee, Wisconsin, born May 31, 1809, in Weathersfield, Vt.; married Elizabeth S. Jaques, dau. of Dr. Gideon Jaques, of Wilmington, Del., Oct. 20, 1836, who was born Aug. 8, 1815. (The Jaques family of French extraction; they left France about the time the Huguenots were driven from that country, and went to England. In 1640, Henry Jaques came from England and settled in Newburyport, Mass.; his grandson Henry, went from Massachusetts to Woodbridge, N. J. Col. Moses Jaques, of Rahway, N. J., who was in the Revolution, was a grandson of the second Henry Jaques, and was the father of Dr. Gideon Jaques, of Wilmington, above mentioned.) She died Sept. 9, 1888.

Don Alonzo Joshua Upham attended the preparatory school at Chester, Vt., and subsequently, in 1826 and 1827, at Meriden, N. H. At the age of 19 he entered the Sophomore class at Union College, Schenectady, N. Y. He was graduated from Union College in 1831, with the highest standing in a class of about 100, receiving the degree of B. A. In October, 1831, he entered the law office of Gen. James Tallmadge, in New York, as a student. Through the recommendation of Dr. E. Nott, president of Union College, he received the appointment of

(Page 254)

professor of mathematics at Newark, Del., which position he held for three years, at the same time pursuing the study of law, and writing editorials for the Delaware *Gazette* — then the leading Democratic paper of Delaware. He was admitted to the bar in Baltimore 1835. He returned to Delaware, and commenced the practice of law in Wilmington, where he was elected City Attorney the year following. From 1834 to 1837 he was editor and proprietor of the *Delaware Gazette and American Watchman*, published in Wilmington. After having married, in 1836, he left Wilmington in the fall of 1837, and settled in Milwaukee, in the then Territory of Wisconsin. Here he formed a law partnership, the firm being Upham & Walworth, and was known as such for many years. Later he formed a partnership with the Hon. Wilson Graham.

Mr. Upham was a member of the Wisconsin Territorial Legislature in 1840-1 and 1842. He was elected County Attorney for Milwaukee county 1843. He was President of the Constitutional Convention, which met at Madison in 1846 to frame a Constitution for the new State of Wisconsin. He was Mayor of Milwaukee 1849 and 1850. He was the Democratic nominee for Governor of Wisconsin in 1851. He was U. S. Attorney for the District of Wisconsin from 1857 to 1861 — during which period the memorable Booth trials were in

[Don Alonzo Joshua Upham]



A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "D. A. J. Upham". The signature is written in black ink on a light background.

progress.

His health failing in 1863, he retired from the active duties of his profession, after an honorable and lucrative practice from 1837 to 1863. His leisure after his retirement was occupied in the study of astronomy — one which had been a favorite with him at college — and with the aid of an astronomical telescope of large power, he was able to review his investigations in this direction, learning of the great progress which has been made in that science during the years which he had been actively employed in his profession, and to some extent verifying the computations annually made at the Astronomical Observatory in Washington.

He died July 19, 1877, in his 68th year, and was buried at the Forest Home Cemetery, near Milwaukee, where a monument has been erected to his memory. His wife survived his death, but died September 9, 1883.* They had:

- I John Jaques, born July 25, 1837, in Wilmington, Del., entered the U. S. Military Academy at West Point, July 1, 1854, graduating 1859; brevet 2d lieut. 9th
-

* For a fuller account of the life of the Hon. Don A. J. Upham, see History of Milwaukee, 1881; Tuttle's Hist, of Wisconsin, 1875; U. S. Biographical Dictionary of Wisconsin, 1877, and Pioneer Hist, of Milwaukee, by J. S. Buck.

(Page 255)

- U. S. Inf., July 1, 1859; 2d lieut. 6th Inf., Dec. 2, 1859; 1st lieut., May 4, 1861; capt. 6th Inf., Sept. 9, 1861; transferred to the 6th U. S. Cav., Dec. 31, 1870; major 5th Cav., Aug. 1, 1874; lieut.-col. 3d Cav., Oct. 29, 1888; colonel 8th Cavalry, Jan. 4, 1892; retired from active service, Jan. 30, 1892, on his own application, after more than 30 years' service. Colonel Upham was married at St. Paul's Church, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, Sept. 23, 1891, to Caroline Hoppin Williams, dau. of Henry and Caroline (Hoppin) Williams, of Milwaukee, deceased. She was born in Milwaukee, July 11, 1847, and is a lineal descendant in the 7th generation of Roger Williams, of Rhode Island. (For military record of this officer, see Captain Price's Fifth U. S. Cavalry, Cullom's Biographical Register of the Graduates of the U. S. Military Academy at West Point, Hammersly's Records of Living Officers of the U. S. Army, and the Army Register.)
- II Caroline Jaques, born May 26, 1842, in Milwaukee; married Col. George H. Raymond, of Smyrna, Del., April 23, 1860; had two sons, who have reached manhood and are living.
- III Adelaide Jaques, born April 2, 1850, in Milwaukee; married Henry Bowman Taylor, of Chester, Pa., April 19, 1870; had three daughters.
- IV Sarah Maria Jaques, born Aug. 12, 1851, in Milwaukee; married at Milwaukee, George B. Ransom, an engineer officer, U. S. Navy, Sept. 15, 1880; had one son living.
- V Horace Alonzo Jaques, born Aug. 14, 1853, at Milwaukee, graduated at University of Michigan, 1875. Living in Milwaukee 1891, a member of the law firm of Wells, Brigham & Upham, 128 Wisconsin street. He married June 5, 1889, Mary Lydia Greene, born Dec. 14, 1860, dau. of Thomas Arnold Greene (son of Welcome Arnold and Sarah G. Greene, of Providence, R. I.), born Nov. 2,

[John Jaques Upham]



John J. Upham
Col U.S. Army

1891

[Horace Alanzo Jaques Upham]



H. A. J. Upham

Of Milwaukee, Wis.

1891

1827, and his wife Elizabeth Lynes (dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Cadle, of New York city), born July 4, 1831, of Milwaukee. They had: Elizabeth Greene Upham, born Aug. 19, 1890, at Milwaukee.

(Page 256)

219. Francis Luther⁷ Upham (Joshua⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Weathersfield, Vt., born there, Feb. 9, 1815; married Drusilla Watkins Atwood, of Chester, Vt., Oct. 31, 1838. He was an extensive breeder of Merino sheep, and thoroughbred cattle. In 1879 they had been prominent members of the Baptist church for more than 40 years. They had:

- I An infant, born and died Sept. 8, 1839.
- 387 II Joshua, born Feb. 9, 1841; married Abbie S. White. He was in the army during the war, and lived in Weathersfield.
- III William H., born May 24, 1844; married Eliza Bower, of Charlestown, N. H., Dec., 1870; he was in the army during the war, and after lived at Bellows Falls, Vt. They had: Frank B., born March 24, 1881, and George, born Feb., 1884.
- IV Francelia, born Nov. 13, 1846; married Edward E. Foster, of Temple, N. H., April 9, 1867. They lived at Milford, N. H., and had Etta M., born Feb. 12, 1868.
- V Esther G., born Aug. 4, 1849; married Edward M. Diggins, of Weathersfield, March 27, 1869, and had Fannie J., born June 23, 1879.

220. Rev. William Dennis⁷ Upham (Caleb⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Townshend, Vt., born in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 13, 1810; married Lucy McKenzie Spink, of Wickford, R. I., Aug., 1835, who was born May 25, 1817, and died July 3, 1884. (After the death of her first husband she married Hon. O. S. Howard, of Townshend, and had two sons and one daughter.) He was a Baptist minister, and died June 30, 1843, æ. 33 years. The following biographical notice was published in the *Baptist Memorial and Monthly Chronicle*, New York, for Sept., 1843:

"William D. Upham was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 13, 1810. Inclination and capacity for literary pursuits strongly marked his early life. At the age of eighteen he determined to devote himself to the profession of law. After completing his preparatory studies at Chester, Vt., and Middleboro, Mass., he spent a summer in teaching in the city of New York, and entered Brown University in October, 1831. He spent the next winter in teaching at Dedham, Mass. It was here the great work was effected which changed all his feelings and pursuits. Once in conversation with the writer, after saying that in early life he had frequently been the subject of religious impressions, and had sometimes formed resolutions, which gave him transient peace, but made no permanent change in his character; and that, although he had ever avoided profanity

(Page 257)

and other gross vices, his views of religion were becoming sceptical, and he deemed Christianity unworthy of his attention, he proceeded to give the following account of this change:

"During the session of anniversary meetings with the Congregational Church at Dedham, in March, 1832, as I stood by the door one bright morning, I accepted an invitation to go to the prayer meeting. As I sat among the praying I thought: How solemn, and how different from mine are the feelings of these people! I was impressed with the thought of my own dishonesty;

I had never treated the subject of religion candidly. How vain and conceited I had been! I resolved to read the Bible, and let it speak for itself. The Bible now seemed another book, every verse and line was full of meaning. Several evenings were passed in this way, till I found I could only go like the prodigal to God. I kneeled to pray, but all God's universe seemed to be telling me I was too vile to pray. I kneeled again, and poured out my feelings to God. Some relief came, yet I dared not hope I had fully submitted to Him. One night I felt to place myself in His hands to dispose of as it seemed to Him good; whether saved or lost, I resolved to be His.'

"Mr. Upham now felt a calm peace, the peace of those justified by faith. And his after life testified that unlike his previous self-formed resolutions, which as the early dew had passed away, this was according to the effectual workings of the Holy Ghost. He returned to the university with new and nobler aims, and thenceforth the glory of God, and the gospel of Christ were paramount in his esteem. In devotion to these he found his happiness; still a predilection for Pedeo-Baptist views on the one hand, and on the other, a firm determination to adopt no sentiment which he could not clearly sustain from the word of God, kept him for some time from a public profession of religion. At length his love of truth prevailed, and he was baptized into the fellowship of the First Baptist Church in Providence, on the first Lord's day in November.

"He now felt that God had called him to dedicate his life to His service, and with the approbation of the Church, directed his course toward the ministry. At the close of the second year he was compelled to leave the university for the want of means, and spent the next three years in teaching in the village of Wickford and North Kingston, R. I. He often mentioned this as the most interesting period of his life. The only worship in the place was Episcopalian. The few scattered Baptists had no church organization or meetings; vital religion was little thought

(Page 258)

of Mr. Upham, unassisted, collected a Sunday-school of 40 scholars. He soon after appointed religious meetings on Sabbath afternoons, where he read and expounded the Scriptures. The blessing of God so attended the effort, that at the close of the year a subscription was raised, and a minister obtained. The few Baptists were soon collected into a church of 13 members, of whom Mr. Upham was one. A revival followed, and at the close of the year they numbered 45. During the next year a meeting-house was built, which cost Mr. Upham one hundred and fifty dollars, besides much time as one of the building committee. He likewise gave the church twenty-five dollars in a Sunday-school library. Such sacrifices from one who had suspended his own course of study for want of means, show no ordinary devotion to the cause of Christ. But he felt that the continued prosperity of the Church, which had now increased to one hundred and fifty members, and an entire renovation in the morals of the place had proven a rich reward from God for his exertions, sacrifices and persecutions at Wickford. While residing at Wickford he married Miss Lucy M. Spink, of that place.

"In December, 1856, he removed to Ludlow, Vt., where for two years he was principal of the Black River Academy. His connection with this institution gained for it a large share of public confidence, and for himself a deserved popularity as a teacher. While here he labored in the gospel ministry, to which, by request of the church in Ludlow, he was ordained in November, 1837. In December, 1838, after having for some time supplied the Second Baptist Church in Townshend, and in acceptance of their unanimous call, he became their pastor. To the work of the ministry he now devoted all his energies; and his faithful, judicious and affectionate labors won to him the esteem and love of his people. So entire and universal was their confidence in

him, that no member of his congregation thought of having the relations dissolved by any other event than his death. Under his ministry, God blessed the church with uninterrupted harmony, increasing devotion to the cause, and large accessions to their numbers.

"His disease — bronchitis — which terminated in pulmonary consumption, first attacked him in October, 1839. After this, he was fairly laid aside from public labors. His last sermon was preached on Lord's day, March 20, 1843, from Rev. 22: 17. From this time his disease progressed rapidly; but while his strength wasted, his soul was sustained by that religion which he had preached to others. He found it, as he said, altogether better than he had represented it.

(Page 259)

His reliance on the Saviour seemed entire, and his hope of Heaven unspeakably joyous. 'The thought,' said he, 'that a sinful child of earth should be raised to such a glorious Heaven, is too much for me! It seems as though I should never have capacity enough to praise God. To those inquiring for his condition, he would answer: 'Almost home!' Or in the morning, 'one night nearer home.' To his people he would say: 'I hope to meet you all at the feet of Jesus. O, how glorious that will be! we shall all be there soon.' To his brethren of the ministry he spoke of his own want of faithfulness, and said that could they enter into his feelings, and view Eternity as a living reality, as it now appeared to him, they would be more faithful in the discharge of duty; they would preach more of Jesus. When asked how he viewed death, he said: 'The thought of dying, and the grave, scarcely come into my mind — but of the glorious world beyond. In great distress, his quiet prayer was, 'Jesus, keep me from murmuring, for this is nothing to what Thou hast suffered. At the near approach of death his joy increased. His companion inquired: 'Does the passage seem bright? — Has death lost its sting?' 'O, yes!" he replied, with a smile that seemed lighted with the bliss of the Heavenly world. He said: ' Dear Jesus, into Thy hands I commit my spirit,' and soon after fell asleep. He died June 30, 1843, aged 33 years.

"Mr. Upham was formed for friendship. Affectionate, affable, and sincere, possessing a lively sensibility, always regulated by wisdom, and tempered with meekness and love; with an unaffected humility which ever made him unconscious of his superiority, he was esteemed by all who knew him.

"With a mind intensely active, with much zeal and spirituality, he was always deliberate, candid and rational; his severity was mingled with compassion, and his energy guided by prudence. He was never boisterous, exclusive, or overbearing.

"His piety was uniform and consistent. In a measure which few attain, he was like his Divine Master, harmless, undefiled, and separate from sinners. None questioned his sincerity, or reproached his character,

'His practice wrought
A living sermon of the truths he taught.'

"His love for Christ and His cause was fervent. The name of Jesus was ever dear to him, and much upon his tongue. The example of Christ was the rule of his conduct; and to Christ's

(Page 260)

likeness, during his last years, he rapidly approximated. The desire that others should know Him, prompted him to untiring zeal in the ministry, and a hearty co-operation in all judicious measures for the conversion of the world.

"As a preacher he was impressive and interesting. Feeling deeply the truths he uttered, he reached the hearts of his hearers. His skill in delineating the various workings of the human heart, often made his hearers wonder at his acquaintance with their characters, and frequently led them to think him personal. He would portray their faults, and hold them up in all their deformity and exposure to the wrath of God; yet in so affectionate a manner, that while they felt the reproof, they loved the reprover the more. His preaching was eminently practical, yet he always addressed the understanding and conscience. He spoke of guilt and pardoning mercy, much more than of danger, and of a way of escape. While he dwelt comparatively little upon the advantages of piety, the obligations of Christians to be Christ-like, to glorify God, and make sacrifices for the extension of the Gospel, was his favorite theme. Full of benevolence himself, he earnestly labored against every form of selfishness in others.

"His death was much lamented by the ministers and churches of Vermont, among whom his piety, talents and wisdom, had secured him a measure of esteem and confidence possessed by few at so early an age. May the Lord raise up many among us who shall walk in his steps, as he followed Christ."

William Dennis Upham, and wife, Lucy McKenzie Spink, had:

- I Frances Ann, born July 22, 1836, in Wickford, R. I.; married Jan. 23, 1868, John H. Converse; lived in Meriden, Conn.; had no children.
- 388 II Charles Leslie, born May 24, 1839, in Townshend, Vt.; married (1) Emily M. Clark, and (2) Elizabeth L. Hall. He was colonel of the 15th Conn. Inf. in the war of the Rebellion, and later a prominent citizen of Meriden, Conn.

221. Joseph⁷ Upham (Caleb⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Ascutneyville, Vt., born July 25, 1812, in Weathersfield, Vt.; married Fannie A. Stevens, of Weathersfield, Sept. 1, 1833. He enlisted in the 10th Vermont regiment at the age of fifty, and served in the war of the Rebellion until disabled, was sent to the hospital in Washington, and later discharged; a pension was granted him after the war for his service, and the disability which was the result of

(Page 261)

it. In 1872, he bought a farm at Ascutneyville, where both he and his wife were living in 1889. They had:

- I William Edwin, born Dec. 16, 1834; married Sarah Jane Beach, of Boston, July 15, 1863; he died, and his widow was living with her son in Boston, 1889. They had: William Parnell, living in Chicago, 1889; Henry Shearman, living in Boston, 1889.
- II Mary Frances, born Feb. 16, 1837; married John C. Buckley, of Weathersfield, June. 6, 1874, who was living at Ascutneyville, 1889.
- III Sarah Annette, born Sept. 18, 1840; living at Ascutneyville, 1889.
- IV Julia Stevens, born 1844; married John G. Hammet, of Providence, R. I.
- V George Gilbert, born Feb. 2, 1846; married Annie Maria Peet, of Norwood,

Mass., May 1, 1873, They had a son, William Gilbert, and lived in Norwood, 1889.

- VI Charles Haney, born June 14, 1850; living at Ascutneyville, 1889.
- VII Gilbert Stevens, born Nov. 19, 1854; married Elizabeth Littlefield, of Weathersfield, Nov. 8, 1882. They had Bertie C.

222. Lyman⁷ Upham (Caleb⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Providence, R. I., born Aug. 3, 1818, in Weathersfield, Vt.; married Mary Elizabeth Sweet, dau. of James and Desire Sweet, of North Kingston, R. L., May 2, 1847, who was born Jan. 12, 1832. He was in earlier life a teacher in Vermont, in Pennsylvania, in Milton, R. L, and in New York city; was in mercantile business in Rhode Island for about fifteen years; then Deputy U. S. Marshal for Rhode Island District; from about 1867 to 1879, Deputy Sheriff for Providence Co., R. I. In 1879, residence 37 Gladstone street, Providence. They had:

- I Julian Willey, born Nov. 21, 1848; married July 3, 1872, Fannie Beetle, who died Oct. 9, 1873; no children; he died March 4, 1877.
- II Gustavus Taylor, born April 30, 1851; married April 30, 1878, Eudora Andrews; no children.
- III Sylvester Shearman, born July 7, 1853; married May 31, 1884, Emma Bennet; no children.
- IV James Sweet, born Nov. 27, 1855; died Dec. 7, 1856.
- V Rollin Emerson, born Dec. 26, 1857; died Nov. 11, 1880.

(Page 262)

223. Lucius H.⁷ Upham (Barak⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Delta, Fulton Co., Ohio, born in Weathersfield, Vt., June 7, 1808; married Debora Clayton in New Jersey. In Dec. 1889, he was living at Delta. They had:

- 389 I Furman, born June 12, 1838, at Red Bank, N, J.; married Evaline Lewis, at Toledo, Ohio.

224. Harrison⁷ Upham (Barak⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Bennington, Vt., born in Weathersfield, Vt.; married Philena Olds. They had:

- I Emerson Olds, born Dec. 2, 1842; married Mary Emma Walker, born Dec. 1, 1849; in 1889 he was living at Paducah, Ky.; in the printing business. They had:
 - A Maggie, born May 26, 1868, in Marshalltown, Iowa
 - B Frederick Walker, born July 10, 1870, in Atlantic City, Ia.; living at Phillips, Wisconsin, 1889.
 - C Mamie, born Oct. 22, 1873, in Atlantic City.

225. John Johnson⁷ Upham (Isaac⁶, Isaac⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), born Sept. 9, 1801, in Sturbridge, Mass.; married Betsey Sabin, of Charlton, Mass.; he died Dec. 5, 1876. They had:

- I Edwin Franklin, born Nov. 23, 1833, in Charlton; married Abigail Webster, 1864.
- II John Johnson.
- III Lament B.

- IV Larkin A.
- V Caroline E.
- VI Men L.
- VII Mary E.

226. Byron Madison⁷ Upham (Isaac⁶, Isaac⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westville, Otsego Co., N. Y., born in Sturbridge, Mass., April 25, 1809; married Jan. 1, 1833, Catherine Chamberlin, at Mount Upton, Chenango Co., N. Y.; in 1879 he had been living 22 years on his farm about 4 miles from Cooperstown, N. Y. They had:

- I Son, born and died Sept. 21, 1834.
- II Son, born and died July 4, 1835.
- III Upton, born June 1, 1837; died May 7, 1840.
- IV Calvin, born May 1, 1839; died Aug. 23, 1840.
- V Wealthy Ann, born July 2, 1843; died Aug. 2, 1843.
- VI Mary Ann, born Aug. 16, 1844; died Sept. 7, 1844.
- VII Child, born and died 1846.

(Page 263)

- VIII Ellen Louisa, born June 22, 1850; married Jan. 21, 1874, David Merrichew, who was born April 1, 1843; a farmer. They had: Byron Benjamin, born Sept. 21, 1877.
- IX Byron Madison, born Nov. 27, 1853; a farmer; married Oct. 16, 1878, Ophelia Manchester, who was born July 31, 1855. They had: Katie Viola, born Sept. 27, 1879.
- X John Gray, born April 12, 1855; died Aug. 28, 1855.
- XI Son, born Aug. 10, 1856; died æ. one day.
- XII Norman, born Feb. 13, 1858; died Aug. 13, 1858.

227. Otis Newman⁷ Upham (Isaac⁶, Isaac⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Southbridge, Mass., born in Sturbridge, Mass., June 1, 1811; married Sept. 13, 1842, Caroline M. Goodell, of West Woodstock, Conn., who was born there, Aug. 26, 1820, and was living with her sons in Marshfield, Wisconsin, 1888. He had a farm, and for many years was in the dairy business at Southbridge, where he died Feb. 23, 1885. They had (all born in Southbridge):

- I Frances, born Sept. 23, 1843; died Oct. 2, 1851.
- II Edwin O., born Jan. 3, 1847; died Sept. 14, 1851.
- III Edward Herbert, born Sept. 19, 1851; married May 1, 1890, Fanny Tracy Prouty, of Rolling Prairie, Wisconsin. In 1890 living at Marshfield, Wisconsin, in the employment of the Upham Manufacturing Co.
- IV William Clarence, born Oct. 14, 1854; was educated at the Sturbridge High School, and Willow Park Seminary, Westboro, Mass.; from 1874 to 1877, was employed in teaching in Wisconsin; 1878 was principal of Allen County Academy, at Scottsville, Ky., moved to Nashville, Tenn., 1883, at which place claimed a residence in 1888. In 1884 was appointed to a position in the pension bureau at Washington; in 1888, graduated M. D., from Howard University, still remaining in Washington. He married Sept. 13, 1876, Nellie G. Crover, at Bowling Green, Ky., who was born in Southbridge. They had children who died

in infancy.

- V Everett Alonzo, born July 4, 1858; in 1888 he was living in Marshfield, Wisconsin, in the employment of the Upham Manufacturing Co., unm.
- VI George Washington, born Feb. 22, 1861; married Jennie Dexter, Oct. 17, 1885; in 1888 he was living in Marshfield, Wisconsin, in the employment of the Upham Manufacturing Co.

(Page 264)

228. Nathaniel⁷ Upham (Jacob⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass.; born there, Oct. 22, 1816; married Betsey Bullard, Sept. 15, 1840. In 1889 he owned and lived on "Maplewood farm" at Sturbridge, on which his great-grandfather Ezekiel settled in 1729. They had:

- I Ellen Elizabeth, born May 13, 1847; died Nov. 2, 1849.
- II Edwin Jacob, born Jan. 30, 1851; unm., 1889.
- III Ella Maria, born Jan. 4, 1853; married William N. Roper, April 21, 1880.
- IV Lucy Ida, born Dec. 28, 1854.
- V Etta Bell, born May 15, 1858; married J. Quincy Goodell, May 17, 1882.

229. William Henry⁷ Upham (Jacob⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Fishdale, Mass., born in Sturbridge, Mass., May 3, 1818; married Oct. 5, 1845, Lucy Maria Lane, who was born in Boston, May 12, 1825; he died Aug. 29, 1881. They had:

- I Frederick F., born July 9, 1848; died Oct. 25, 1849.
- II George Henry, born June 2, 1850; married Nov. 2, 1883, Mrs. Ella Chisholme; lived in West Philadelphia, 1889.
- III William Edgar, born June 13, 1853; died Jan. 10, 1857,
- 390 IV Horace Lane, born Feb. 9, 1857; married Sylvia Jane Cummings; lived in Fiskdale.
- V Mary Crosby, born Dec. 12, 1859; died Nov. 14, 1876.

230. Alonzo⁷ Upham (Jacob⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of East Brookfield, Mass., born July 31, 1821, in Sturbridge, Mass.; married Nov. 20, 1844, (1) Martha Susan Walker, who died Oct. 1, 1854; married (2) Adeline Minerva Bridge, May, 1855, who died April 15, 1856; married (3) Sarah Maria Hyde. He had (by first wife):

- I Abbie J., born 1848; married Jan. 6, 1870, Lyman D. Adams; she died June 14, 1884.
- II Martha Susan, born 1854; married William H. Allen, March 19, 1885.

By third wife:

- III Emma Francis, born May 22, 1861; married Dec. 25, 1884, Edward C. Almy.
- IV Charles Robert, born Oct. 13, 1863.
- V George Frances, born April 19, 1867.

[Nathaniel Upham]



Nathaniel Upham
OF STURBRIDGE, MASS.

231. Charles⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Framingham, Mass., born Nov. 9, 1801, in Waltham, Mass.; married Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel

(Page 265)

Curtis, of Boston, Nov. 27, 1829; she died Nov. 18, 1874. He was in business in Boston, and died March 10, 1880. They had:

- I Eliza Dix, born Sept. 30, 1830; married Abiel S. Lewis, 1854; she died
- II Charles Augustus, born July 27, 1835; married Julia A. Noble, at St. Paul, Minn., Oct. 30, 1862. They had: Henrietta Louisa, born in St. Paul, 1864. He was living in Chicago, 1879.
- III Henrietta Louisa, born June 12, 1844; died Sept. 9, 1863.

232. Nathan⁷ Upham (Nathan⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Fitchburg, Mass., born April 27, 1804, in Waltham, Mass.; married Mary Rice Bradlee, of Boston, 1831; he died Dec. 3, 1874; she died March 22, 1884. They had:

- 391 I Nathaniel Bradlee, born Dec. 5, 1832; married (1) Emily A. Mitchell, and (2) Sarah E. Carlton. He was in Co. A, 53d Mass. Inf., and was killed at Port Hudson, La., June 14, 1863.
- II Charles, born July, 1833; died Aug. 8, 1858, unm.

233. Thomas⁷ Upham (Ephraim⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Concord, N. H., born March 28, 1811; married Asenath G. Robertson, of Bow, N. H.; he died Oct. 25, 1877. They had:

- I Almira Hardy, born Sept. 10, 1838; married Andrew Lewis Lane, of Concord, N. H., Jan. 28, 1863.
- 392 II Sidney Spaulding, born Sept. 10, 1842; married Ansebia A. Whitten, and lived in Concord.

234. Abijah⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Lincolnville, and of Readville, Me., born Jan. 7, 1782, in Canton, Mass.; married Ruth Hawes, of Stoughton, Mass., 1805; they went to Lincolnville, and afterward moved to Readville; she died 1846; he died 1855. They had:

- I Sarah H., born in Lincolnville, 1806; married Baldwin Muzzey, of Searsmont, Me., 1833; she died 1847. They had:
 - A Mary Amelia Muzzey, born in Searsmont, Oct. 9, 1834; died May 9, 1862.
 - B Edward Livingston Muzzey, born July 9, 1836; married Emma Runyan, in San Francisco, Cal., March, 1882; living in Cloverdale, Cal., 1889.
 - C Anna Frances Muzzey, born Sept. 10, 1839, in Searsmont; married John B. Bugbee, in Boston, Dec. 7, 1866; she died Nov. 8, 1868; no children.

(Page 266)

- D Julia A. Muzzey, born March 18, 1841; died July 19, 1861.
- E Lemi W. Muzzey, born Oct. 16, 1843; died in California, Feb. 13, 1871.

- F Martha E. Muzzey, born Aug. 31, 1845; living in California, 1889, unm.
 G Sarah Muzzey, born Feb. 23, 1847; living in Boston, 1889, unm.
- 393 II Abijah, born Dec. 24, 1808, in Lincolnville; married Eliza Muzzey, who died 1853; he went to California, 1854.
 III Enos H., born April 6, 1811; died 1842, unm.
 IV Anna C, born May 7, 1813; married Richard H. Ford, Nov., 1838; she died 1840; no surviving children.
- 394 V Ansel, born Feb. 17, 1816; married Jane Lovejoy, and lived in Dixon, Cal.
 VI Lemira, born March 19, 18 19; married Joseph F. Wendell, May 23, 1840; they went to California, 1854, where he died 1860. They had:
 A Leanora Wendell, born July 9, 1841, in Readville; died Oct. 15, 1842, in R.
 B Leanora Wendell, born March, 1843; married John A. Baxter, in California, 1867. They had: (1) Nora Baxter, born June, 1869; died. (2) John Baxter, born in Sept. (3) Frank Baxter.
 C Joseph F. Wendell, born Jan. 21, 1845, in Readville; married Emma G. Kinlock, in California. They had: (1) Susan Wendell, born Dec. 25, 1876, in California. (2) Thomas Wendell, born Feb., 1878, in California. (3) Matilda Wendell, born April, 1885, in California.
 D Thomas Wendell, born Aug. 21, 1847, in Readville; he was editor of the Vallejo, Cal., *Chronicle*, and died in Vallejo, Aug. 9, 1879, unm.
 E Augusta Wendell, born Aug. 1, 1849, in Readville; married M. V. Ashbrook in Cal., 1881. Had: (1) Lela Ashbrook, born Nov., 1882. (2) Aldo Ashbrook, born July, 1884.
 F Abram Wendell, born May 20, 1856, in California.
 G William Wendell, born Feb. 14, 1860, in California.

(Page 267)

- VII Lucy A., born July 6, 1821; married Joseph A. Sanborn, Feb., 1840; he died in Hallowell, Me., 1877; she died there, March, 1888. They had:
 A Emery A. Sanborn, born April 28, 1842; married (1) Annie Lithgoe, Dec. 1, 1868, who died Aug., 1875. They had: (1) Mary L. Sanborn, born Aug. 19, 1869. (2) Joseph A. Sanborn, born Aug. 5, 1872. He married (2) Etta C. Brown, of Concord, N. H., Oct. 20, 1887.
 B Gustavus A. Sanborn, born Jan. 7, 1845; married Helen Thomas at Readville, March 17, 1868; he died in Hallowell, March 17, 1879; she died there Oct., 1882. They had: (1) Clara Sanborn, born in Philadelphia, Feb. 4, 1873. (2) Julia A. Sanborn, born in Hallowell, Oct. 24, 1875. (3) Edward Sanborn, born in Geneseo, Ill., Feb. 8, 1877.
 C Julia A. Sanborn, born July 21, 1849; died May, 1859.
 D Alice Sanborn, born July 28, 1855; married D. W. Gilmore, of Boston, Sept. 28, 1885. They lived in San Francisco, and had: (1) Edith Gilmore, born Sept., 1887; died Aug., 1888. (2) Florence Gilmore, born Feb. 19, 1889.
 E Mary Sanborn, born May, 1860; died young.
- 395 VIII Edwin E., born June 18, 1824, in Readville; married Anna Thatcher Lovejoy.
 IX William, born Nov. 20, 1826; married Martha Lunt, in Maine, Dec. 1849; he died in California, 1852; no children.

235. Enos⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Canton and

Dedham, Mass., born Feb. 8, 1784, in Canton, Mass.; married Oct. 7, 1806, (1) Sarah Tilden, of Stoughton, Mass., who was born 1784, and died Nov., 1837, in Dedham; married (2) 1840, Theodosia Sargent, of Stoughton, who was born 1800, and died Aug. 11, 1842; married (3) 1842, Roby Pearce, of Dedham; he died in Dedham, June II, 1845. He had (by wife Sarah Tilden):

- I Rebecca, born Nov. 15, 1807, in Canton; died June 11, 1867, in North Easton.
- II William Francis, born March 3, 1809, in Canton; married Philena Lee, of Boston; he died in North Easton, May 14, 1872.

(Page 268)

- III Mary Tilden, born Dec. 3, 18 to, in Canton; married May 22, 1833, Henry Fisher, of Canton; she died Feb. 11, 1862. They had (born in Canton):
 - A Hervey Fisher, born May 24, 1834; died May 14, 1847.
 - B Mary Curtis Fisher, born July 16, 1836.
 - C Susan Fisher, born Jan. 14, 1839.
 - D Son, born April 6, 1841.
 - E Ebenezer Fisher, born Dec. 22, 1846; died Jan. 29, 1867.
 - F George Fisher, born Dec. 22, 1846.
 - G Charles Henry Fisher, born Feb. 9, 1851.
 - H Samuel Tucker Fisher, born Feb. 12, 1855.
- IV Abner Tilden, born April 24, 1813, in Canton; married April 9, 1839, in Canton, Evalina Endicott; he died July 3, 1877.
- V Sarah White, born Aug. 30, 1815, in Canton; married in Canton, Oct. 4, 1838, Timothy Kaley, of Concord, N. H.; she died in Canton, April 4, 1850. They had:
 - A Emeline Babcock Kaley, born July 16, 1839, in Concord; married Louis C. Billings, of Milford., N. H.; she died Feb. 6, 1874.
 - B George Augustus Kaley, born 184-, in N. Easton, died 184-.
 - C Harriet Louisa Kaley, born June 10, 1844, in N. Easton, died Dec. 29, 1848.
- VI Laura Ann, born Oct. 24, 1817, in Canton; married in Canton, 1843, Benjamin Hersey, of Mechanics Falls, Me.; she died June 18, 1854, in Lewiston, Me.; no children.
- VII Ezra Tilden, born Dec. 25, 1819, in Stoughton; married Sept. 1, 1844, in Stoughton, (1) Drusilla E. Bickford, of Conway, N. H.; married (2) in North Easton, Feb. 22, 1865, Sarah F. Hunt, of Randolph, Mass.
- VIII Clara Ruth, born Dec. 4, 1822, in Stoughton; married in Taunton, 1848, Ramoth G. Randall, of N. Easton; she died Sept. 17, 1876.
- IX Enos, born March 27, 1825, in Canton; died Jan.22, 1849.

236. Charles⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Canton and Stoughton, Mass., born Jan. 25, 1786; married Polly Tilden; he died in Stoughton, Feb., 1825. They had:

- 396 I Abel T., born Aug. 26, 1806; married Ann May; was in the Mass. Legislature.

(Page 269)

- 397 II Enos, born Sept. 14, 1808; married (1) Mary Shepard, and (2) Ann M. Shepard.
- 398 III Charles, born Oct. 21, 1810; married Abigail R. Hawes.

- IV Polly, born Jan. 13, 1814; married Isaac May. They had: (1) Eliza Frances May, born Sept. 30, 1836; died June 3, 1850. (2) James Herbert May, born Feb. 18, 1845; married Mary Adno French, Oct. 17, 1870.
- V Ruth, born May 14, 1815; died unm.
- VI Amanda, born May 25, 1818; married George Waugh, of Boston, Oct. 3, 1837. They had:
 - A Henry Hervey Waugh, born Dec. 28, 1838.
 - B Charles William Waugh, born March 22, 1842.
 - C William Wallace Waugh, born Aug. 18, 1844.
 - D Agnes Ellen Waugh, born Feb. 3, 1847; died in March.
 - E Henry H. Waugh, married Lorina Milliken, of Ellsworth, Me., June 12, 1859. They had: (1) Jennie Bell Waugh, born May 9, 1860; died æ. 5 mos. (2) Henry Ellsworth Waugh, born Dec. 27, 1861. (3) Grace Adaline Waugh, born March 6, 1864. (4) Agnes Gertrude Waugh, born Sept. 8, 1866.
 - F Charles W. Waugh, married Anna Maria Fears, Dec. 24, 1865. They had: (1) Charles Francis Waugh, born April 9, 1867. (2) Wallace Percy Waugh, born May, 1873. (3) George Everett Waugh, born Feb. 3, 1879.
 - G William W. Waugh, married Edna Drake, July, 1861. They had: Effie Payson Waugh, born Oct. 17, 1868.
- 399 VII Artemas Gay, born May 23, 1818; married Abigail H. Dexter; lived in Ashburnham, Mass.
- VIII Sarah W., born May 10, 1821; married Luther Hayden, March 5, 1839; she died Dec. 1853. They had: (1) William Harrington Hayden, born about 1840. (2) Ellen Augusta Hayden, born Sept. 17, 1841; died March 8, 1845 (3) Lewis Manly Hayden. (4) Harriet Melissa Hayden, born Nov. 13, 1844.
- IX Joel, born March 1, 1825; married Mary E. Abbott; he died June, 1851; no children.

237. Amos⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chagrin Falls,

(Page 270)

Ohio, born in Canton, Mass., 1787; married Margaret Tucker; he went to Ohio about 1820, and lived first at Newbury; died at Chagrin Falls, 1859. They had:

- 400 I Amos, born about 1816, in Canton; married Martha Cutler; lived at Chagrin Falls.
- II Phineas, born Aug. 26, 1819, in Canton; married (1) Betsey Cutler, who was born Feb. 21, 1811, and died at Palmyra, N. Y.; married (2) at Ontario, N. Y., Sally Cutler (sister to first wife), born April 25, 1816; they lived in Fulton, Mo.
- III Elizabeth, born in Canton; married William Webster, of Pine River, Michigan
- IV Lucy Ann, born at Chagrin Falls; married Crane.
- V William T., born at Chagrin Falls; was a speculator and dealer in live stock; living at Chagrin Falls, 1879.
- VI Edmond, born at Chagrin Falls; a farmer.

238. Josiah Snell⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Roxbury, Mass., etc., born Nov. 21, 1802, in Canton, Mass.; married Emeline, dau. of Pliny and Jerusha (Avery) Bingham, July 2, 1830, at Dedham, Mass., who was born in Dedham, Aug. 7, 1810, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1878; he was a manufacturer, and went to

Elbeauf, France, in 1828, for the purpose of putting American machinery in some woolen mills, and where he afterward became a partner in the establishment; he also introduced new machinery for the production of silk fabrics; he remained in business in France for a term of years, both before and after his marriage, during which time his first three children were born; he died Nov. 6, 1848, in Stoughton, Mass.; both he and his wife were buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn. They had:

- I Victor Grandin, born at Elbeauf, France, Feb. 16, 1831; died at Elbeauf, April 27, 1831.
- II Victor DeMontfleury, born at Elbeauf, April 7, 1832; he was a partner in the Empire Rivet Works, Jay and John streets, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1888, unm.
- III Emeline Celenah, born at Elbeauf, July 17, 1834; she was educated in Mass., and in 1858, went to New York city, where she was a teacher five years; then entered the profession of journalism; in 1888, she was living in Washington, D. C. (1214 H street, N. W.), connected with the press.
- IV Jane Josephine, born in Boston, May 15, 1837; married in Chatham, N. Y., Jan.

(Page 271)

- 12, 1859, Cornelius Emerson Durkee, of Saratoga, N. Y., who was born May 22, 1837, at Shoreham, Vt. (His lineage in Munsell's American Ancestry, Vol. III.)
- V Josiah Virgil, born Sept. 29, 1840, at Roxbury, Mass.; he enlisted in the U. S. service, April 7, 1862, and was made first lieut. and adjutant of the 102d New York Infantry; he was killed in the battle of Gettysburg, July 2, 1863.
- 401 VI Vernon Bingham, born Sept. 25, 1845, at Roxbury; married Elizabeth Teresa Murray; he was living in Brooklyn, 1889.

239. Joel⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there Jan. 18, 1803; married April 19, 1829, (1) Mary Ann Roberts, dau. of William and Margaret (Montgomery) Roberts, of Weston; she died Dec. 29, 1840; married (2) June 25, 1842, Elizabeth Tenney Emerson, dau. of James and Elizabeth T. Emerson, of New Ipswich, N. H.; Joel Upham was a farmer, and deacon in the Baptist church; living at Weston in 1890. He had by wife, Mary Ann Roberts:

- 402 I Thomas Abijah, born Sept. 29, 1830; married Lucetta D. Averill, and lived in Cambridge, Mass,
- II Margaret Elizabeth, born July 8, 1833; died March 19, 1834, of whooping cough.
- III Sarah Jane, born Feb. 6, 1836; married Nov. 28, 1858, Henry B. Chamberlain, son of Nathan B. Chamberlain, of Boston.

By wife Elizabeth T. Emerson:

- 403 IV Edwin Porter, born March 26, 1845; married Flora Louisa Ellis, and lived in Washington, D. C.
- 404 V Joel Herbert, born Sept. 26, 1856 (twin); married Lizzie Marian Burrage, and lived in Boston.
- VI Carrie Elizabeth, born Sept. 26, 1856 (twin); married Jan. 19, 1884, Arthur S. Burrage, son of Joseph and Frances S. Burrage, of Arlington, Mass. They had: (1) Constance Emerson Burrage, born May 23, 1885. (2) Mabel Gertrude Burrage, born Oct. 8, 1886.

- VII Arthur Emerson, born March 12, 1858; in 1890, he was book-keeper with W. B. Witherell & Co., 84 Sumner street, Boston.

240. Myrick⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there Feb. 22, 1805; married April 22, 1829, in Needham, Mass., Mary, dau. of

(Page 272)

Jacob and Mary Pierce, of Needham, born in Needham, June 4, 1803; died in Weston, Feb. 29, 1860; he was a farmer, and died in Newton, Mass., April 23, 1888. They had:

- I Mary Elizabeth, born in Weston, Aug. 30, 1835; married in Weston, Sept. 13, 1854, John Ayres Lamson (son of Deacon John Ayres Lamson, of Weston, and wife Mary Francis); living in Newton, 1890.
405 II James Myrick, born in Weston, Oct. 22, 1844; married Emma Jane Cooper.

241. Abijah⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Tewksbury, Mass., born in Weston, Mass., Oct. 31, 1808; married 1837, Frances, dau. of Warren Wood, of North Tewksbury; she was born in Newfane, Vt., May 19, 1811, and in 1890, was living at Dorchester, Mass., a member of the Stoughton Street Baptist Church; he was one of the founders of the North Tewksbury Baptist Church, of which he was deacon, and also clerk for many years; he died at the residence of his son E. P. Upham, Humphrey's Place, Dorchester, March 17, 1885, of pneumonia, and was buried in the cemetery at Weston. They had:

- I Welthea Ann, born July 18, 1841, in Lowell, Mass.; died at Dorchester, Aug. 13, 1889, unm.; buried in Weston.
406 II Warren Abijah, born Aug. 17, 1843, in North Tewksbury; married Elizabeth K. Webb; lived at Atlantic City, N. J.
III Horace Manford, born March 30, 1845, in North Tewksbury; died Aug. 15, 1845.
IV Sarah Frances, born Aug. 23, 1847, in North Tewksbury; died Oct. 13, 1847.
407 V Edward Payson, born June 24, 1850, in North Tewksbury; married Mrs. Maria T. Humphreys, and lived in Dorchester.
VI Ella Sophia, born Sept. 27, 1851, in North Tewksbury; married Feb. 14, 1869, in Philadelphia, Pa., Dr. Thomas C. Hammond, of Piatt City, Mo., where they were living in 1890; she was a member of the Baptist church. They had: (1) Samuel R. Hammond, born Dec. 24, 1869. (2) Richard Hughes Hammond, born Nov. 16, 1871. (3) Edward A. Hammond, born Jan. 4, 1874. (4) Sydney Hammond, born Feb. 20, 1876; died Jan., 1881. (5) Mary F. Hammond, born June 28, 1878. (6) Lilly

(Page 273)

Hammond, born Oct. 3, 1880. (7) Jessie May Hammond, born March 27, 1884. (8) Welthea A. Hammond, born Dec. 10, 1885. (9) Ella S. Hammond, born July 3, 1888. All born in Platte City.

242. Luther Sanderson⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there, Oct. 24, 1810; married Isabella Leaverus; he was a farmer; died suddenly, Aug. 13, 1891. They had:

- I Henry, born March 7, 1836.
- II Luther F., born March 7, 1838.
- III George A., born June 19, 1840; died in Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 1, 1889; funeral from residence, 37 Dale street.
- IV Harriet E., born Dec. 16, 1843.

243. George⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born Oct. 8, 1813; married May 29, 1839, Lucy Maria Jones, dau. of Capt. Samuel and wife, Lucy Phelps, of Sudbury, Mass.; she was born May 30, 1812, and died April 4, 1887. He was a farmer, and was living in Weston in 1889; both were members of the Baptist church at Weston. They had an only child:

- I Albert George, born Dec. 28, 1850. He was graduated at the Boston Public Latin School in 1870, at Brown University 1874, and at Newton Theological Institute 1877. He married Sept. 11, 1877, at Providence, R. I., Emily Martin Hill, born Aug. 16, 1852, in Providence, dau. of Baxter Martin Hill (died April 24, 1880) and wife, Anne Brownell Hopkins. The Rev. A. G. Upham was ordained pastor of the Central Church, at Southbridge, Mass., July 31, 1877; remained there until Dec. 1, 1883, after which he became pastor of Olivet Baptist Church at Montreal, Canada, where he was in 1891. Residence, 1134 Dorchester street.

244. Nathan⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there, Sept. 23, 1815; married (1) Amanda Holbrook, Aug. 27, 1839, dau. of Sabin Holbrook, of Bellingham, and wife, Mary Whittemore, of Roxbury, Mass.), born in Roxbury, June 2, 1819; died in Weston, March 27, 1874. He married (2) Nov. 18, 1880, Eliza (Jellison) Beltcher, widow of George Beltcher, of Cambridge. At the age of 23 Nathan Upham bought

(Page 274)

a farm adjoining the homestead at Weston, where he has always lived. He has been a member of the First Baptist Church at Weston since June 7, 1835. He had (by wife Amanda):

- I Charles Holbrook, born in Weston, Dec. 25, 1853; living in Weston, unm., 1890; a teacher and musician.
- II Nathan Eugene, born in Weston, Sept. 25, 1859; living on the homestead in 1890, unm.

245. Marshall Lafayette⁷ Upham (Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there, July 28, 1824; married Nov. 6, 1853, Mrs. Anna Maria (White) Jones, born in Taunton, Mass., May 31, 1824, dau. of Capt. Saul White and wife, Julia Ann Maria Warren; she died at Weston, Dec. 18, 1878. He was a farmer, living at Weston 1890, where he was road commissioner, and a member of the Baptist church. They had (all born in Weston):

- 408 I Augustus Marshall, born Dec. 8, 1854; married Emma Cruikshank, and lived in Weston.
- II Frank Henry, born July 12, 1857; married Dec. 5, 1888, Alice Simmons Littlefield, born in Wells, Me., dau. of Woodbury and Susan Littlefield; living at Waltham, Mass., 1890.

- 409 III William Warren, born May 31, 1860; married Dec. 22, 1881, Mary Littlefield, and lived in Weston.
 IV Julia Anna Maria, born March 11, 1864; living at Weston, 1890, unnm.

246. Edward⁷ Upham (John Myrick⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of West Newton, Mass, born there, Dec. 23, 1818; married Oct. 22, 1840, (1) Abba Tappan Cunningham, of Brighton, who died June 29, 1848, æ. 28; married (2) Sept. 12, 1849, Caroline Fernall, of Portsmouth, N. H., who died Aug. 21, 1852, æ. 27; married (3) Lucy S. Brewster, of Boston, Nov. 8, 1853. In 1889 he was in business at 256 Devonshire st., Boston; living in West Newton. He had (by first wife):

- 410 I Edward W., born Oct. 18, 1841, in Boston; married Georgiana F. Lord; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1889.
 II Sarah Elizabeth, born Jan. 7, 1843, in Watertown, Mass.; died June 29, 1844.
 411 III Charles Henry, born June 4, 1844, in Newton; married Laura Isabella Snow; living in Newton, 1889.

By second wife:

- IV Anna Leavett, born Aug. 7, 1850, in Boston; died Aug. 11, 1852.

(Page 275)

By third wife:

- V Caroline Frances, born Aug. 25, 1854, in Chelsea, Mass.; died June 6, 1856.
 VI Lucy Brewster, born March 31, 1856, in Chelsea; died Oct. 11, 1857.
 VII William Ezra, born Aug. 31, 1858, in Chelsea; died Nov. 22, 1865.
 VIII Emma Elizabeth, born Nov. 17, 1861, in Chelsea; living in Newton, 1889, unnm.
 IX Anna Corey, born Dec. 17, 1864, in West Newton; living in Newton, 1889, unnm.
 X George Arthur, born March 2, 1868, in West Newton; died April 20, 1868.
 XI Albert Dexter, born Sept. 27, 1870, in West Newton.

247. Hon. James Humphreys⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dorchester, Mass., born there, Sept. 25, 1820; married Mary Bird, of Dorchester, June 19, 1845. He was educated in the public schools of Dorchester, and became a prominent citizen of that place and of Dorchester District after it became a part of Boston. He served three terms as a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives; was a justice of the peace; five years elected, and served as chairman of the board of selectmen, assessors and overseers of the poor at Dorchester; chief engineer of the fire department; one year a member of the common council of the city of Boston; two years one of the trustees of Boston City Hospital; two years master of a Masonic lodge in Dorchester; two years eminent commander of Boston Commandery of Knights Templar; often administrator and executor of wills of deceased persons; engaged in wholesale and retail grocery business at "Upham's Corner," Dorchester District, Boston, in 1889, and for many years previous to that time. They had:

- I Mary C, born Nov. 24, 1849; died.
 II Clarence, born July 7, 1851; died Nov., 1851.

248. Charles Amos⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dorchester, Mass., born there, March 10, 1822; married Sept. 25, 1849, Eliza Ann Kelton, of Dorchester, who was born Jan. 30, 1828, in Dorchester. He owned a carriage building establishment, and carried on that business. in Dorchester thirty-two years, but retired from business and was living in Dorchester, 1888. They had:

- I Thomas Edward, born Feb. 17, 1851.
- II Abigail, born Aug. 6, 1854; died Oct. 8, 1869.

(Page 276)

- III Charles James, born Nov. 25, 1856; married March 12, 1890, in Dorchester, Emma I. Sellon; he is an engraver in Boston.
- IV Eliza Annie, born Oct. 18, 1862.
- V James Amos, born Jan. 12, 1870; died Aug. 9, 1870.

249. Jabez⁷ Upham (Isaac⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Moore's Station, Butte Co., Cal., born in North Union, Me., May 18, 1808; married Lydia McFarland, dau. of a Scotch sea captain; she was not living in 1891. In early life he was in mercantile business and kept a hotel at South Liberty, Me.; went to California in 1856, first locating at Poverty Hill, Plumas Co., where, and in that vicinity, he was some years engaged in mining, later in the cattle business and ranching; about 1875 he went to Moore's Station, where he has since remained. In 1891 he had retired from business, and was the owner of 320 acres of valuable land adjacent to the town. They had (all born in Maine):

- I Abigail, married Asa Keene, in Maine, and in 1891 was living at Gridley, Butte Co., Cal., having a family of children.
- II Harriet Bradford, married Andrew Pickering, of Newburyport, Mass., who died leaving three sons, the family living in San Francisco in 1891.
- III Ellen Hodgkins, living with her father at Moore's Station in 1891, unm.
- IV Maria, married Luther H. Phillips, and living near Moore's Station in 1891, where he was keeping the "Honcut Store;" one child.
- V Charles Simeon, had been twice married, and was a widower without children in 1891. In the real estate and insurance business at Moore's Station.

250. Benjamin Prince⁷ Upham (Isaac⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Union, Appleton and South Liberty, Me., born Dec. 25, 1811, in Union, Me.; married at Appleton, Dec. 31, 1835, (1) Julia Hodgkins, who was born in Nobleboro, Dec. 19, 1813, and died in Appleton, Aug. 3, 1853; married (2) Harriet E. Overlock, who was born in Washington, Me., July 15, 1835, and married at South Liberty, Dec. 31, 1857; he was successfully engaged in mercantile business for many years. He had (by first wife):

- 412 I Isaac, born May 23, 1837, in Union; married Nancy R. R. Delzell; in 1889, and for many years previously, in wholesale book and stationery business in San Francisco, Cal.

(Page 277)

- II Sarah E., born Sept. 30, 1839, in Union; died Aug. 19, 1866.

- III Martha A., born Nov. 23, 1841, in Appleton.
- IV Charles H., born May 22, 1844, in Appleton; died Feb. 22, 1880.
- V Julia I., born Sept. 6, 1849, in Appleton.

By second wife:

- VI Frank B., born Sept. 20, 1858, in South Liberty.

251. John⁷ Upham (Isaac⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Union, Me., born Dec. 13, 1818; married at Union, Sept. 16, 1847, Mary A. Skidmore, born Nov, 14, 1823, in Union; died in North Union, Sept. 27, 1887. He was a farmer, and had the old place, his parents living with him during the latter years of their lives. They had (all born in Union):

- I Euphemia Adelaide, born Oct. 14, 1848; married George E. Fossett, June 23, 1867. They had: John Edgar Fossett, born Feb. 2, 1868, and were living at Union in 1890.
- II Harriet Selina, born Dec. 8, 1850; died March 27, 1877.
- III Mary Eliza, born April 25, 1852; died July 25, 1853.
- IV Reuben Benner, born Feb. 16, 1856; living in Liberty, Me., 1890, unm.
- 413 V John Frank, born Nov. 9, 1858; married Carrie E. Fossett, and lived in Union.
- 414 VI Isaac Francis, born Dec. 15, 1860; married Emma A. Ball, and lived in Camden, Me.
- VII Sarah Emma, born Aug. 28, 1862; living in Union; unm. 1890.
- VIII Linnie Maria, born Nov. 7, 1864; married Fred E. Burkett, March 2, 1886. They had: Franz Upham, born Oct. 27, 1888, and were living at Union 1890.

252. John⁷ Upham (John⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Bristol, Lincoln Co., Me., born there, Oct. 27, 1806; married Mary Martin in 1829, who died in Bristol, April 24, 1860, the same day that her husband died at sea. He was a sea captain, and was master of the ship on which he died April 24, 1860. His remains were brought home and buried beside his wife, near the "Old Fort" at Pemaquid Beach. They had:

- I Susan Ann, born Sept. 10, 1830; married (1) Peter Carlton in 1854, who died the same year without children; she married (2) Jonathan Bryant in 1859. They had:
 - A John U. Bryant, drowned at Bristol, Aug., 1889.

(Page 278)

- B William L. Bryant.
- C David L. Bryant, died in Boston, Oct., 1888
- D Ruth A. Bryant.
- II Selina Keene, born Dec. 13, 1833; living unm., 1889.
- III Sarah Maria, born June 11, 1835; married Charles H. Fuller, Aug. 19, 1868. They had Susan P. and F. A. Fuller.
- IV Weston Hardy, born Jan., 1837; died 1844.
- V Jane, born June 20, 1841; died 1845.
- VI Margaret Jane, born April 23, 1844; married Austin Lewis They had:
 - A Douglas Lewis, died young.
 - B Cleveland L. Lewis.

- C Wilder H. Lewis, died 1887.
- D Clara A. Lewis, married Frank W. Bowen, 1871, and had Frank U. Bowen.
- E Charles F. Lewis.
- F Frank Lewis.
- G William U. Lewis.
- H Frank Lewis.
- I Ada Lewis.
- VII Mary Ann, born Oct. 1, 1845; married William O. Stevens, of Manchester, N. H.; no children.
- VIII Weston Hardy, born Dec. 24, 1846; living, 1889, unm.
- IX Clara Adelaide, born Feb. 22, 1850; married Frederick William Bowen, Feb. 20, 1871. They had Frederick Upham Bowen, born Sept. 18, 1878.
- 415 X William Melvin, born Oct. 29, 1852, in Bristol; married Florence Cecelia Allison; living in Boston, 1889.

253. Eliphaz Weston⁷ Upham (John⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nashua, N. H., born March 22, 1808, in Bristol (since called Bremen), Me.; married (1) Nancy, dau. of Dea. Aaron Tuttle, of Littleton, Mass., Sept. 1, 1835, who died in Nashua, Nov. 24, 1862, æ. 50 years and 10 months; married (2) Sept. 10, 1863, Gabriella Spring. He was captain in the New Hampshire Militia; justice of the peace for Merrimac and Hillsboro counties for many years; also deacon in the First Baptist Church at Nashua, which office he still held in 1888. In earlier years he was in the leather business and owned a tannery. Later was station agent on the B. C. & M. railroad, and afterward agent for the Concord railroad at the junction of the Concord and Nashua, and Lowell and Nashua and Worcester railroads, at Nashua, in which

(Page 279)

position he remained a term of years, but finally retired from business, and in 1888 was living in Nashua. In Dec. 1886, he contributed some very interesting historical "Reminiscences," published in the Pemaquid Messenger, relating to the early history of Bristol and the days of the war of 1812, and in Oct., 1888, he contributed to a Nashua paper an equally interesting article called "Sixty-two Years a Voter," in which he reviewed in a graphic style the various political conditions which had come under his observation in all the years which had gone, comparing them with the present, and, as a deduction, recommending every "well wisher of this country" to cast his vote for Harrison and Morton. He died at Nashua, June 14, 1889. Eliphaz Weston Upham and wife, Nancy Tuttle, had:

- I Sarah, who was a graduate of New London, N. H., Literary and Scientific Institute, and was a teacher; she died at her father's home, March 14, 1861, æ. 24.
- II Charles H., who was educated at the same institution as above; he died Jan. 11, 1863, æ. 24 years and 6 months, at Nashua.

He had by second wife:

- III Charles H. (named for Charles H. above), who died, æ. 3 days.

254. Simeon⁷ Upham (John⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Gloucester, Mass., born March 24, 1816, in Bristol, Me.; married Mary P. Wonson, of Gloucester, Nov. 29, 1845, who was born Sept. 12, 1829. They had:

- I John Wonson, born April 2, 1850; married Edith, dau. of Capt. Henry B. and Mary Thomas, of Gloucester, Oct. 31, 1882; in 1888, he was in business at Gloucester.
- II Helen, born March 4, 1852, who was a teacher in the High School at Gloucester before marriage; she married E. G. Friend, a merchant of Gloucester. They had: Alice P. Friend, born June 17, 1879; and Weston U. Friend, born June 13, 1887.
- III Ida May, born Jan. 28, 1855; in 1888, she had been some years principal of the Babson School, at Gloucester.

255. Sylvanus⁷ Upham (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., born 1796, in Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married (1) Lucy Adams, who died at Hartwick, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married (2) Betsey Hill; he died at Erwin Centre, Dec. 1873. He had by wife Lucy:

- I Diana, who married George M. Augur, April 25, 1839; she died Jan. 20, 1887, æ.

(Page 280)

67 years. They had: (1) Charles M. Augur, born March 17, 1840, who was connected with Hartwick Seminary in 1888, and had five children. (2) Adaline Todd Augur. (3) Austin H. Augur. (4) Abner A. Augur, died æ 14. (5) George McClean Augur.

- 416 II James Austin, born Sept. 18, 1823, near Cooperstown, N. Y.; married Almira J. Carpenter, and in 1890, living in Albany, Oregon.
- 417 III Albe, born July 1, 1832, in Steuben Co., N. Y.; married Alice F. Wells, and in 1890, living in Northfield, Minn.

By wife Betsey:

- IV Ella, who married and died in Bradford, Pa.

256. Joseph⁷ Upham (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Black Creek, Allegany Co., N. Y., born April 5, 1809, in Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Harriet Baker; he was a farmer. They had:

- I Diana, born Jan. 24, 1832, at Erwin Centre, N. Y.
- II Susan Maria, born May 2, 1836, at Erwin Centre.
- III Martha, born about 1838.
- IV Gratia, born June 8, 1840, at Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y.
- V Jared Jewell, born Sept. 28, 1841, at Portage; he enlisted in 1861, in Co. F, 85th New York Inf., and served in the army of the Potomac, was with McClellan before Yorktown, at the battle of Fair Oaks, Malvern Hill, and other general engagements; was discharged at the expiration of his enlistment, and immediately re-enlisted; he was taken prisoner at the capture of Newburn, N. C., and taken to Andersonville, where he was kept about one year, and died in prison in 1865.
- 418 VI Andrew Jackson, born June 22, 1847, at Portage; married Adell Wakely; living in Sycamore, Ill, 1889; he was in the army during the war.
- VII James Jerome, born Oct. 15, 1849, at Portage; he was in business at Black Creek, 1889; unm.

257. Jared⁷ Upham (Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Farmington, Tioga Co., Penn., born Dec 22, 1812, in Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Hannah, who was born May 5, 1817, in Middlebury, Schoharie Co., N. Y. They had:

- I Henry, born Feb. 24, 1839, in Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y.; married Annie Landis, and was living at Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., 1881.

(Page 281)

- II Mary E., born Oct. 10, 1840, in Lindley, Steuben Co., N. Y.; married George Popper, of Erwin.
- III Joseph, born June 30, 1842, in Lindley; married Emerita Vandusen, living in Farmington, 1881.
- IV William Sylvanus, born March 14, 1844, in Lindley; married Viola Gleason; living in Farmington, 1881.
- V Alhanon, born Oct. 15, 1846, in Portage.
- VI Clarinda, born Sept. 5, 1848, in Allen, Allegany Co., N. Y.
- VII Addie Almira, born Sept. 17, 1855, in Farmington; married Edgar Cady, of Farmington.
- VIII Adalbert, born April 9, 1859, in Farmington; married Addie Tyler, living in Farmington, 1881.

The Uphams at Farmington, Pa., were all farmers.

258. Jeremiah⁷ Upham (Sylvanus⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Castine, Me., born there, 1804; married Cornelia Crawford, at Castine, Oct. 27, 1831, who was born in Brewer, Me., Oct. 31, 1809, and died at Castine, Aug. 30, 1865. He went to sea at a very early age and had command of a vessel, but died when his children were so young that but little memory of him was preserved; his eldest daughter remembered him as quiet and reserved in his habits, and of a sensitive and refined nature, though nearly his whole life was spent at sea. He was in the barque "Fredonia," and was taken ill while on the passage from St. Helena to Zanzibar, Africa; at Zanzibar he was placed under the charge of a native physician, but did not recover, and died there, Feb. 14, 1846. His remains were buried on the island of Zanzibar, where the grave was afterward visited and identified by one of his relatives. They had:

- I Cornelia Adams, born May 17, 1833, in Castine; married in Castine, Nov. 26, 1855, James B. Osgood, of Ellsworth, Me. They lived in Washington, D. C., many years, where he was connected with the U. S. treasury. They had:
 - A William James Osgood, born Feb. 3, 1857; married Delia Agnes Malloy, June 6, 1886, and had: Mary Osgood, born April 29, 1887.
 - B Kate Clifton Osgood, born Oct. 1, 1858; married in Washington, Oct. 17, 1883, William H. Holmes, of Cadiz, O., and lived in Washington. They had: Osgood Holmes, born Sept. 12, 1884.

(Page 282)

- C Clarence Whitman Osgood, born Nov. 12, 1865; married March 6, 1888, Marie Lawrence Foppiani, of Memphis, Tenn., at Watertown, Dak. [now South Dakota.]
- D Agnes Mary Osgood, born Jan. 1, 1868; married Claude E. Clifton, at

Washington, D. C, May 9, 1889.

E Cornelia Lovica Osgood, born Jan. 29, 1870.

- II Susan Rich, born March 29, 1835, in Castine; died in Boston, June 8, 1879, unm.
- III James Crawford, born Aug. 13, 1839, in Castine; married Sarah Corey, of Winthrop, Me. In 1889 he was living at Hazel Hill, Guysboro Co., Nova Scotia. They had a family of children, among whom, Winston, who married Annie Clark, of Rockport, Mass., July 19, 1887.

259. Sylvanus Kidder⁷ Upham (Sylvanus⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dixon, Ill., born March 11, 1811, in Castine, Me.; married in Castine, Jan. 1, 1839, (1) Marianne Brooks, who was born in Castine, Jan. 11, 1819, and died in Dixon, Dec. 30, 1870; he married (2) Mrs. Angelina (Brown) Sewell, widow of the Rev. Daniel Sewell, of Maine, who survived his death, and died in 1892.

When a boy, he went one voyage to sea, in the ship with his brother, but he did not like a sea-faring life. He was first engaged in business at Castine, but finding it unprofitable with the decline of trade in that town, about 1843-4, he moved to Boston with his family, which then consisted of a wife and two children. At Boston he formed a partnership with his brother-in-law, J. B. Brooks, and engaged in the West India goods business on Long Wharf. Later he was in the commission business in connection with a partner who remained in St. John, N. B. On the discovery of gold in California, he became one of a Boston company, of ten members, which purchased the brig "Col. Tayloe," loaded it with merchandise intended for the mining trade, and on the 14th of February, 1849, sailed from Boston, via Cape Horn, for California. After a voyage of more than seven months, they reached San Francisco on the 21st of September, 1849. He was engaged in mercantile business in California about eighteen months, with fair success, at Sacramento, Coloma and Georgetown, and then returned to his family, which had been living at Salem during his absence. He then purchased a place in Woburn, and was for a short time engaged in business in Boston, but found it not quite satisfactory. In 1853 he sold out, went

(Page 283)

West, and settled in Dixon, Ill., where his brother-in-law, J. B. Brooks, and several others from Castine, who were friends and relatives of both himself and wife, had preceded him and located. At Dixon he engaged in the lumber business, at that time being obliged to have his entire stock brought in rafts down Rock river, as no railroad had yet reached Dixon. He continued in this business many years, and up to within a few years of his death, which occurred at Dixon, February 13, 1883, at the age of nearly seventy-three, caused by an abscess of the bowels, from which he had been suffering some time, but had been unable to determine the cause. The doctor who attended him gave the cause of his death as epididimitis, or inflammation and perforation of the caecum. In the earlier years at Dixon he was active in the organization of the Congregational church, of which he was a deacon, but the membership was so small they combined with the Presbyterians, and formed one church of the latter denomination a few years later; in the Presbyterian church he continued his interest and membership during the life-time of his wife, but afterward was not active in church matters. At his death the following obituary notice was published by the editor of the Dixon *Daily Telegraph*, of February 15, 1883:

"Again we are called upon to record the death of an old resident and highly-respected and much-beloved citizen of Dixon. S. K. Upham died at his home in North Dixon, Tuesday morning, after a protracted illness, extending over many months. The funeral services will take

place at the residence this morning at ten o'clock. Mr. Upham was born at Castine, Me., March 11, 1811, and became a citizen of Dixon about thirty years ago. He was a number of years in the lumber trade here, a partner at the time of Mr. Charles F. Emerson, of this city; the firm name was Upham & Emerson; but he retired from business some time since. Last summer he took a trip to the South-west in hopes to improve his failing health, but receiving no benefit, returned in a few weeks, and was confined to his house after that time. S. K. Upham had the respect and esteem of all who knew him. He was a gentleman of excellent literary taste, well educated, and possessed of a mind cultured much above the average business man. We have read several bright and sparkling productions from his pen, and we have often thought that had it not been for a peculiar modesty which characterized him, he would have made his mark in the literary world. Genial and generous in his nature, he was a pleasant companion, a good neighbor and a valued

(Page 284)

citizen. The deceased leaves a widow and three children: Capt. Frank K. Upham, Mr. Charles C. Upham, and Mrs. Margaret Wright. The latter has been several years in Europe engaged in literary pursuits; and the two sons are in the West, one in the army, and the other engaged as a civil engineer for the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe railroad. The death of Mr. Upham will cause a pang of regret in many a heart, and his good cheer will be missed on our streets."

In the Dixon *Daily Sun*, of the 14th of February, 1883, also appeared the following similar notice of his death:

"After a long and painful illness, Mr. S. K. Upham died yesterday morning of internal tumor, at the age of 72. He was born in Castine, Me., March 11, 1811. He went to California in 1849, and, after a year and a half spent there, returned to his home in the East. He came with his family, consisting of a wife and four children, to Dixon in 1853, and has been actively engaged in business up to within the past few years. Several years ago he lost a married daughter, and subsequently his first wife. He leaves a widow, two sons and a daughter. During his long business career no man in Dixon has made more sincere friends and fewer enemies. His kindness of heart and sterling good qualities have endeared him to the hearts of all who came into close relation with him. The funeral services will be conducted at the family residence, in North Dixon, at ten o'clock to-morrow."

Marianne Brooks, the wife of S. K. Upham, was the daughter of Barker and Margaret (Perkins) Brooks, of Castine, and a descendant (in the sixth generation) of William Brooks, who came to Scituate, Mass., from England, in 1635, in the ship "Blessing." His descendants have continued at Scituate, Dorchester and South Boston until the present time; the male representatives through various generations being mostly either sea captains or shipbuilders. Barker Brooks, the father of Marianne, was a shipbuilder and owned the Brooks Ship-Yard at Castine, where some fine ships were built in former times. (The Brooks lineage appears in Munsell's *American Ancestry*, vol. III, p. 77.) Margaret Perkins, the mother of Marianne Brooks, was the daughter of Capt. Joseph Perkins, of Castine, a wealthy man and ship-owner, an account of whom, with a record of his family, is published in *Wheeler's History of Castine*. At the death of Marianne Upham, the following obituary notice appeared in one of the papers at Dixon, written by the Rev. E. C. Sickles, for many years pastor of the church of which she was a member:

"Died — Friday, December 30th, of acute enteritis, Mrs. Marianne Upham, wife of S. K.

Upham, Esq., aged nearly 52 years.

(Page 285)

"Mrs. Upham was born in Castine, Me., where she passed the greater part of her life before her removal to this place in 1853. For nearly eighteen years, therefore, she has been known among us, winning by her graces of character and person a large number of loving friends. She was gifted by nature with a strong mind and a lovely disposition, and had attained a high degree of culture, so that her loss is deeply felt by all who knew her. It was religion, however, that invested her character with its greatest charm. For many years she was a member of the Congregational church in her native place, and latterly of the Presbyterian church here, and she was more than a consistent Christian — she was a cheerful, happy one, adorning her profession and commending, by her beautiful life, religion to all.

"Her mind readily received the truths of revelation, and her heart fully rested in them. The result was a strong Christian character, peace and cheerfulness constantly. At home she diffused happiness. 'The heart of her husband trusted in her, and her children rise up and call her blessed.' Of her numerous friends and acquaintances, many were in the habit of resorting to her for counsel and comfort in times of perplexity and trouble, so reliable was her judgment, and so full of sympathy her heart.

"Some three years since the shadow of a great affliction rested upon her and hers, in the loss of a lovely daughter, a favorite, too, in the church and community, but resultant, as all her friends could see, were the 'peaceable fruits of righteousness,' and a rapid ripening for glory.

"During her short illness her entire household were present. The elder son, an officer in the regular army, after an absence of more than eleven years on the western frontier, had returned on leave of absence but a few weeks previous; and a younger son, absent for several months, had come to pass the holidays. Certainly, it was a remarkable providence that, after so long a separation, brought them together around the sick and dying bed of a mother, and it was a source of great comfort to her.

"The nature of her illness was such as to produce much suffering and extreme prostration, but she retained the use of her faculties to the end. She gathered the family around her, and gave to each words of counsel and blessing. Frequent were her expressions of peace and joy during the hours of her waning strength, rendering her dying like her life, calm and beautiful. To one who asked if the Saviour were present, she replied: 'Oh, yes! I have trusted him long, and he is no stranger to me now.'" To another, who, when near her end, remarked: 'You are almost there,

(Page 286)

aren't you?' she said: 'Yes, and it fills me with joy when I can fully realize it,'

"Much more she said of like import, until, at last, quietly and gently she 'fell on sleep."

'She is not tasting death, but taking rest
On the same holy couch where Jesus lay;
Soon to awake all glorified and blest,
Where day is broke, and shadows fled away,'

"Sabbath, the first inst., was the 32d anniversary of her marriage. On that day, her funeral was attended from the Presbyterian church, which was filled to overflowing with sincere mourners."

Sylvanus Kidder Upham, and his wife, Marianne Brooks, were both buried in the cemetery at Dixon, where a single stone marks their grave. They had:

- I Margaret Barker, born Nov. 19, 1839, in Castine. She married at Dixon, Nov. 22, 1859, (1) Dr. Zalmon James McMaster, of Chicago, who was from Auburn, N. Y. He died æ. 31, while surgeon of an Illinois regiment, in the war of the Rebellion, from the effect of exposure in the line of duty, while caring for the wounded on the battlefield, after Pittsburg Landing, on account of which a pension was granted by the United States to his wife and child. He was the son of Hugh J. McMaster, who died in Auburn, March 31, 1876, æ. 75. The family of Scotch descent, and settled in the Mohawk valley before the Revolution. Margaret B, married (2) June 24, 1868, Charles Henry Wright, of Chicago, who was born in Deposit, Delaware Co., N. Y., June 24, 1838. He was a journalist, and at the time of his death at Chicago, on the 10th of September, 1869, was city editor of the *Chicago Times*. The members of the Chicago press published a pamphlet "in Memoriam" at his death. Mrs. Wright has been a contributor to current literature — more especially, art publications; she passed a number of years in Europe, and for a time represented the *Art Amateur*, and was a correspondent of other American publications. She returned to America, and while her son was a student at Harvard University, she was located at Cambridge, Mass., where she was a member of the editorial staff of the *Cambridge Tribune*, and supported herself by

(Page 287)

general literary work. In July, 1891, she went to England, and has since that time been living in London, where she is engaged in general literary work, and represents several American publications. They had:

- A Marian Lois, dau. of Dr. McMaster, born July 21, 1861, at Eureka, Ill., who had her name legally changed to Marian Lois Wright. She was an artist in oil painting, having studied art in Europe, and had a studio before marriage. She married at Cambridge, Mass., April 6, 1887, Prof. Isaac Adolphe Cohn, of Harvard University, who was born in Paris, France, May 29, 1851, the son of Albert and Mathilde L. Cohn. Marian Lois Cohn died Feb. 19, 1888, at Cambridge. They had: Albert Cohn, born Feb. 10, 1888, in Cambridge.
 - B Charles Henry Conrad, son of Charles H. Wright, born Nov. 16, 1869, in Chicago, Ill., after the death of his father. He was graduated at Harvard University, at the head of the class of 1891, and in July, 1891, went to England for the purpose of continuing his studies in mediæval French at Oxford University. He is now a student at Trinity College, Oxford.
- 419 II Frank Kidder, born May 30, 1841, in Castine; married Sarah Elvira Camp. He was a captain in the First Regiment of U. S. Cavalry, and is now on the retired list of the regular army.
 - III Annie Gay, born Aug. 20, 1845, in East Boston, Mass.; married Edward Utley, Nov. 27, 1866, at Dixon. She died in Dixon, June 12, 1867.

- IV Charles Clifton, born May 5, 1852, in Woburn, Mass.; married at Dixon, Dec. 18, 1883, Anna St. John Eells, who was born in Dixon, Nov. 6, 1860, dau. of Samuel Cook Eells, and wife, Anna Moore. S. C. Eells, born in Walton, Delaware Co., N. Y., March 19, 1822, and a descendant of Nathaniel, who came from England 1634, and settled at Dorchester, Mass. Charles Clifton Upham, a civil engineer. He has been connected with the construction and management of various railroads in the West and Southwest, and was for a time engaged as a mining

(Page 288)

engineer in Colorado. He was with the Grand Junction, Bellville and North Hastings railroad in Ontario, Canada; with the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe, and Mexican Central roads; with the Chicago, Burlington and Quincy; in 1885 was appointed Chief Engineer of the Chicago, Burlington and Northern, then in course of construction, with its head-quarters at St. Paul, Minn. After the completion of the latter he was made Superintendent of all lines of railroad belonging to the C. B. and Q. Co. within the State of Illinois, head-quarters at Galesburg, which position he resigned on account of a temporary loss of health. Later he was engaged in construction of a line of electric street cars at Salt Lake City, Utah, known as the Rapid Transit Company. In the spring of 1891 he became general manager of an electric street car company at Lincoln, Neb., in which line he is also a stockholder. Charles C. Upham is one of those who have had the opportunity of reading their own obituary notices. Some years ago while he was in the Southwest, some of his men were massacred by Indians, and it was thought at first he was with the party; fortunately he was temporarily absent on some business, and so escaped. The following notice appeared in a Denver, Col., paper on the occasion of the news reaching there. It contains numerous inaccuracies, which no attempt has been made to correct, and is given just as it appeared:

"Butcheries on the Border. — Further Details of the Murder of the Mexican Central Party of Engineers. — Charles C. Upham, a Well-known Colorado Engineer, is Found among the Dead.

(Special Dispatch to Daily Republican.)

" 'Santa Fe, July 6.

" 'Further information from El Paso is to the effect that the Mexican Central surveyors, killed forty miles south of El Paso, were Engineer C. C. Upham and his men. The bodies were found by Colonel J. F. Bennett, of Silver City, and some Denver men, who were going south to look at property in Chihuahua, preparatory to purchasing. They report that three bodies were burned, so as to be beyond recognition, but others could have been recognized by parties knowing the men.

(Page 289)

It is supposed that Upham was one of the men burned. This party of surveyors numbered thirteen with himself. They were near Candelaria mountains. The bodies are now en route to El Paso to be identified and buried.'

[Charles Clifton Upham]



Chas Clifton Upham

OF LINCOLN, NEB.

"Mr. Charles C. Upham, one of the victims of the horrible tragedy, was well known throughout the State. He was born in Maine, but in later years resided with his parents in Dixon, Ill., where his father retired as one of the most successful lumber merchants in that section. After graduating at the Troy (N. Y.) Polytechnic Institute and serving an engineering apprenticeship on the Illinois river, he came to Colorado in 1875, locating at Del Norte. There he was afterward elected county surveyor of Rio Grande county. In 1878, he abandoned a lucrative business to join the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe engineering party, then at work in the Royal Gorge. As locating engineer he remained with the company until the line was completed to Leadville.

"Locating in the latter place, he did private work, meeting with the best of success in a business sense, but becoming fascinated with the prospects of a journey through New Mexico he accepted a position with the Santa Fe party moving south, in the spring of 1879. He became distinguished as a locating engineer, in this line his abilities being such as to give him a reputation that would have followed him for years had he lived. A few months ago, after the completion of the main line to Deming, he was offered the position of Chief Engineer on the Mexican Central, but being engaged at the time in settling a business proposition with Denver parties, which if successful would have occasioned his return and permanent residence in the State, he requested that the offer be allowed to remain open until he could give a final answer. The company acquiesced in this. He came to Denver some four or five weeks since, hoping to complete the negotiations that were pending. The trip did not result as expected, and he returned to await developments, with the sad and untimely result chronicled.

"Mr. Upham was 29 years of age, a young man of manly physique and most prepossessing appearance. He was of a very kindly disposition, courteous and gentlemanly, and beloved by everybody with whom he came in contact, either in the business or social circle. Possessed of none but the noblest impulses, he was never known to do a single wrong during his long sojourn in the State, and leaves behind a memory among his old associates — especially those of his earlier days in the San Juan — that will live, and living, thrive and gain strength with each succeeding year. A countless host will mourn his death.

(Page 290)

"The deceased leaves a brother, Captain Frank Upham, present commander of Walla Walla, Oregon, and a sister of some renown as a writer; besides a father. Mr. Noah Brooks, one of the most talented of the New York editors, is an uncle."

260. William⁷ Upham (Amos⁶, Benjamin⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there Nov. 21, 1817; married Mary Larned, May 29, 1843. He died June 25, 1855. She died Sept. 1, 1874. They had:

- I Amos, born May 11, 1846; died May 12, 1847.
- II Frank L., born Sept. 15, 1848.
- III William H., born Dec. 4, 1852.

261. Edwin⁷ Upham (Elihu Larned⁶, Simeon⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Providence, R. L., born Jan. 6, 1827, in Dudley, Mass.; married Nov. 5, 1850, Adaline Frances Kingsley, of Swansea, Mass. He went to Providence in 1839, where he entered a broker's office, and in the business of a broker he remained until 1864, when he retired from business, and was

living in Providence in 1889 (10 Vernon st.). They had:

- I Edwin Augustus, born Dec. 21, 1856, in Providence; died Jan. 6, 1857.
- II Ada Florence, born April 22, 1864; married Earnest A. Churchill, July 10, 1882. She died Feb. 26, 1885.
- III Clark Dalrymple, born Nov. 6, 1865, in Providence. He was in the insurance business at Providence, 1889.

262. Hon. Lucian⁷ Upham (Elihu Larned⁶, Simeon⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Pawtucket, R. I., born Feb. 7, 1829, in Dudley, Mass.; married May 2, 1854, in Pawtucket, Amy Mason Kelton, of Johnstown, R. I. He went from Dudley to Pawtucket in 1853, and was living there in 1889, engaged in cabinet manufacturing, employing about one hundred persons in his establishment. He served a term in the R. I. legislature, and was also one year senator from Pawtucket. When Pawtucket became a city, in 1886, he was one of the candidates for its first mayor, but lacked 50 votes of being elected. They had (all born in Pawtucket):

- I Frederick Pierce, born May 19, 1855. In 1889 he was living at Melbourne, Australia, where he had been six years, and was connected with the Hudson Machine Company, at Melbourne, as a draftsman.
- II Lester Wayland, born June 22, 1858; married May, 1880, Ella A. Atwood, of Pawtucket. In 1889 he was foreman of the Pawtucket *Gazette and Chronicle* printing office.

(Page 291)

- III Anna Judson, born Feb. 10, 1862; married Sept., 1887, Ralph E. Thompson, supt. of the Loraine Worsted Mills, at Pawtucket.
- IV Nelson Loyd, born May 21, 1864; married Nov., 1886, May L. Brown, at Elgin, Ill. In 1889 he was head bookkeeper in his father's establishment at Pawtucket.
- V Liician, born March 25, 1866; died Aug. 19, 1866.

263. Elihu Larned⁷ Upham (Elihu Larned⁶, Simeon⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dudley, Mass., born there Oct. 3, 1831; married Janette Bates, of Dudley, March 16, 1853. He was a farmer and dealer in stock, and in 1889 both he and his wife were living on the homestead at Dudley, which had been his grandfather Simeon's. They had (all born in Dudley):

- I Frank Alonzo, born Feb. 24, 1854; married May 9, 1883, Ella Baker. A contractor and builder, living in Webster, Mass., 1889.
- II Frederick William, born Sept. 2, 1855. In 1889 he had been in the employment of Adams Express Co. 15 years, and had the route between Boston and Washington.
- III Byron Augustus, born Sept. 6, 1857.
- IV Zorada Miriam, born Dec. 13, 1859.
- V Emma Janette, born Oct. 30, 1861; married Dec. 14, 1887, Oscar H. Newhaus, and in 1889 was living in Minneapolis, Minn.
- VI Chester Franklin, born May 16, 1864; married May Ellen Warren, Nov. 28, 1885. In 1889 he was local manager for Adams Express Co., at Webster.
- VII Esther Generva, born Nov. 15, 1868.
- VIII Jennie Frances, born July 22, 1871.
- IX Everett Earned, born Oct. 24, 1873.

X Eliza Stevens, born July 2, 1876.

264. L. Wesley⁷ Upham (Cyrus W.⁶, Nathan⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Neath, Pennsylvania, born Nov. 2, 1837; married Catherine Thomas, Sept. 2, 1868, in Le Raysville, Pa. They had:

- I Mary, born April 15, 1869.
- II Carrie, born May 22, 1870.
- III Walter, born July 8, 1872.
- IV Katie, born Feb. 10, 1875.

265. Nathaniel⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Port

(Page 292)

Byron, N. Y., born Oct. 16, 1792, in Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married Eleanor Scouton, Jan. 7, 1814. He died Aug. 23, 1864. They had:

- I Catherine.
- II Hannah.
- III Ada.
- 420 IV Isaac L., born Oct. 9, 1819, in Victoria, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married Amanda W. , lived in Port Byron.
- V Emily.
- VI David.
- VII John.
- VIII Nathaniel, who was living in Westbury, Wayne Co., N. Y., 1879.

266. Abijah⁷ Upham (Nathaniel⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y., born July 16, 1795, in Half Moon, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; married Margaret Scouton, 1819, in Victory, Cayuga Co., N. Y., who died Aug. 28, 1829. (Either this should be 1839, or he had a second wife.) He went to Victory about 1819, but after some years moved to Butler, and was, in 1879, living on the same farm at Butler, that he had obtained when he was there as a young man. They had:

- I George W., born Aug. 29, 1821, in Victory; married Melissa Daniels, and had Ellen and Theresa. He died Aug. 5, 1860.
- II Daniel K., born Jan. 14, 1824; married Louisa Young, and lived in Westbury, Wayne Co., N. Y., 1879. They had: Isaac and Vila.
- III Maria, born June 26, 1826, in Butler; married Daniel Vaught. They had (1) Abijah Upham Vaught, who settled in Sutton, Clay Co., Neb. (2) Nicholas Vaught. (3) Mary Vaught. (4) Almira Vaught.
- IV Silas S., born Jan. 9, 1836. He was wounded at the battle of Gettysburg, July 3, and died from his wound, July 12, 1863.

267. Gardner⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Windham, Vt., born May 2, 1798, in Guilford, Vt.; married (1) Eunice A. Emery, Oct. 17, 1827, at Windham; she died June 23, 1848; married (2) widow Merilla Wyman, Jan. 15, 1850; she died March 4, 1867; married (3) widow Eliza Abbott, Feb. 20, 1872; she died June 17, 1879. In 1889

he was living in good health in his 91st year. He had by wife Eunice:

- I James Hervey, born June 5, 1828; married Harriet K. Hitchcock, of Spencer,

(Page 293)

Mass., Dec. 12, 1854. He was a graduate of Oberlin College, Ohio, and had he lived two or three days longer would have graduated at the Theological Seminary at Bangor, Me. He died there July 17, 1856. (She married [2] Andrews, of Fall River, Mass.) They had: Harriet James, born Dec. 26, 1856, at Taunton, Mass.; she was graduated at Wesleyan Seminary and Female College, 1875; married July 8, 1880, J. Fred. Spofford. Living at Brookline, Mass., 1889.

- II Francelona Melissa, born Sept. 21, 1831; married Henry M. Bemis, July 12, 1859. Living at Windham, 1888; no children,
- III Hannah Elvira, born Dec. 15, 1833. Living with her father, in Windham, 1889; unm.
- IV Sophia Mehitable, born March 30, 1835-6; died Oct. 9, 1853.
- V Maria Amelia, born June 11, 1838; died Sept. 22, 1851.
- VI Eugenia Elliot, born March 4, 1843; married Warren T. Dodge, of Malta, DuPage Co., Ill, July 1, 1867. They had:
 - A James Warren Dodge, born July 25, 1868.
 - B Mabel Eugenia Dodge, born May 1, 1871.
 - C Arthur Upham Dodge, born Aug. 3, 1874.
 - D Roy E. Dodge, born Dec. 29, 1879.
 - E Nellie Dodge, born April 10, 1882.
- VII Edward Young, born Aug. 20, 1846; died Nov. 21, 1846.

268. Jonathan⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Windham, Vt., born May 30, 1800, in Guilford, Vt.; married Sarah Moore, Sept., 1832, who died Sept. 6, 1874. He was a farmer, and died May 6, 1878. They had:

- 421 I Asahel, born Feb. 19, 1834, in Windham; married Amanda Whitney, and lived on the old place at Windham.
- II Harriet, born Sept. 13, 1837; died Sept. 19, 1851.

269. Ebenezer⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Chesterfield, Macoupin Co., Ill., and of New York, Wayne Co., Ia., born March 24, 1805, in Windham, Vt.; married at Alton, Ill., Sept. 6, 1837, Susan D. Grout, of Westboro, Mass., who was born in Boston. They lived in Chesterfield until 1864, then moved to New York, Ia., where he died March 2, 1876. He was a merchant and farmer. They had:

- I Mary Augusta, born May 9, 1840, in Chesterfield; married William B. Burton, at Chesterfield, Sept. 22, 1859, from South Windham, Vt. They had:

(Page 294)

- A Frederick Herbert Burton, born in Chesterfield, Nov. 29, 1861; married at Corydon, Ia., Jan. 20, 1884, Mattie M. McClanahan.
- B Charles Gilbert Burton, born Sept. 7, 1863, in Chesterfield.

- C George Pierce Burton, born Feb. 28, 1866, in New York, Ia.; died March 23, 1888.
- D Ella Cornelia Burton, born Nov. 26, 1867.
- E Francis Alson Burton, born Oct. 20, 1870.
- F Warren Henry Burton, born April 11, 1874.
- G Ida Augusta Burton, born Dec. 1, 1877.
- II Frances Adelaide, born March 21, 1842, in Chesterfield; married her cousin, Henry Carter Miller (son of Sophia Upham), April 13, 1865, in New York, Iowa They were living in Corydon, Ia., 1889. Their children are shown with the family of their grandfather, Jonathan.
- III Herbert Eugene, born Feb. 20, 1846; died Jan.21, 1850.

270. Zenas Hervey⁷ Upham (Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Stillwater, Mitchell Co., Ia., born Oct. 19, 1811, in Chester, Vt.; married at Windham, Vt., Nov.,1838, (1) Harriet Louisa Putnam, the dau. of Capt. Abel, and a direct descendant of Gen. Isreal Putnam, " 76." She died at Windham, Aug. 29, 1850, age 31. He married (2) Jane Elzira Pierce, of Londonderry, Vt., April 30, 1851, who died at Stillwater, July 20, 1872. His early life was on the homestead at Windham, which his father had purchased in 1819. At the age of 20 went to Boston, as a clerk for Hayden & Upham, in the temperance grocery business, but returned to Windham, and later was engaged in the manufacture of trunks and valises at that place. In 1837, engaged in the manufacture of leather, boots and shoes, harness, etc, remaining in this business 13 years, then engaged in farming. During this period he was connected with the Congregational church at Windham, and was justice of the peace. In 1869 he sold his interests at Windham, and moved to Stillwater, Ia., where he purchased land, and where many of his descendants settled. In 1889 he was living in Stillwater, was justice of the peace, and had been postmaster since 1871. He had (by first wife):

- 422 I Bradford Hervey, born March 25, 1843, in Windham; he was in the army during the War of the Rebellion; married Gertrude Ryer, and was living in Oakland, Cal., 1889.

(Page 295)

- 423 II Abel Putnam, born March 5, 1846, in Windham; married Frances A. Brown. Living in Chicago, 1889.
- III Mary Louisa, born Feb. 3, 1848; married George F. Moore, of Athol, Mass., where they were living 1889. They had a son and a daughter.

By second wife:

- IV Ellen Jane, born Dec. 25, 1852, in Windham; married Sylvester F. Whitcomb, of Stillwater, March, 1874. They had Charles, Warren and Willie.
- 424 V James Herbert, born April 19, 1855, in Windham; Ia., married Adelia H. Sweet. Living at Stillwater, 1889.
- 425 VI William Pierce, born March 3, 1863, in Windham; married Alice Jones. Living at Stillwater, 1889.

(In 1889, Zenas Hervey Upham had 17 grandchildren.)

271. Ransom⁷ Upham (Joseph⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Thompson, Conn.; married Ruth Stone, Feb. 26, 1812. She died Aug. 9, 1875. They had:

- I Erastus, born Oct. 11, 1812; died May, 1865.
- II Emeline, born Sept. 27, 1814; married Phineas Copeland. She died 1883.
- III Orrin, born Dec. 13, 1816; died April 29, 1859.
- IV Hamilton, born March 2, 1819; died June 6, 1846.
- V Angelina, born Aug. 28, 1821; died Nov. 26, 1842.
- VI Almira M., born Jan. 3, 1824; married Daniel Arnold.
- VII Carlos C, born Aug. 25, 1827.
- VIII Joseph N., born Nov. 9, 1829.

272. Archelaus White⁷ Upham (Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Killingly, Conn., born June 14, 1792; married (1) Betsey Richmond, May 14, 1817, who died Sept. 17, 1845; married (2) Feb. 29, 1848, Nancy Morris, who survived his death June 19 (year not given). He had (by his first wife):

- 426 I Nehemiah, born March 22, 1818, in Thompson; married (1) Sarah T. Howe, and (2) Augusta S. Whitmore. Lived in Norwich, Conn.
- II Phebe H., born Jan. 14, 1820; died Oct. 25, 1835.
- III Maria C-, born April 14, 1822; married Allen Chaffee. They had: Betsey M., who married Hatch, and lived in Humboldt, Allen Co., Kans. Maria C. died Oct. 28, 1858.
- IV Esther A., born Sept. 6, 1824; married Hylon Perry, of Athol, Mass., and had Frederick and Charles.
- V Lyman, born Sept. 5, 1826; married Ellen E. Whitmore, of East Haddam, and had Herbert, who died æ. 11.

(Page 296)

- VI Benjamin M., born Nov. 10, 1828; married Adaline Perry. Living in Norwich, 1879.
- VII Archelaus P., born March 30, 1830; died Aug. 13, 1832.
- VIII George R., born Feb. 19, 1833, in Webster; married (1) Sarah Soule, and had three children, all of whom died young. He was in the army, and she died soon after his return. He married (2) Lucy Kemp. They had: Charles, Eva and Minna, living at Athol, 1889.

273. Dyer⁷ Upham (Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Thompson, Conn., born Nov. 25, 1795, in Killingly, Conn.; married (1) Esther Arnold, March 19, 1820, who died in Thompson, Sept. 7, 1824; married (2) Nov. 20, 1827, Cynthia Arnold, who died in Thompson, Feb. 13, 1875. He was a farmer, and died at his son Dyer Arnold's house, in Thompson, Jan. 17, 1885. He had, by wife Esther:

- 427 I George Preston, born June 23, 1821, in Hampton, Conn.; married Mercy T. Morris.
- 428 II Dyer Arnold, born Aug. 7, 1824; married Lucy Stone, and lived in Thompson.

274. Ichabod⁷ Upham (Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Union, Conn., born in Killingly, Conn., April 29, 1798; married Abigail Copeland, March 3, 1822, who was born April 19, 1800. They moved from Thompson to Union, Conn., March 13, 1822. They

had:

- I Edwin W., born May 31, 1823, in Union; married Nancy D. Corbin, of Union, Nov. 12, 1848. They had: (1) Francis L., born April 30, 1853; married Ella A. Colburn, April 12, 1875. (2) Elizabeth A., born April 21, 1861.
- II Jonathan C, born Aug. 16, 1828; married Oct., 1857, Maria F. Arnold, of Danielsonville, Conn. They had: (1) George W., born Sept. 2, 1859. (2) Sarah E., born April 15, 1861. Both were living on the old place with their parents and grandparents, 1879.
- III Sarah E., born Oct. 22, 1830; died March 2, 1856.

275. Alexander McCurdy⁷ Upham (Luke⁶, Nathan⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, born there 1802; married Mary Cutten, 1826, who was living in Newtonville, Mass., 1889. He was engaged in a general mercantile business at Onslow from the time of his marriage until his death. He was also in politics, and had been elected to the Legislature a second term of four years but a few weeks prior to his death. He died in Onslow, 1841, æ 39, leaving a widow and large family of children, the eldest of whom was but 14 years

(Page 297)

old. They had (all born at Onslow):

- 429 I Henry Clinton, born July 10, 1827; married Charlotte Peppard; living in Grafton, Walsh Co., Dak., 1889.
- II Jane Guthrie, born 1829; married (1) William J. Wills, who became an officer of a New York regiment, and was killed early in the war of the Rebellion; married (2) Dr. John Stickel, who died a few years later. She died in Newtonville, Mass. She had, by first husband:
 - A Harriet Wills, who married A. R. Eaton, and died at Newtonville, 1887, leaving children, Mary Eaton, v/ho married (1) Frederick Davis, who had a son and a daughter. Mrs. Mary Eaton Davis married (2) Nelson Hyde, supt. of water-works at Newtonville. And William Henry Wills, who was educated by his uncle, Proctor of Reading.
- By second husband:
 - B Jessie Stickel.
- III Joanna, born 1830; died 1849.
- IV George, born 1831; died infant.
- V Anna, born 1833; died 1852.
- VI Harriet, born 1835; married Alexander McDonald, 1856; they had two children, who died in infancy. She died 1866.
- VII Mary, born 1837; died 1856.
- VIII Alexander M., born 1839; living in Newtonville, 1889.
- IX Sarah, born 1841; living in Newtonville, 1889.

276. Samuel Davis⁷ Upham (Robert⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Mattapan, Mass., born Nov. 10, 1846, at Folly Mountain, near the Acadian Mines, Nova Scotia; married Georgia A. Clark, March 26, 1879, born at Wells, Me., Nov. 14, 1859, the dau. of Lorin and Susan J. Clark. He lived in Nova Scotia until 1871, then moved to Boston. In 1890 he had a position with a manufacturing establishment in Boston and was living at Mattapan. They had:

- I Clara May, born Dec. 14, 1879, in Boston.
- II Earnest Truman, born July 7, 1882, in Boston.

277. Robert⁷ Upham (Robert⁶, Richard⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹) of Mattapan, Mass., born Nov. 3, 1857, at Folly Mountain, near the Acadian Mines, Nova Scotia; married Feb. 21, 1887, Annie Jane Plummer, dau. of Albert H. and Sarah Jane Plummer, of Boston. In 1890

(Page 298)

he was living at Mattapan and had a position with a manufacturing company in Boston. They had:

- I Albert Lewis, born Jan. 19, 1888.
- II Marion Davis, born Nov. 23, 1889.

278. Joshua⁸ Upham (Ezra⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Saugus, Mass., born in Herkimer, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1804; married at East Cambridge, Mass., May 5, 1831, Mary Cheever Boardman, dau. of Abijah and Sally Boardman, of Chelsea, Mass. She was born in a part of Saugus which was then Chelsea, June 13, 1808, and died in Saugus, Feb. 9, 1872. Joshua Upham came with his parents from Herkimer to North Malden (now Melrose) when he was a child, where he lived on his father's farm until he was married, then engaged in farming with his wife's father at Saugus, later he bought a portion of the place and made a home upon which he lived and died. He died Jan. 19, 1875, suddenly, of heart trouble. They had:

- I George Winslow, born at Saugus, Dec. 27, 1835; died there, Jan. 20, 1855.
- II Henry Boardman, born at Saugus, Sept. 25, 1838; married (1) Mary Louise Bradish, at Lowell, Mass., May 4, 1861, born in Norfolk, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where she died Oct. 31, 1864. They had George Henry, born May 16, 1862, at Lowell, Mass., died at Saugus, Jan. 18, 1865. He married (2) at Dover, N. H., Sept. 10, 1867, Mary Helen Clark, dau. of Greenleaf Clark, of Dover; she died at Melrose, Dec. 2, 1889.
- III Elbridge Smith, born at Saugus, Jan. 18, 1843; married March 20, 1867, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Louisiana Wilson Thatcher, born at Poughkeepsie, Feb. 10, 1844, dau. of Charles Augustus and Jane (Holmes) Thatcher. Elbridge S. Upham served in the army during the War of the Rebellion, enlisted at the age of 19, Aug., 1862, in Co. K, 23d Mass. Inf., served with his regiment in North Carolina, South Carolina and Virginia; re-enlisted in same company Jan., 1864, and served until he was discharged at the close of the war, July, 1865; was in engagements at South West Creek, Kingston, Whitehall, Goldsboro and Weldon Railroad, N. C.; then went to Poughkeepsie; afterward, and until Feb., 1876, he was supervisor of the McLean Insane Asylum at Somerville, Mass.; he then bought the farm on

(Page 299)

which he was born; in 1883 he went to South Lake Weir, Fla., and has since made a winter home there, engaged in orange and lemon raising.

279. Ezra Smith⁸ Upham (Ezra⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Wakefield, Mass., born Dec. 20, 1814, in North Malden, now Melrose, Mass.; married Hannah

B., dau. of Caleb Eaton, of Wakefield, 1840, who survived his death. He was for many years in the grocery business in the basement of the old Baptist Church at Wakefield; was also, for several years, ticket master at the upper depot of the B. & M. R. R. He was 43 years a member of the Baptist Church at Wakefield. He died suddenly, in Wakefield, from heart disease. They had:

- I Elizabeth R.; married Robert J. Morrill, of Newfield, N. J.
- 430 II Albert S., born Aug. 26, 1852; of Indianapolis, Ind., 1889.
- III Emma L.; married Rev. J. B. Thomas, who was a missionary at Rangoon, British Burmah.
- IV Harriet Marian; married at Wakefield, Oct. 1, 1884, William C. Campbell, who was in business in Boston.
- V Charles Herbert; died , æ. 8 mos., Nov. 13, 1863.

280. Elbridge Gerry⁸ Upham (Ezra⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Waukegan, Lake Co., Ill., born in Malden, Mass., April 30, 1818; married in 1846, at Salem, Mass., Sarah Ann Page, born in Salem in 1821, died at Waukegan, May 5, 1875, at which place she was buried. Her father died when she was very small; her mother's Malden name was Sarah Ingalls. She was known before marriage as Sarah Ann Page Fisher, for the reason that her step-father's name was Fisher, and she took that name.

Elbridge G. Upham learned the trade of a ship carpenter, and at an early age went to sea from Boston, in the capacity of ship's carpenter; he became mate, and finally master of a vessel. He was then for five years in the whaling business, making two voyages, one of two and the other of three years. In 1849 he went West, and settled at Waukegan, to which place his wife followed him the next year. At Waukegan he entered the carriage manufacturing business, in which he was successfully engaged for many years. He was a member of the firms of Swarthout & Upham, Hallowell & Upham, Upham & Hallowell, Upham & Sowles and Upham & Crabtree. In the last-named firm he continued until about one year prior to his death, at which time he sold his interest in the carriage manufactory, and retired from business. In 1877 he visited his early

(Page 300)

home in Massachusetts, and while there died suddenly, of heart disease, at Saugus, Feb. 24, 1879, at the age of 61. His remains were buried at Malden. In politics he was a Republican, in religion a Universalist. They had:

- I Elbridge Gerry, Jr., born March, 1848, on Charter street, Salem; died there, Aug., 1849.
- 431 II George Elbridge, born Feb. 14, 1851, in Waukegan; he was graduated at Georgetown, D.C., Law School; married Ella Prentiss, and in 1892 he was living in Dixon, Ill.
- III Jesse Harding, born Nov. 7, 1858, in Waukegan. In 1890 he was living at Waukegan, unm., where he was engaged in the business of a carriage and ornamental painter and sign writer.

281. Joshua⁸ Upham (Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, Dec. 27, 1806; married (1) Elizabeth B. Ireson, of Lynn, dau. of Samuel and Ann, Sept. 30, 1830, who died Oct. 14, 1838; married (2) June, 1839, Mary G.

Dawes, grand-dau. of Samuel Green; she was born June 17, 1810. He lived on Upham street, and died Jan.16, 1871. They had:

- I Elizabeth Ann, born July 24, 1831; married Ephraim Avery; she died March 10, 1853.
- 432 II Charles Henry, born May 15, 1835; married Mary Sprague. He was in the army, and afterward lived in Rutland, Vt.
- III Ellen Augusta, born Dec. 27, 1836; married July 10, 1879, A. E. Knight, who died two or three years later. She was living in Waterford, Me., 1889.

Children of second wife: .

- 433 IV Willard Putnam, born March 9, 1841; married Caroline R. Bidwell. He lived in Quincy, Ill., 1889.
- V Oliver L., born Feb. 1, 1843; died Feb. 16, 1845.
- VI Aaron G., born June 27, 1846; died Jan.27, 1847.
- 434 VII Hervey Whiting, born Nov. 12, 1851; married Louisa Fletcher He lived in Keokuk, Ia., 1889.

282. Joshua⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born there, Dec. 23, 1807; married Oct. 17, 1830, Hannah Millett Estes, born Aug. 19, 1810. He was connected with the laboratory and chemical works at Salem. He died there, Oct. 10, 1873. They had (all born in Salem):

- 435 I Franklin, born Dec. 25, 1832; married Elizabeth E. Fogg. Living in Salem, 1889.

(Page 301)

- 436 II Benjamin Nichols, born July 7, 1836; married (1) Caroline Pickering, and (2) Lucinda W. Larrabee. Living in Salem, 1889.
- 437 III Joseph Warren, born June 17, 1839; married Hannah Stone Killam. Living in East Saugus, 1889.
- 438 IV Henry Pulaski, born June 16, 1847; married Emma E. Eaton. Living in Salem, 1889,
- V Elizabeth Ellen, born July 23, 1850; married Eugene Coan, born April 10, 1851.

283. Rev. James⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chelsea, Mass., born Jan. 23, 1815, in Salem, Mass.; married Nov. 12, 1841, (1) Cynthia Jane Bailey, of Providence, R. L, who was born in Wickford, R. I., Oct. 2, 1815, and died in Fairfax, Vt., Sept. 25, 1865; married (2) June 27, 1868, Experience S. Bascom, of Gill, Mass., born in Greenfield, Mass., Nov. 13, 1831. He was graduated at Colby University, Waterville, Me., in 1835. The next ten years he was successively principal of Farmington Academy, Farmington, Me.; student at the Theological Institution, Newton Centre, Mass.; professor at the Baptist Theological Institution, Thomaston, Me.; pastor in the First Baptist Church, Manchester, N. H., and then of the church in Millbury, Mass. From 1845 to 1866 he was theological professor, and for the last five years president of the Literary and Theological Institution first located at New Hampton, N. H., and afterward in Fairfax, Vt. After June, 1866, he was for nine years editor of the *Watchman and Reflector* (since the *Watchman*); five years associate editor of the *Religious Herald*, Richmond, Va.; and ten years health editor of the *Youth's Companion*, Boston, Mass., which position he still held in 1892. His editorials and occasional communications in prose and

poetry to the various periodicals number nearly three thousand. The Baptist Encyclopedia (Cathcart's), in a brief sketch of him, referring to his editorship of the *Watchman and Reflector*, says: "He held this office with distinguished ability." The "Poets of Maine," by George Bancroft Griffith, gives specimens of his poems, with a biographical sketch. In 1860 the Colby University conferred on him the degree of D. D.

When Dr. Upham severed his connection with the *Watchman*, the *National Baptist* had the following notice:

"The only matter for regret in the recent change of the *Watchman*, is in the withdrawal of James Upham, D. D., who for nine years past has held a position on the staff of that paper, and during a greater part of the time (owing to the absence of Dr. Olmstead) has been practically the chief editor. While with characteristic modesty he has kept himself out of sight, he has done his

(Page 302)

work with remarkable ability, and has given to the paper variety and vivacity, while at the same time keeping steadily in view (in the language of his own farewell), 'revivals; missions, foreign, home and domestic; ministerial educations, temperance and peace.' " As already stated in the introductory pages, Dr. Upham has been largely instrumental in the preparation of this book.

The following lines were clipped from a recent number of the *Watchman*, and are from the pen of Dr. Upham:

FEW— MANY.

(Matt. 25: 21.)

Few are the duties given,
Fewer the duties done;
Yet vast the compensation
From these few duties won.

Few are the days we spend here,
As servants of our Lord;
Yet crowns and thrones await us, —
Oh, marvelous reward!

Many the rolling ages
Beneath the Saviour's smile,
Ages on ages endless,
Outpouring joy the while.

Oh, to be faithful ever,
In deed and heart and mind!
Oh, to be faithless never,
Whate'er the task assigned!

Large hearted is our Master;
Our duties few and light;

But oh! the blessed prospect
He holds before our sight.
Chelsea, *March 29, 1889.*

As appears from the above, Dr. Upham was living in Chelsea, Mass., in 1892. He had by wife Cynthia Jane Bailey:

- I Mary Howard, born in Providence, July 22, 1843; died in Providence, Dec. 27, 1866, unm.
- 439 II James Bailey, born in New Hampton, N. H., Dec. 27, 1845; married Mary Hartshorn. Living in Malden, 1892, one of the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., publishers of the *Youth's Companion*.
- III Henry Vaughan, born in New Hampton, Sept. 26, 1847; married Oct. 23, 1873, Georgie E. Leatherbee, of Boston, born March 17, 1851.

(Page 303)

- IV George Wright, born in New Hampton, March 17, 1849; died Sept. 5, 1849.
- 440 V Benjamin Nichols, born in Fairfax, Vt., July 12, 1854; married Fannie Scott Dameron, born in Bethel, Va., Aug. 25, 1861. Living in Boston, 1892.
- VI Artemas Boutelle, born in Fairfax, Vt., April 18, 1856; married Sept. 16, 1879, Mary Ellen Upham, dau. of Rev. W. P. Upham; she was born in Cherokee Nation, May 5, 1857.

He had by wife Experience S. Bascom:

- VII Avis Bascom, born in Chelsea, Nov. 7, 1873; died Sept. 27, 1874.
- VIII Elizabeth Webb, born in Chelsea, Dec. 18, 1875.

284. Rev. Willard Peele⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of the Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation, and later of Mass., born Oct. 15, 1819, in Salem, Mass.; married May 22, 1843, Eliza Oakham Newhall, who was born in Saugus, Mass., Jan. 22, 1820, and died in Coffeyville, Kan., March 26, 1884 (at the home of one of her children). He received his education at the Salem High School, the Latin Grammar School and the Dennison University, at Granville, Ohio; but owing to the effects of protracted study he did not graduate — his health failing. After teaching several years in the West and in New England, he went, in 1843, as a missionary among the Cherokees — the most advanced of all the Indian tribes in Christianity and civilization. He was married on the same evening that he was publicly set apart for this work, and with his young wife, he arrived at the scene of his future labors on the 24th of June, 1843.

Soon after his arrival he took charge of the National High School, which he retained through his missionary life, a period of eighteen years. To this he added biblical instruction of the native preachers, and preaching on the Sabbath. His entire work he prosecuted with enthusiasm and success, until the beginning of the War of the Rebellion, in 1861, which broke up the mission for years. Owing to his known anti-slavery sentiments, the "border ruffians" had a plot to assassinate him, but this plot was divulged to him by a friendly Indian, and on the 1st of July, 1861, he made a timely escape to Kansas, where he purchased a farm and placed his family upon it. But soon after he was settled as pastor of the Baptist Church in Lawrence, Kan. He was in Lawrence during the Quantrell raid, on the 21st of Aug., 1863, on which occasion four hundred

[Rev. James Upham]



REV. JAMES UPHAM, D. D.,
OF CHELSEA, MASS.

(Page 304)

and fifty raiders, after having first cut off all means of escape from the city, shot down nearly two hundred citizens, and burned most of the buildings, a number of persons being consumed in the flames. It was said that Mr. Upham's unusual coolness, courage and personal management succeeded in diverting the raiders from their purpose to burn his dwelling, and shoot him, though one shot was fired at him. His house was left like an island in an ocean of flame.

His church was burned, and his congregation killed, ruined or scattered, but he continued to struggle with and for them for more than a year longer, after which he returned to Mass.. He was there settled successively as pastor at Ayer Junction, West Townsend and Framingham. In Sept., 1876, he resigned his four years pastorate at Framingham, owing to an affection of the heart. He died at Coffeyville, Kan., while on a visit to his eldest son, May 27, 1877. On the morning of his death he was about to preach, but suddenly ceased to breathe. His remains are buried with those of his wife at Coffeyville.

His brother James said of him: "He proved himself as efficient a pastor in New England, as he had been a missionary among the Cherokees. He was a man of excellent mind, devoted to his work, a genial companion and a most intelligent, ready and interesting conversationalist. Of all the children, he physically most resembled his father. His wife was a woman of rare worth, They had:

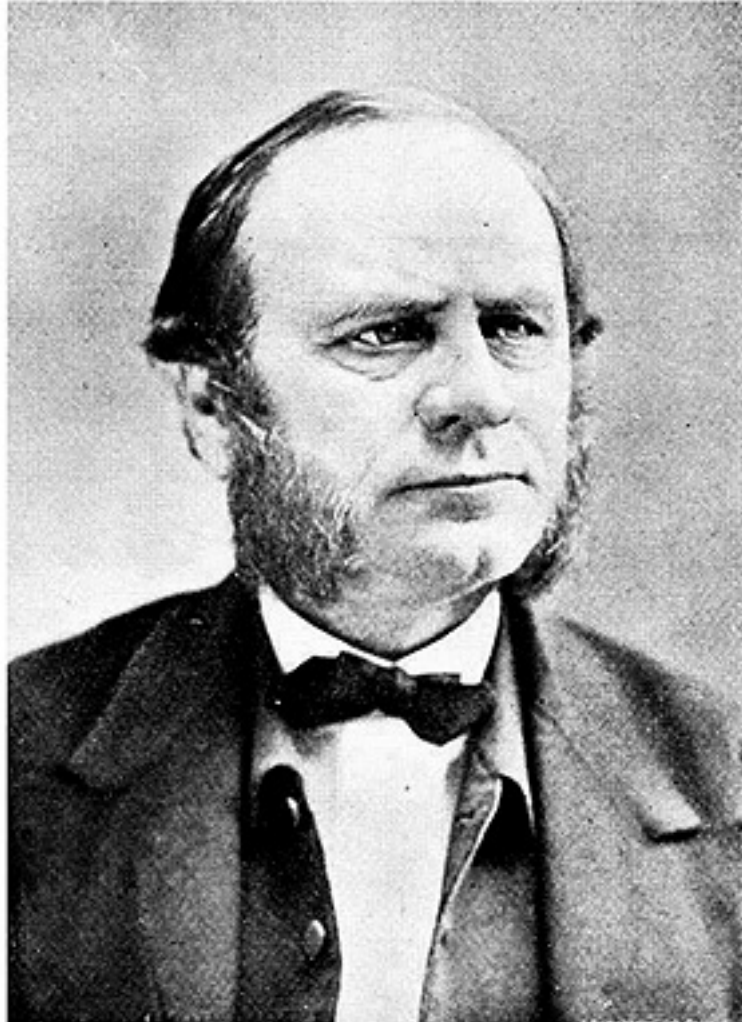
- 441 I Willard Stow, born April 13, 1845, in Taquoee, Cherokee Nation; married Emma A. Morgan. They lived in Coffeyville.
- II Eliza Maria, born Oct. 2, 1847, at Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation; married July 2, 1874, James McEwen Drake, born in Rye, N. H., Feb. 19, 1846, and now, 1889, one of the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., Boston, Mass. They had:
 - A Stella Maria Drake, born May 14, 1875, in Westerly, R. I.
 - B Henry Newhall Drake, born Dec. 28, 1877, in Hartford, Conn.; died Jan. 10, 1878.
 - C Durant Drake, born Dec. 18, 1878, in Hartford.

The following reference to Mrs. Drake is from a Newton, Mass., paper: "We learn with pleasure that Mrs. Maria Upham Drake, one of our most brilliant and effective speakers, has consented to her nomination as a member of the executive committee of the Newton Indian Association, which was made at the

(Page 305)

last annual meeting. Mrs. Drake was born among the Cherokees, in Indian Territory, her father, Rev. W. P. Upham, having resided there for eighteen years as missionary. When she was thirteen years of age she was sent to New England to be educated. As her childhood's memories must be full of the voices of the sons of the forest, we trust that now she will lend the influence of her logical mind and silver-tongued words to the cause. Mrs. Drake understands the 'art of putting things;' she has, by inheritance and acquisition, a moral and intellectual acumen, which has enabled her to grasp the question of the hour. Great success has attended the intellectual course of lectures to women, which she first gave for the Boston Young Women's Christian Association early in the winter; this has been repeated in Medford, West Medford, Charlestown, Malden, Everett,

[Rev. Willard Peele Upham]



REV. WILLARD PEELE UPHAM.

Chelsea, and next week it will be commenced in East Somerville, and early in May in Lynn. The tickets have been sold at \$1.00 for the course, and the societies have added scores of dollars to their treasuries. In a private letter from a lady in Malden to a friend in Charlestown, the writer says: 'I cannot overestimate the value of these lectures. I felt that the first lecture fully paid for the price of the course. The enthusiasm of Mrs. Drake makes the ladies realize the importance of these subjects, as they could not from reading them' The subjects of these lectures are, 'Hereditv,' 'Physical Culture,' 'Moral Culture,' 'Spiritual Culture,' 'Social Purity.' Mrs. Drake has long been favorably known through her poems and stories, and her eloquent and intelligent advocacy of temperance. Now we may trust that she will join in the work for the Indian here in Newton, where such work is as old as the days of Eliott and Waban, and where it is said a white man and an Indian never lifted a deadly weapon against each other."

- III George Wright, born Nov. 20, 1849, at Baptist Mission; died Nov. 16, 1864, in Saugus, Mass.
- IV Henry Martin, born March 7, 1852, at Baptist Mission; married Eva Blake Palmer, of Chelsea, Mass., born Dec. 17, 1852. They adopted Mabel, born April 7, 1875.

(Page 306)

- V Edward Bright, born July 1, 1854, at Baptist Mission; died in Lawrence. Kan., March 1, 1863.
- VI Mary Ellen, born May 5, 1857, at Baptist Mission; married Sept. 16, 1879, her cousin, Artemas Boutelle Upham.
- VII Charles, born Feb., 1859, at Baptist Mission; died in Lawrence, Kan., Sept. 30, 1861.

285. Hervey⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boerne, Texas, born in Salem, Mass., Dec. 10, 1820; married 1843, (1) Elizabeth Warren, of Boston, born in Lynnfield, JMass., June 24, 1843, died in Boston, June 16, 185S; married (2) July 28, 1868, Mrs. Sarah E. Farrar, dau. of Col. Cyrus Frost, of Marlboro, N. H. Hervey Upham went to Cherokee Nation with his brother, Rev. Willard Peele, but returned to Massachusetts some years later, and was deacon of the Carey Avenue Baptist Church, at Chelsea. In 1889 he was living at Boerne, Texas. He had by wife Elizabeth:

- I Hervey Stanley, born May 13, 1847, at Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation; married Sarah Kingman, of Chelsea.
- II Henry Warren, born Sept. 7, 1849, at Baptist Mission; married Sept. 7, 1880, Elizabeth Plunkett, born in Dorchester, Mass. They had Henry Warren, born July 23, 1881, in Chelsea.
- III Lizzie Warren, born Oct. 23, 1844, in Cherokee Nation; married Jan. 6, 1870, Henry S. Newhall, born in Hanover, Vt., April 22, 1847. He died in Boston, Jan. 29, 1877. She died in Chelsea, Sept. 15, 1891. They had:
 - A Ella Adelia Newhall, born April 5, 1871.
 - B Henry Whiting Newhall, born May 14, 1875.
- IV Hattie Warren, born May 5, 1853, in Boston; married June 10, 1875, Albert W. Locke, born in Belmont, Mass., Dec. 20, 1852. They had:
 - A Ethel Upham Locke, born Dec. 23, 1876, in Chicago, Ill.

B Hervey Upham Locke, born June, 2, 1882, in Chelsea.

He had by wife Sarah:

- V Mabel Frost, born April 23, 1869, in Chelsea.
- VI Burt Frost, born Jan. 6, 1872, in Chelsea.
- VII Ida Frost, born March 31, 1874, in Chelsea.

286. Thomas Cogswell⁸ Upham (Nathaniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³,

(Page 307)

Phineas², John¹), of Bowdoin College, Me., born Jan. 30, 1799, in Deerfield, N. H.; married Phebe Lord, of Kennebunkport, Me., who survived his death, and for some years lived in New York city. He was graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., 1818, and in 1821, at Andover Theological Seminary. He was first ordained and settled as pastor of the Congregational church at Rochester, N. H., remaining there during the years 1823 and 1824. The degree of D. D. was conferred on him. He was professor of Mental and Moral Philosophy, and instructor in Hebrew, at Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me, from 1825 to 1867. His published works are numerous, and also deeply spiritual and suggestive. He also translated from German. The following is a list of his works: Translation of Dr. Jahn's "Biblical Archæology;" author of: Ratio Diciplinas, 1829; Elements of Mental Philosophy, 1831; Treatise on the Will, 1834; Manual of Peace, 1836; Outlines of Imperfect and Disordered Mental Action, 1840; Principles of the Interior or Hidden Life, 1848; American Cottage Life (poems), 1850; Treatise on Divine Union, 1851; Religious Maxims, 1854; Life, and Religious Opinions of Madame Guyon, 1847; Letters from Europe, Egypt and Palestine, 1855; The Life of Faith, 1856; Life of Catherine Adorna, 1856; Prize essay on a Congress of Nations, etc., etc.

He died April 2, 1872. They had no children, but *adopted* two, who took the name of Upham. One of these was:

George Barnard; married Sarah Boynton Richardson. He settled at Yonkers, N. Y., and lived there many years, where he had an extensive practice of medicine. He died at Yonkers, Aug. 9, 1889. The following obituary notice was published in the Yonkers Statesman on the day of his death:

“To-day it is our sad duty to chronicle the death of the senior physician of this city, Dr. George B. Upham, of 108 Warburcon avenue, died this morning, about 3 o'clock, of heart failure, in the 66th year of his age. He was the fourth physician, in point of settlement, to practice his profession in Yonkers. His predecessors were the brothers, Drs. Amos W. and Horatio S. Gates, and Dr. Levi W. Flagg, all deceased. For a short time Dr. Upham was associated with the elder Dr. Gates, but he soon began an independent practice.

"Dr. Upham was born in New York city, March 29, 1824 . His boyhood was passed in

(Page 308)

. Brunswick, Me. He received his education under the supervision of Prof. T. C. Upham, of Bowdoin College. After the usual preparatory course, he matriculated, and graduated in 1846. He then entered the medical department of Dartmouth College, having begun at

Bowdoin the study of medicine, and was under the teaching of the famous professor, E. R. Peaslee, who was demonstrator of anatomy in Dartmouth.

"Dr. Upham returned to New York city in 1848, and continued the study of medicine and surgery under the celebrated Dr. Valentine Mott. Then he completed his studies at the Bowdoin Medical College, graduating in 1850. He married Miss Sarah B. Richardson, of Bath, Me., in that year, and began the practice of his profession at Brunswick, where he continued nearly three years. In June, 1833, he came to Yonkers and resided for a year at 323 Warburton avenue. Then he removed to 108 on the same avenue, which beautiful place has been the family residence ever since.

"During the War of the Rebellion Dr. Upham was a member of the Board of Enrollment for the Ninth Congressional District, embracing Westchester, Putnam and Rockland counties, and was an examining surgeon for drafted men. The Board was stationed at Tarrytown for three years, and he was on duty there daily during the whole period. When the war was over, he was further appointed by the government an examining surgeon for pensioners, in which capacity he served for six years.

"Dr. Upham was also for many years on the Medical Board of St. John's Riverside Hospital. He was Republican in politics. As a physician he stood with the foremost, both as to professional skill and as to fidelity in his work. He was widely and favorably known — his extensive range of study, under eminent professors and professional men, giving him a reputation well supported by his learning, ability and courtesy.

"As a man he was a thorough gentleman — kind, tender, pleasant. To the suffering he was a comforter, always imparting courage and hope to the sick. He was connected with the famous Delta-Kappa-Epsilon Society.

(Page 309)

"It can hardly be said that his demise was unexpected. He had not been well for many months, but occasionally he felt strong and in good spirits. On Wednesday of last week he was seen about the city; he looked well, and acted as if in good health. Thursday he was stricken with the disease that had troubled him, and after lingering for seven days he passed from earth. A widow, two daughters and a son survive him.

"The funeral services over the remains of Dr. Upham were held at the residence on Warburton avenue, on Sunday afternoon. Rev. W. W. Rand officiated. After reading appropriate passages of the Bible, a hymn was sung, which was followed by a brief discourse from the text in Samuel I, xx:3, where David says to Jonathan: 'There is but a step between me and death.' After singing another hymn, Rev. J. Hendrik de Vries offered prayer.

"There were a large number of friends present, who were permitted to take a last look at the deceased through the glass as he lay in a black cloth casket. The remains were interred in the family plot in St. John's Cemetery."

Dr. George Barnard Upham and wife had:

- A William Richardson, born April 15, 1852, in Brunswick, Me. He was graduated at Yale College, 1874, and afterward at Bellevue Medical College, N. Y.; then

went to Paris and continued his medical studies. He returned to New York, and was for a time head surgeon at Bellevue Hospital. In 1879 he was practicing medicine at Yonkers.

- B George Leland, born 1855. He was graduated at Yale College, 1875, and died 1882.
- C Francis Lord, born 1860.
- D John Barnard, born 1863.
- E Mary King, born 1866.

The adopted daughter of Prof. Thomas C. Upham and wife was Sophronia Baker Heard, born Aug., 1830. She took the name of Susan Elizabeth Upham, and married Mr. De Long, of Nunda, N. Y., by whom she was left a widow with no children.

(Page 310)

287. Hon. Nathaniel Gookin⁸ Upham (Nathaniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Concord, N. H., born Jan. 8, 1801, in Deerfield, N. H.; married (1) Betsey W. Lord, dau. of Nathaniel, of Kennebiinkport, Me., who died in Concord, Aug. 17, 1833, æ. 23 years; married (2) Sept. 9, 1834, Eliza W. Burnham, dau. of Rev. Abraham Burnham, D. D., pastor of the Congregational Church at Pembroke, N. H., for more than 40 years, — and who survived his death. She was born Feb. 21, 1813, and died April 14, 1882. Nathaniel G. Upham was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1820, and immediately began the study of law in the office of Hon. David Barker, Jr., of Rochester, N. H. Having completed his studies, he was admitted to the bar, and began the practice of his profession in Bristol, N. H., remaining there until 1829, when he removed to Concord. He continued in the practice of law at Concord until 1833, when he was appointed one of the associate justices of the Superior Court of New Hampshire, at the age of 32. He continued in the latter position for 10 years, until 1843, when he resigned his seat on the bench, and became superintendent of the Concord railroad; and of which road he was later made president. It has been said that the success of this railroad may be justly ascribed in no small degree to his wisdom and energy. He held the office till 1866, when his connection with the road ceased. In July, 1853, while still connected with the Concord railroad. Judge Upham was appointed as one of a commission to act upon various claims which had from time to time, for nearly forty years, been made by the citizens of the United States upon the government of Great Britain, and by the subjects of Great Britain upon the government of the United States. These difficulties had for some time been the cause of unpleasant feelings between the two countries. One commissioner was to be appointed by each government, and the two were to name a third person to act as umpire in cases where the commissioners might differ in opinion. Judge Upham was appointed on the part of the United States, and Henry Hornby, Esq., on the part of Great Britain. Their decision was to be regarded as final, and in accordance with it, all the claims between the two countries were to be adjusted.

A writer in a leading journal, in speaking of the selection of Judge Upham for this duty, at the time said: "The numerous friends of Judge Upham will be gratified with the high mark of distinction conferred upon him. The office to which he is appointed is one of scarcely less importance than that of a minister to a first-class power. Its duties require talent of no ordinary

(Page 311)

character for their correct and proper discharge. Judge Upham possesses all the requisites for an

efficient discharge of the duties which this appointment devolves upon him, and will faithfully represent the interests of his countrymen in all the conflicting claims which may come up between the two governments, and their citizens and subjects. In addition to practical good sense and correct business habits, he is a sound lawyer and a scholar of superior endowments."

The commission met in London, in September, 1853. Within the allotted time they had acted on all the claims that were presented, amounting in the aggregate to many millions of dollars, and pronounced upon each a deliberate and final judgment. In accordance with the decisions thus rendered, the claims were paid by the respective governments, and the irritation which had been growing satisfactorily settled.

Mr. Buchanan, then minister to England, in a letter to the secretary of state, at the close of the commission, said: "It would scarcely be possible for any individuals to have discharged those duties in a more satisfactory manner. The business of the commission was conducted by Judge Upham and Gen. Thomas, in their several spheres of action, with much ability as well as indefatigable industry and perseverance; and the result of their labors has proved to be quite as favorable to our country as could have been reasonably anticipated. The action of this commission will be a great relief to the two governments. All the claims of the citizens and subjects of each on the government of the other, which have been accumulating since the date of the treaty of Ghent, Dec. 24, 1814, and had given rise to so much diplomatic correspondence, have happily now been decided, and can no longer become subjects of discussion."

The success of this commission probably led to the selection of Judge Upham for another service of a similar nature. In 1862, in a commission appointed by the United States and New Grenada for the settlement of claims between the two countries, he was chosen as umpire. At the time of his death his name was prominent for the office of arbiter in a mixed commission between the United States and Mexico. He was a strong advocate of friendly arbitration as a means of settling international difficulties, and thought that much could be accomplished in this way to avoid the evils of war.

In politics Judge Upham belonged to the school of Jefferson; but he was never active as a politician, and in but a few instances did he hold any political office in the State. He was a

(Page 312)

member of the convention called in 1850, to amend the Constitution of New Hampshire. In 1865 and 1866 he was a member of the State Legislature, in which he was a strong advocate for the proposed amendments of the national Constitution.

When the War of the Rebellion came he at once took an open and decided stand on the side of the government, and for the Union. His addresses delivered on public occasions, his letters and essays published in leading newspapers and in pamphlet form, and distributed through the country, were said to have exerted a great influence in the cause of the Union. His address on "Rebellion, Slavery and Peace," delivered in Concord, was afterward published by the Loyal League Publishing Society, in New York, and had a wide circulation in all the loyal States. He expressed his opinion in regard to the continued existence of slavery in the following words: "There can be no reasonable assurance of a permanent peace while slavery exists." He held that, "if any one should doubt whether slavery was necessarily the death of the Union, still if he

believed its existence would seriously endanger and imperil it, that danger should insure its overthrow."

During the war he addressed a letter to Hon. Oilman Marston, then in Congress from New Hampshire, entitled "The Present Crisis," in which he discussed the principles involved in the controversy between the North and the South. This was received with great favor by all friends of the Union, and was published in full in many of the leading loyal papers.

Judge Upham was one of the original members of the Concord Society of Natural History. He became a member of the New Hampshire Historical Society in 1833, and continued his membership until his death, being three years president of the society. In 1862, Dartmouth College conferred upon him the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws. In 1837 he became a member of the Congregational church, and continued his church membership through life. He was especially interested for many years in the efforts which were made toward African colonization, and at the time of his death was president of the New Hampshire Colonization Society.

He died at Concord, Saturday, December 11, 1869, æ. 68. His memoir, from which the foregoing has been mainly taken, was written by Prof. Daniel J. Noyes, D. D., of Dartmouth College, and read at the annual meeting of the New Hampshire Historical Society, June 14, 1871. It was afterward published in a volume of fifty-eight pages, giving a full and complete account of his life, his work and his character.

(Page 313)

Nathaniel G. Upham and wife Betsey had.

- I Elizabeth Lord, born Aug. 18, 1830; married Hon. Joseph B. Walker, of Concord, N. H., May 1, 1850. They had:
 - A Charles Rumford Walker, born Feb. 13, 1852; grad. Yale College, 1874, and at Harvard Med. School, 1877, M. D.; living at Concord, N. H., 1889; married Frances, dau. of William Sheafe, of Boston, Jan. 18, 1888. They had: Sheafe Walker, born Nov. 16, 1888.
 - B Susan Berbeen Walker, born June 27, 1853; married Nov. 14, 1882, Charles M. Gilbert; living at Savannah, Ga., 1889. They had: Elizabeth Walker Gilbert, born Nov. 11, 1884; Harvey John Gilbert, born Feb. 26, 1887; Mary Bell Gilbert, born Oct. 2, 1888.
 - C Nathaniel Upham Walker, born Jan. 14, 1855; grad. Yale College, 1877; admitted to Mass. bar 1881; living in Boston, 1889; married Helen F., dau. of John W. Dunklee, of Boston, June 6, 1888.
 - D Mary Bell Walker, born Sept. 15, 1856; died Feb. 2, 1867.
 - E Eliza Lord Walker, born Jan. 4, 1863; living at Concord, 1889.
 - F Joseph Timothy Walker, born Dec. 12, 1865; living at Savannah, Ga., 1889.
- 442 II Nathaniel Lord, born April 28, 1833; grad. Dartmouth College, and of Andover Theological Seminary; was in the army as chaplain during the War of the Rebellion; married Annie H. Janeway; he was living in Philadelphia, 1889, a Presbyterian minister.

He had by wife Eliza:

- III Francis Abraham, born Sept. 17, 1837; died in Altoona, Pa., April 3, 1867.
- IV Mary White, born April 19, 1843; died Sept. 10, 1844.

288. Joseph Badger⁸ Upham (Nathaniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Portsmouth, N. H., born Dec. 11, 1808, in Rochester, N. H.; married May 8, 1833, at Dover, N. H., Sarah Chase Currier, dau. of Jacob Morell Currier. He died at Portsmouth, Tuesday, March 12, 1889. His wife survived his death.

(Page 314)

He went from Rochester to Portsmouth when a young man, and engaged in the wholesale grocery business with his uncle, Col. Timothy Upham. At the conclusion of their partnership he took an extended tour through the West, but returned to Portsmouth, where he again engaged in the same business, continuing in it many years. He was appointed collector of the port of Portsmouth, by President Lincoln, April 17, 1861, which position he continued to fill until July 23, 1870; and after that time was not engaged in any active business pursuit.

One who knew him well, in writing of him after his death, said: "His health and strength gradually failed as he approached his eightieth year, and on the 12th of March, 1889, he passed away, having been confined to his bed but a few days. He was a man of great kindness of heart and gentleness of manner. He was a devoted husband and father, an upright and consistent Christian gentleman, and a public-spirited citizen, ready at all times to do what he could for the benefit of the community in which he lived. He was honored and beloved by all who knew him, and most by those who knew him best." They had:

- I Sarah Amanda, born Sept. 12, 1834, at Portsmouth; died there, April 9, 1839.
- II Joseph Badger, born at Portsmouth, Dec. 25, 1840. He received his preparatory education at Phillips Academy, and was graduated at Bowdoin College, in 1861. After a brief period spent in the study of law, he entered the U. S. navy as third asst. engineer, Nov. 17, 1862. He was first placed on duty at St. Louis, Mo., as an assistant to Chief. Eng. Shock, having charge of the work being done there by Mr. Eads; next in connection with a monitor building at the Portsmouth navy yard. In 1864 he joined the "Chicopee," at New York, proceeding thence to Albemarle sound, where the vessel was employed on the "inside blockade" during the remainder of the war, taking part in the first attack on Plymouth, after the sinking of the ram "Albemarle," and other duty in connection with the blockade. After the war he made a cruise on the "Ticonderoga," on the European station, returning to the United States on the frigate "Franklin." After some shore duty, he made a cruise in the double-turreted monitor "Miantonomah, which was followed by a

(Page 315)

tour of duty as an instructor in steam engineering at the Naval Academy at Annapolis, Maryland. He then went to China on the flag-ship "Hartford," remaining on that station about one year and a half, when he was sent home on sick leave. In 1875 he was placed on the retired list of the navy on account of heart disease, having at that time the rank of passed assistant engineer. He never recovered his health, and died of heart disease and consolidation of the lungs, at Portsmouth, Aug. 13, 1889. He was a man singularly unpretentious in character,

but with a mind well stored with useful knowledge, particularly on scientific matters, the subject of chemistry being one on which he was especially well versed. He was given to scientific speculation, and modestly expressed many clear and original thoughts on such subjects that would have added interest to the leading publications of the day. He was a member of the DeWitt Clinton Commandery, K. T., and of the Order of Cincinnati.

The Portsmouth *Times* of Aug. 14, 1889, published the following obituary notice on the day after his death:

JOSEPH B. UPHAM DEAD.

Sketch of the Life of a Well-Known Citizen.

It has pleased Divine Providence to again enter the home of one of our most esteemed families and remove therefrom a well-beloved son and friend, one who during his life residence in Portsmouth has endeared himself to us by his many good qualities of mind and of heart.

In the demise of Passed Assistant Engineer Joseph B. Upham, U. S. N. (retired), which took place on Tuesday evening at 10 o'clock at his late residence on Middle street, companions and friends are called to drop tears sacred to hallowed memories of the departed. Modest and unassuming as he was in demeanor, he was yet resolute in the right; a man of broad character, generous impulse and warm heart, frank and affable in speech, and genial and sunny in temperament; indeed, those most intimately acquainted found a filial and trusting heart and an ever obedient and consecrated life, one singularly gifted with elements that are good in human kind. Yea, it can be truly said of him that he had not a single enemy in the world.

Mr. Upham entered the United States naval service from New Hampshire as third assistant

(Page 316)

engineer on Nov. 17, 1862; was promoted to second assistant engineer on March 15, 1864; became first assistant engineer on Jan. 1, 1868, and passed assistant engineer on Feb. 24, 1874. Soon after one of his late promotions, Mr. Upham was stricken with heart trouble which developed so rapidly that he was ordered before a medical examining board, the result of which placed him on the retired list as a passed assistant engineer from Dec. 27, 1875, after a total sea service of seven years and five months. His enforced retirement was a source of keen regret to him, and many a time and oft the writer has heard him lament the physical necessity which compelled his release from active official duties.

He was a conspicuous member of the Masonic fraternity and of De Witt Clinton Commandery, Knights Templar, of this city, in which noble branch he was profoundly interested and wherein he had held several official positions.

The sufferings of Passed Assistant Engineer Upham during the past few months were at times intense, yet he bore them with unusual fortitude and with meek and humble submission to the higher power. He gave to God a filial and trusting heart, and referred to death without fear.

The heavily bereaved and universally esteemed mother, who within a few brief months has been called to part with her husband, and now her son, has the most gracious sympathy of this

community in her desolation. 'Tis some consolation in the darkest hour to have faith to believe that "All's well with them;" that

"Themselves will fade,
But not their memory.
And memory has power
To re-create them from the dust."

289. Joel Worthington⁸ Upham (Pliny⁷, Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born Oct. 24, 1803, in Brookfield, Mass.; married May 4, 1831, (1) Seraphine Howe, dau. of Dennis and Elizabeth (Bigelow) Howe, of Shrewsbury, Mass., born Dec. 23, 1804, and died Oct. 29, 1839. He married (2) Nov. 3, 1840, Lydia Wheeler, born Nov. 3, 1807, died Nov. 26, 1887. He was engaged in the manufacture of turbine water wheels, by which he acquired a competency. He lived in Worcester 40 years, and died there Aug. 10, 1879. He had by wife Seraphine:

- I George Dennis, born July 22, 1833; married Feb. 16, 1866, Georgiana Acres, and lived in Boston. They had no children. He served in the navy during the war as follows: Appointed acting master, Sept. 3, 1861; promoted acting volunteer

(Page 317)

lieutenant, April 13, 1864; resigned, May 13, 1865. He was ordered to the steamer "James Adger," Sept. 3, 1861, to cruise in the English Channel, returning thence to the U. S., joined the South Atlantic blockading squadron, off Charleston, S. C, Jan. 1, 1862. June 1, 1862, took the captured steamer "Patras" to New York. July 1, 1862, ordered to the supply steamer "Connecticut." July 31, 1862, ordered to the frigate "Potomac" at Ship Island, Miss., which vessel was ordered to Pensacola, Fla., Sept. 1, 1862, as store and guard ship. May 10, 1864, detached from the "Potomac," and ordered to command of the "Rudolph" (No. 48, "Tin Clad") stationed at Pass L'Outre of the Mississippi river. Aug. 8, 1864, stationed at Mobile bay, taking part in the bombardment of Fort Morgan and other fights in Mobile bay. Dec. 1, 1864, ordered to flagship "Hartford," detached from the latter at New York, Dec. 30, 1864. Ordered to command of the "Donegal," at Philadelphia, Jan. 13, 1865, joined the South Atlantic squadron Feb. 16, 1865, as dispatch vessel and cruiser, and remained on that duty until the end of the war.

- 453 II Henry Pratt, born Jan. 26, 1837; married Evelyn Gertrude Burbank. President of the First National Bank, St. Paul, Minn.

He had by wife Lydia:

- III Charles Worthington, born Sept. 9, 1842. He was in the 15th Mass. Regiment in the War of the Rebellion, was taken prisoner at the battle of Ball's Bluff, and died in Libby prison, Dec. 14, 1861.
IV Emma Eliza, born March 27, 1847.

290. Harvey Gilbert⁸ Upham (Pliny⁷, Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born Nov. 19, 1817, in Brookfield, Mass.; married Oct. 21, 1847, (1) Lydia B. Newell, born in Richmond, Me., March 20, 1828, died Feb. 15, 1853; married (2) Nov. 8,

1863, Cornelia Drew, dau. of Thomas and Lucia (Watson) Drew, of Plymouth, Mass. He lived in Worcester about 40 years, and died there May 17, 1887. He had by wife Lydia:

I Frank Gilbert, born Feb. 28, 1850; died Mar. 26, 1852.

By wife Cornelia:

II Lucia Frances, born June 13, 1866. She was a student at Wellesley College, 1888; B. A., 1891.

(Page 318)

291. Laurens⁸ Upham (George⁷, Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Brimfield, etc, Mass., born in Brookfield, Tuesday, Oct. 20, 1818; married June 22, 1847, at Brimfield, Catherine Prouty, She was born May, 1828. He died at Brookfield, Dec 22, 1891. The following obituary notice was published in the Worcester *Spy* of Dec. 25, 1891:

"Laurens Upham died at his residence, corner River and Lincoln streets, Brookfield, Tuesday night, at 12 o'clock, of pneumonia, at the age of 73. Mr. Upham was born in Brookfield, and was descended from an ancient family, who for four generations preceding him had lived in this town, and the old homestead in Portapaug still belongs to his estate. Receiving an education at Leicester Academy, he early in life chose the calling of a school teacher, and followed it successfully in the towns of Leicester, Spencer, Paxton, Brimfield, and in Barnstable county, until a partial loss of hearing compelled him to forego his honorable pursuit. A man of firm principle, strictly temperate in his life, believing in his fellow men, 'he spoke no word of slander; no, nor listened to it.' Careful of this world's goods, he acquired a competency, and has left a name that commands the respect of the community in which he lived. The *Spy* was a weekly visitor to his household, and has been to his family since its early publication. He was married in 1847 to Miss Catherine Prouty of Brimfield, who survives him. He also leaves a brother, Nathan Upham, the well-known school teacher, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and four children: Henry, who lives in Mayfield, Cal.; Mrs. M. L. Miner, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; Nathan, of Waterbury, Conn., and George, who at present is living at home. The funeral will be held at the family residence, Saturday, at 2 o'clock, p. m." They had:

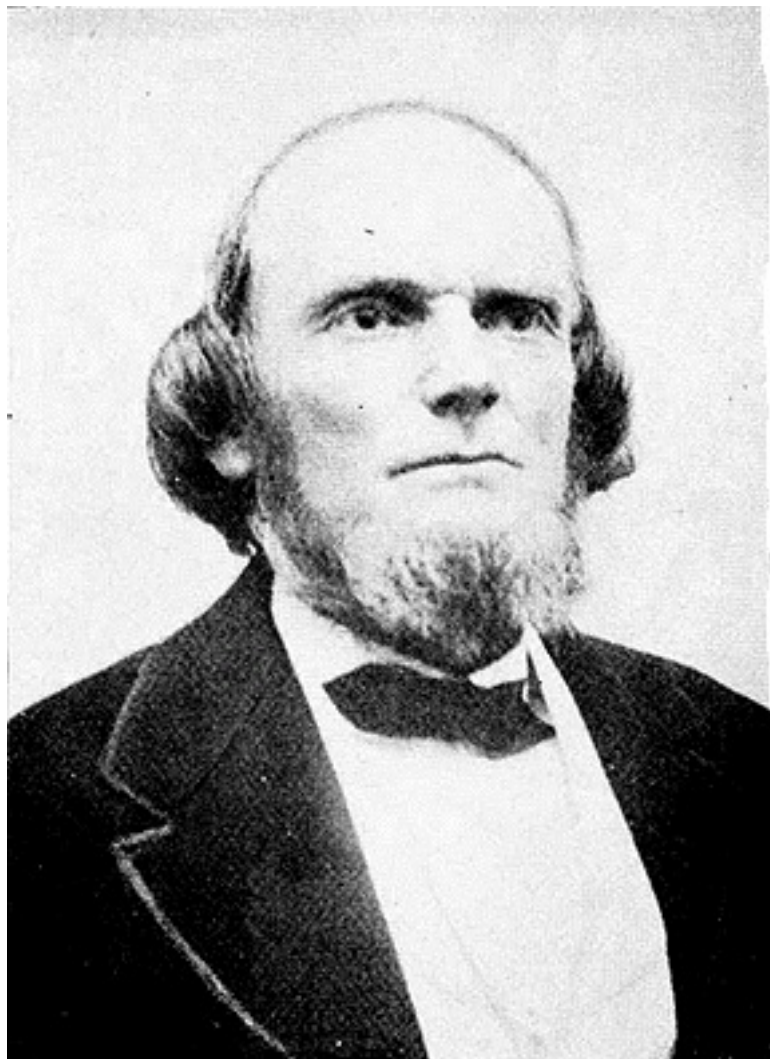
- 444 I Henry Laurens, born June 18, 1852, of Mayfield, Cal.
 II George William, born June 23, 1857; unm., 1891.
 III Lucy Jane, born June 23, 1862; married Prof. Morris Leroy Miner, of Lansing, Michigan, Dec. 25, 1884. In 1892 they were living at Brooklyn, N. Y. Three children living.
 IV Nathan Albert, born Sept. 16, 1864; married Carrie Doty, of Hartford, Conn., Sept. 18, 1888; of Waterbury, Conn., 1891.

292. Nathan⁸ Upham (George⁷, Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brooklyn, N. Y., born in Brookfield, Mass., Tuesday, Sept. 6, 1825; grad. Yale College, 1853;

(Page 319)

lawyer; for many years principal in public schools of New York and Brooklyn; married in New Haven, Conn., April 17, 1856, Louisa Sophia Bissell. They had:

[Laurens Upham]



LAURENS UPHAM,
OF BROOKFIELD, MASS.

- I Emma Julia, born Oct. 2, 1859, in Brooklyn; died Oct. 4, 1859.
- II Louisa Bissell, born July 3, 1863, in Brooklyn; married May 6, 1884, Rev. Jesse W. Brooks, Congregational minister of Brooklyn. He grad. Rutgers College, 1881, and Union Theological Seminary, 1884.

293. Leonard⁸ Upham (William⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there, April 23, 1811; married Sept. 25, 1836, (1) Caroline R. Fay, who died He married (2) Rachel Phipps, July 10, 1867. He died Feb. 3, 1872. He had by wife Caroline:

- I Charles Leonard, born Dec. 7, 1837. He left home about 1855, was last heard of as having gone to Pike's Peak.
- II Caroline Hannah, born April 5, 1840; died unm., July 25, 1861.
- III Susan Ann, born Oct. 29, 1843; married Dec. 6, 1862, Charles Henry Forbes.
- IV John Fay, born Sept. 25, 1846; died Feb. 18, 1848.
- 445 V John Austin, born July 19, 1850; married Addie L. Lull. Living in East Brookfield, 1889.

294. Amos⁸ Upham (William⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Sturbridge, Mass., born in Brookfield, Mass., Jan. 31, 1814; married Sarah Jane Buxton. He died 1862. They had:

- 446 I Amos, born April 7, 1838; married Mary J. Parker. Living in Worcester, 1889.
- II Warren R., born June 6, 1843; married Dec. 8, 1863, Ellen Adelia Hammond. They had an only child, George Warren, born Jan. 7, 1865; died early.
- III Sarah Frances, born April 14, 1841; died 1852.
- IV Jennie M., born Aug. 13, 1845; married Frank Morse.

295. Nathaniel⁸ Upham (Washington⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), born Sept., 1832; married March 10, 1864, Betsey D. Lombard; she died March 27, 1880. They had:

- I Enos N., born Dec. 19, 1866; married Dec. 10, 1866, Addie L. Beckwith.
- II Erving, born March 10, 1868.
- III Fannie, born April 9, 1872.

(Page 320).

296. Freedom Nichols⁸ Upham (Hiram⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brookfield, Mass., born there Sept. 29, 1827; married April 30, 1851, Mary C. Morgan. He served in Co. K, 34th Mass. regiment, during the war of the Rebellion, enlisted July 31, 1862, discharged at Richmond, Va., June 16, 1865, and was in nine general engagements; he was in the last charge at Appomattox, when Lee surrendered, April 9, 1865. They had:

- I Louisa A., born May 17, 1853; married Dec. 4, 1873, Judson L. Carpenter, of Wethersfield, Conn. She was matron of the State prison.
- 447 II Frederick A., born Nov. 11, 1854, in Brookfield; married Sarah Frances Hyland. Living at Eastford, Conn., 1889.
- III A daughter, born Oct. 3, and died Oct. 7, 1858.

IV Robert E., born Feb. 12, 1867; died March 2, 1867.

297. Henry⁸ Upham (Jabez⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born Dec. 24, 1799, in North Brookfield, Mass.; married (1) Maria, only daughter of Gideon Snow, of Boston, in 1827, who died March 8, 1832; married (2) Rebecca W. (Means) Appleton, widow of his former partner, Robert Appleton; she died June 21, 1859; married (3) Mary L. (McCulloch) Mayer, widow of Henry C. Mayer, of Baltimore. Henry Upham was graduated at Harvard College 1819, and studied law in Worcester, but never practiced it. He, with his uncle, Phineas Upham, for a while and subsequently, was associated with the late George Searle, of Boston, in the agency of the Nashua and other manufacturing companies. In 1842 the firm became Upham, Tucker & Co., and afterward Upham, Appleton & Co. He retired from business Dec. 30, 1870. An obituary notice in a Boston paper said of him: "He was successful in whatever he undertook, except in 1836, when his firm failed to meet their engagements. Though at once released by their creditors, Mr. Upham labored for twenty-five years after that to make good his share of the deficiency, and he succeeded. He was a man of considerable talent, and of agreeable manners." He visited Europe in 1852, and again in 1865. He purchased his place in Brookline from Hon. William Appleton, in 1860. He was a member of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, in Boston, and afterward of St. Paul's Church in Brookline. He died April 25, 1875. His remains were buried at Mount Auburn Cemetery, tomb 578. He had by wife Rebecca:

- I Henry, born April 27, 1856, at Longwood, near Boston; he grad. at Harvard, 1877; died about 1881.

(Page 321)

- II Susan, born June 18, 1859, at Longwood. Besides his own children, he had four step-children, two the children of each of his last two wives, as follows:
 - 1 Frances Elizabeth Appleton; married Charles C. Jackson, of Hereford street, Boston.
 - 2 Mary Aiken Appleton; married George F. Schumann, of Bremen, Germany.
 - 3 Henry C. Mayer, a minister in New York, 1879.
 - 4 Mary A. Mayer; married Dr. J. S. Copeley Greene, of Dartmouth street, Boston.

298. George Baxter⁸ Upham (George Baxter⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newark, Ohio, born June 18, 1807, in Claremont, N. H.; married Oct. 10, 1838, Margaret Frances Ewing, of Hebron, Ohio, born Jan. 17, 1818, in Putnam, Ohio. In his earlier life he lived in Hebron and Massillon, Ohio, and was in the dry-goods business, but for the last thirty-one years of his life he lived in Newark. He died in Newark, May 30, 1864, having retired from business some years before. They had:

- I George Baxter, born Oct. 15, 1839, at Hebron, Ohio; he was educated at the Kentucky Military Institute, and was a first lieutenant in service during the War of the Rebellion; he died Feb. 6, 1862, at Sedalia, Mo., of congestion of the brain; unnm.
- II Charles Jarvis, born Aug. 29, 1842, in Hebron; married March 18, 1867, and was in the boot and shoe business; he died Jan. 30, 1869, of consumption; they had: Charles Jarvis, born Jan. 29, 1868, who was living with his mother at Columbus,

Ohio, 1880.

- 448 III James Edward Jarvis, born May 3, 1846, in Hebron; married Bella Sampson; living in Newark, 1888.

299. Jabez Baxter⁸ Upham (George Baxter⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of New York, N. Y., born in Claremont, N. H., May 13, 1820; married Oct. 31, 1848, Catherine Choate, dau. of Hon. Joseph Bell, a lawyer of Haverhill, N. H. She died in New York, Jan. 11, 1889. He was prepared for college at Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H.; graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., 1842, and at Harvard Medical School in Boston, 1846; continued the study of medicine in London, Dublin and Paris. He began the practice of medicine in Boston in 1847; was assistant physician at the hospitals in South Boston; and at Deer Island,

(Page 322)

in Boston harbor. During the War of the Rebellion he was surgeon in charge of Stanley General Hospital, 18th Army Corps, at Newbern, N. C, 1862 and 1863. After the war he was physician to the city hospital at Boston, from 1865 to 1869, inclusive; and afterward consulting physician and surgeon at the same hospital, from 1870 to 1876. Author of "Typhus Fever in Great Britain; Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis; Acoustics, as applied to Architecture," and of divers reports upon public school education, and of "Music, as a Part of Public School Teaching," etc. In 1889 he was living in New York, vice-president of the Silver Springs, Osceola and Gulf railroad; offices 56 Wall and 59 Pine streets. They had:

- I Helen.
- II Bessie, died.
- III Madeline Marshall.
- IV Katherine Bell.
- V Mary Duncan.
- VI Fannie, died.
- VII Robert Baxter, asst. treas. Hastings Pavement Co., 1890, office 140 Pearl street. New York.
- VIII Richard Dana, grad. at Harvard, 1890.
- IX Rosamond.

300. James Phineas⁸ Upham (George Baxter⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Claremont, N. H., born there, Oct. 7, 1827; grad. Dartmouth College, 1850; married Nov. 5, 1851, at South Berwick, Me., Elizabeth Walker (dau. of Capt. Samuel Rice, formerly of Portsmouth, N. H.. and his wife, Ruth Foster Brewster), born Dec. 24, 1831; died April 11, 1876, at Claremont. He has always lived in Claremont, where he has a fine estate near the Connecticut river; proprietor of machine shops and foundry at Claremont; in 1869 organized the Sullivan Machine Company, and has since been president of that company. They had:

- 449 I James Duncan, born Nov. 7, 1853; married Katherine Deane; living at Brandon, Vt., 1890.
- 450 II George Baxter, born April 9, 1855; married Cornelia Alice Preston; living in Boston, 1890.
- II Ruth Brewster, born Feb. 24, 1858; living at Claremont, 1888.
- IV Samuel Rice, born Oct. 9, 1861; living at Providence, R. I., 1890; practicing medicine.
- V Elizabeth, born Sept. I, 1868; living at Claremont, 1888.

(Page 323)

301. Edward Buckminster⁸ Upham (George Baxter⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Massillon, Ohio; born in Claremont, N. H., Dec. 26, 1829; married Margaret Hursthall, of Massillon. They had:

- I George Baxter.
- II William Hursthall; died 1878.
- III Fannie.

302. George Phineas⁸ Upham (Phineas⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born there, Jan. 1, 1826; married Oct. 15, 1856, Sarah, the dau. of Hon. Peleg Sprague; she was born in Hallowell, Me., and was living in 1889. Her father was born in Duxbury, Mass., and practiced law in Hallowell in earlier life; he was representative in Congress from Maine, and afterward he was U. S. senator from that State. Later he was appointed judge of the United States District Court, and resided in Boston. His wife was Sarah Deming.

George P. Upham was graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1845, and at once entered the counting-room of the firm of Upham, Appleton & Co., Boston, commission merchants, and agents for the management and sale of the goods of several large cotton manufacturing establishments located at Nashua, N. H., Lowell and Lancaster, Mass., and other parts of New England. The partners in the firm were Mr. Henry Upham (cousin of George P. Upham, and who appears elsewhere in this book), Mr. Robert Appleton, and Mr. William W. Tucker. About one year later Mr. George P. Upham became also a partner in the firm. Upon the death of Mr. Appleton, in 1851, the firm name was changed to that of Upham, Tucker & Co. Mr. George P. Upham ceased to be a partner in this firm in 1856, withdrawing for the purpose of devoting himself entirely to the management of the extensive financial interests of his father, then quite an old man. After retiring from the firm, Mr. Upham retained a desk in the counting-room, and continued to retain the same in 1889. He has never held any political, municipal, or State office, but has filled his share of directorships, trusteeships, executorships, etc., and has always been recognized as one of the prominent business men of Boston. His residence is on Beacon street.

After the death of Mr. Henry Upham in 1875, and that of Mr. William W. Tucker in 1885, the name of the above firm was again changed to that of Dana, Tucker & Co., the present Mr. Tucker being the son of the late William W. Tucker. At the formation of the new firm in May, 1886, Mr. George P. Upham, Jr., whose name appears below, also became a member of the

(Page 324)

firm. This house is one of the few that has passed successfully through the various commercial crises of the past forty years. George P. Upham and wife Sarah had:

- I George Phineas, Jr., born Nov. 29, 1859, in Boston. He was graduated at Harvard University, in the class of 1881, and in 1886 became a member of the firm of Dana, Tucker & Co., Boston. He died, unm., Sunday, Sept. 6, 1891, after an illness of several years. His funeral took place on Thursday, Sept. 10, at Emanuel Church, Boston, the remains being taken to Mount Auburn for interment. The following obituary notice was published in the Boston *Daily Advertiser*:

"The death of this promising young man is not only a grief to his friends but also a matter of regret for the community in which he lived. He was of the best type of the young men who, born in independent circumstances, without the necessity of exertion, choose to take their share of the burdens of the world and to qualify themselves to worthily carry forward those labors which the present generation must soon relinquish. He did not allow himself to be tempted to idleness, but was a faithful student when in college and afterward a seeker of employment. He finally received an important business position, and while every thing looked bright before him, with an opportunity to show his abilities and high qualities, he was attacked by a fatal disease. He was especially high-minded and refined, and endeared by his amiable disposition to all who knew him. He was faithful, loyal, conscientious and sincere. Such a character can ill be spared, and it will long be followed by affectionate remembrance and esteem."

- II Charlotte, born March 6, 1864, in Boston; married Nov. 17, 1888, at Emanuel Church, Boston, Walter Cabot Baylies, of Taunton, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard College, 1884, and at once entered the office of the freight department of the Erie R. R. in New York. In the spring of 1889 he was appointed assistant general freight agent of that corporation.
-

Note. — Mr. George P. Upham says that his father and his grandfather were accustomed to write their names "Phinehas."

(Page 325)

303. Edward⁸ Upham (John Murray⁷, Joshua⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Loborough, County Frontenac, Canada, born July 5, 1820, in County Lennox, Ontario, Canada; married Sept. 3, 1847, at Watertown, N. Y., Phebe McGuinness, born in Jefferson Co., N. Y., Sept. 6, 1829. He was a magistrate, and in 1879 had a hotel in Loborough. They had:

- I Clinton E., born April 15, 1850, in Sydenham, Ontario, Canada; married in Chicago, Dec. 14, 1874, Caroline L. Buel, of Salem, Ohio. He served one year with the provincial troops in Canada, during Indian difficulties, and in 1880 was living in Chicago, in the employ of the Michigan Central R. R. Had no children.
- II William John, born about Feb., 1854. Living in Sydenham, 1879.
- III Rachael Ann, born Dec. 25, 1858.

304. John Murray⁸ Upham, Jr. (John Murray⁷, Joshua⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Kingston, Ontario Co., Canada, born Dec. 9, 1829, near Odessa, Ontario, Canada; married 1856, Jane Sweitzer, born 1837, and living at Amphior, Ontario, Canada, 1879. He was a woolen manufacturer, and died May 21, 1873. They had:

- I John Lorenzo, born in County Frontenac, Canada, and engaged in business at Amphior, Canada, 1879.
- II Josephine, æ. 17 in 1879.
- III Delia, æ. 15 in 1879.

305. William Phineas⁸ Upham (Charles⁷, Joshua⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newtonville, Mass., born Jan. 19, 1836, in Salem, Mass.; married Dec. 1, 1880, Cynthia B. Nourse, of Salem. He was graduated at Harvard, 1856; a lawyer, living at

Newtonville, 1889. They had:

- I Mary Wendell, born Oct. 2, 1881.
- II Elizabeth, born Sept. 25, 1886.

306. Oliver Wendell Holmes⁸ Upham (Charles⁷, Joshua⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born there, March 8, 1843; married Nov. 18, 1880, Caroline Ely Wilson, of New York. Mrs. Caroline E. Upham is the author of "Salem Witchcraft in Outline," published at Salem in 1889, a work which has attracted considerable attention. He was at one time a member of the Mass. Legislature. Living at Salem, 1889. They had:

- I Dorothy Quincy, born Dec. 31, 1881.
- II Charles Wentworth, born Jan. 16, 1883.

(Page 326)

307. Thomas⁸ Cutler (James⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Woodstock, N. B., and Boston, Mass., born Aug. 23, 1810, in Woodstock, N. B.; married in Woodstock, Aug. 7, 1836, Elizabeth Hay, born March 23, 1813. He was early engaged in lumbering in New Brunswick, was marshal of Woodstock from 1858 to 1864, also deputy sheriff of Carleton Co., during the same period. In 1879 he was living in Boston, in the employ of the Old Colony R. R. Co. They had:

- I Robert Hay, born Oct. 25, 1847, in Woodstock.
- II Mary Chandler, born Dec. 25, 1849, in Woodstock.

308. James Richard⁸ Upham (James⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Oakville, Ont., Can., born Oct. 6, 1811, in Woodstock, N. B.; married Dec. 25, 1837, Cornelia Gertrude, dau. of Judge B. C. Beardsley. In 1879 he was in the insurance business at Oakville. They had:

- I Helen Augusta, born Jan. 9, 1839.
- II Charles Morris, born Sept. 23, 1840.
- III George Homer, born March 18, 1849.

309. William⁸ Upham (James⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Woodstock, N. B., born there, Dec. 25, 1815; married Frances C. Smith. He was a farmer. They had:

- I Charles I., born Jan. 15, 1850, in Woodstock.
- II Frank E., born Feb. 12, 1854, in Woodstock. In 1879 he was living in Glendale, Beaver Head Co., Mont.
- III George W., born Feb. 28, 1862, in Woodstock.

310. George Bliss⁸ Upham (James⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Elk River, Minn., born Sept. 3, 1817, in Woodstock, N. B.; married Celia Spurr, Oct. 23, 1848. He was sheriff of Sherburne Co., Minn., and living at Elk River, 1888. They had:

- I Thompson Morris, born July 29, 1849; married Ella Nickerson, of Elk River, Jan.

- I, 1883.
- II James Edward Spurr, born Dec. 30, 1850; married Louisa Williams, of Minneapolis, Minn., April 21, 1879.
- III Alice Tupper, born March 9, 1852; married Sept. 1, 1874, Rev. George H. Davis, of St. Cloud, Minn.
- IV Anna Robinson, born April 11, 1854; died June 4, 1855.
- V Sarah Louise, born March 30, 1856; died Dec. 9, 1858.
- VI Mary Lizzie, born June 7, 1858; married Jan. 16, 1887, Dr. Charles Q. Scoboria, of Osakis, Minn.
- VII George Bliss, born Dec. 14, 1860.

(Page 327)

- VIII Celia Scovell, born March 4, 1863; married Jan. 1, 1884, Prof. W. F. F. Selleck, of Elk River.
- IX Charles Chandler, born Sept. 19, 1865.
- X Bertha Alma, born Jan. 1, 1868.
- XI Louisa Robertson, born April 21, 1870.

311. James Wellington⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Upham, Kings Co., N. B., born there April 8, 1814; married Jan. 16, 1838, by Rev. A. Wood, Priscilla J. Dykeman, born Oct. 9, 1818. He lived on the old homestead at Upham; and died there, Feb. 5, 1885,

One of the members of this family, in writing of its history, says: "The cause we do not know, but we have always felt there was a duty to perform in keeping the name of Upham unsullied; this feeling exists more strongly perhaps in ours than in most of the old loyalist families in New Brunswick, with whom we have been associated, though wealth or social distinction are not claimed. Some of our ancestors seem to have established the motto which has come down to us:

" 'If it is not in all mortals to command success.
We will do more; deserve it.' "

James W. Upham and wife, Priscilla, had (all born in Upham):

- I Phebe, born Nov. 26, 1838; died Jan. 18, 1839.
- II Charlotte A., born Dec. 12, 1839; married Oct. 31, 1860, Andrew Sherwood, of Upham.
- III Gilbert D., born Oct. 30, 1841; married Jan. 15, 1866, Martha Fowler. He was a farmer.
- IV Mary B., born Dec. 7, 1843; died Feb. 6, 1844.
- V Sarah A., born Dec. 22, 1844; married John Titus, of Hammond, Kings Co., Jan. 1, 1866.
- VI Charles W. J., born Oct. 3, 1847; married Leretta Morrison, of Sussex, Kings Co. He was one of the firm of McCausland, Upham & Co., leather manufacturers, Frederickton, N. B., in 1875.
- 451 VII William H., born Dec 21, 1849; married Elgeria Lyon. Living in Humboldt Co., Iowa, 1889.

- VIII James A., born April 6, 1852; died May 15, 1852.
- IX Louisa M. A., born Nov. 16, 1856; married David Kilpatrick, Oct. 12, 1886.
- 452 X Albert Hart, born Feb. 4, 1859; married (1) Ada L. Snyder, who died; married (2) Anna M. Frost. Living at Upham, 1889.
- XI George Fred., born Sept. 20, 1862. Living at Vancouver, B. C, 1889.
- XII Jannie, born Aug. 14, 1865.

(Page 328)

312. Jabez Edward⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dorchester, Westmoreland Co., N. B., born Nov. 17, 1815, in Upham, Kings Co, N. B.; married Mary Elizabeth Welden, at Dorchester, 1848. She died in Dorchester, Feb. 4, 1859. He died May 11, 1861. They had:

- I Andrew Welden, born June 4, 1849, in Harvey, Albert Co., N. B. Master mariner.
- II Kathren Sophia, born June 18, 1851; married William H. Neavis, of New York, 1876.
- III Charles Wentworth, born Feb. 15, 1853; married Eliza Fowler. He died at St. Helena, Nov., 1887. Master mariner.
- IV Fannie Louise, born Dec. 26, 1857, at Dorchester; married Charles Harding, of St. Johns.

313. Joshua Cutler⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Grand Falls, Victoria Co., N. B., born in Upham, Kings Co., N. B., Jan. 2, 1828; married Jan. 25, 1853, at Hampton Parish, Kings Co., (1) Sarah Elizabeth Waterbury, who died April 24, 1867; married (2) Aug. 15, 1868, Annie Cunningham, at Sussex Parish, Kings Co. In 1879 he was located about seven miles east of Grand Falls, on St. Johns river, where he was engaged in mercantile business, milling, manufacturing lumber and farming. He had by wife Sarah:

- I Annie Caroline, born March 14, 1854.
- II George Cutler, born March 4, 1857.
- III Sarah Susanna, born Aug. 20, 1858; died 1863.
- IV William H. D., born 1860; died 1863.
- V Walter Lee, born Sept. 1, 1862; died 1864.
- VI Susan Ellen, born Dec. 29, 1863.
- VII Sidney Herbert, died 1867.

By wife Annie:

- VIII Emma Albertie.
- IX Sarah Edith.
- X Nettie Darling.
- XI Arthur Everett.
- XII Henry Ketchum.
- XIII Maud Louise.

314. Nathaniel Hart⁸ Upham (Joshua⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Parsborow, N. S., born Jan. 12, 1833, in Upham, Kings Co., N. B.; married (1) Janie Jordan Roberts, in St. John, N. B., Nov. 17, 1857, who died Aug. 7, 1869; married (2) Sept. 15, 1870, Georgiana Godwin, in Portland, St. John Co., N. B. He was engaged in lumbering, etc., and

(Page 329)

lived in Portland, St. John Co., 1879. In 1889 he was living at Parsborow and was captain of a cavalry troop, composed of farmers, being called out for instruction by the government each year, the troop belonging to the 8th Princess Louise Huzzars. He had by wife Janie:

- I Cecelia Anna, born Sept. 12, 1858.
- II William Jordan, born Sept. 15, 1860.
- III Frances Caroline, born Dec. 25, 1862.
- IV Nathaniel Hart, born Feb. 18, 1864; died 1865.
- V Janie Jordan, born July, 1869, died 1871.

By wife Georgiana:

- VI John Aubry, born July 15, 1871.
- VII Bessie Gordon, born July 10, 1874.
- VIII George McKeene, born Sept. 9, 1879; died young.

315. Edward Richardson⁸ Upham (Edward E.⁷, James⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of New York, N. Y., born Oct. 29, 1839, in Montgomery, Vt.; married Georgianna Small, Feb. 19, 1870. He is of the firm of Richardson & Upham, stove dealers, 129 Broad street. New York. They had:

- I Paul Richardson, born Dec. 22, 1870; died June 16, 1871.
- II Julia Richardson, born May 2, 1872.
- III Annie Hanford, born Jan. 20, 1874.

316. John⁸ Upham (Amos⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born there, Nov. 4, 1807; married Elizabeth Vining, Sept. 15, 1834. He was a shoe manufacturer. The Wyman Record says of him: " Said to have been the only Upham voter remaining at Malden from 1853 to 1869. His ancestor, John Upham, was the only voter in Malden of the same name 200 years before." They had:

- I Elizabeth, born 1835; married Charles Whittemore, 1859.
- II Otis, born 1836; married Mary A. Johnson, 1859.
- III Mary Jane, born 1838; married John Pickering, 1859.
- IV John L., born 1839.
- V Webster, born 1844.
- VI Sarah, born 1846.
- VII Lydia, born 1849.
- VIII Matilda, born 1850.
- IX Ellen A., born 1852.
- X George O., born 1855.

(One account says there was also Hiram in this family.)

(Page 330)

317. Frederick⁸ Upham (Samuel S.⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Fairhaven, Mass., born Oct. 4, 1799, in that part of Malden which has since become Melrose, Mass.; married Deborah Bourne, born Oct. 24, 1797, a lineal descendant of the Rev. Richard

Bourne, of Sandwich, Mass., one of the most celebrated of the Puritan clergy. Frederick Upham left his native town at the age of 20, became a Methodist clergyman and D. D., all his ministry being in New England. On his 89th birthday, Oct. 4, 1888, he preached a sermon, having been at that time 68 years in the ministry. He led a very active life, and at one time declined what was probably an opportunity of entering Congress, for the reason that he considered politics inconsistent with his profession as a minister. Besides preaching at Fairhaven for many years, he had also preached at Dorchester, Providence, and other places.

The Boston *Journal* of Oct. 5, 1889, contained the following notice of Dr. Upham:

"REV. DR. FREDERICK UPHAM,
The Nestor of the M. E. Church, Celebrates His Ninetieth Birthday.

"The nestor of the New England Southern Conference of the Methodist denomination, the Rev. Dr. Frederick Upham, of Fairhaven, celebrated his 90th birthday yesterday, after a service of nearly 70 years in the ministry, 63 consecutive years having been in effective relations with this conference. The venerable clergyman received his first appointment in 1821, which was to the pastorate of Scituate. Subsequently he served successively in Sandwich, Martha's Vineyard, Falmouth, New Bedford, Newport and almost all the stations in the Southern New England Conference. Dr. Upham is a native of Melrose, Mass. For 11 years, from 1837 to 1847, he was presiding elder. He has been a member of four General Conferences — 1832, 1840, 1844, 1872 — and was honored with the degree of D. D. in 1855 by what is now De Pauw University. At the General Conference of 1832, which was held in Philadelphia, he met Bishop McKendree, who was elected to the Episcopate in 1808, and was the second bishop after Asbury. So far as can be learned there is now but one other living member of that General Conference. He was granted superannuated relations in 1883, because of impaired health. His general health now, however, is very good, and his mind bright and active. He is the father of Prof. Samuel F. Upham of the Drew Theological Seminary at Madison, N.J. The venerable clergyman has not

(Page 331)

wholly relinquished ministerial duties, and frequently displays his old-time vigor in prayer and preaching. Yesterday he received the felicitations of numerous friends at his Fairhaven home."

He died March 20, 1891, as shown by the following obituary notice:

"THE REV. FREDERICK UPHAM.

Boston, *March 20* (Special).— The Rev. Frederick Upham, probably the oldest Methodist clergyman in America, died at his home in Fairhaven this morning. He was born in Melrose, Mass., on Oct. 4, 1799. At the age of 21 he began to preach in the Scituate Circuit as junior preacher. That circuit included all the towns from Plymouth to Dorchester, and he traveled over it once each month. He was stationed in New Bedford in 1825, 1853, 1854, 1871 and 1872. He was also stationed at different times at Sandwich, Bristol, Provincetown, Fall River, Newport, Providence, Taunton and Fairhaven. From 1837 to 1847 he was presiding elder. He was a member of the General Conferences held in 1832, 1840, 1844 and 1872. In 1865 he received the degree of D. D. from the institution now called De Pauw University. He retired from active work in 1883 because of physical infirmity. He leaves a son — the Rev. Dr. S. F. Upham,

professor of practical theology in Drew Theological Seminary — and two grandsons — the Rev. Frederick Upham, Jr., of the New England Conference, and the Rev. Frank Upham, of the New York East Conference. The public funeral services will be held at the Methodist Church, Fairhaven, on Monday, March 23, at 1 o'clock. Among the prominent clergymen expected to be present are the Rev. Dr. S. M. Buckley, of New York; the Rev. Dr. Ela, of Boston; the Rev. Walter Ela, presiding elder of the New Bedford district, and the Rev. Dr. Talbot, of Providence." They had:

- 453 I Samuel Foster, born May 19, 1834, in Duxbury, Mass.; married Lucy Graves Smith. He grad. at Wesleyan University, was a Methodist clergyman, and D. D. prof, at Drew Theological Seminary, Madison, N. J., 1888.

318. Freeman⁸ Upham (Samuel S.⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born Dec. 7, 1811, in that part of Malden which has since become a part of Melrose; married (1) Abaline Sprague, born March, 1812, in North Malden, she died Sept. 20,

(Page 332)

1870; married (2) Sarah J. Brown, of New Bedford, born Jan. 4, 1840. He was in the boot and shoe business. He had by wife Abaline:

- 454 I Osgood Wright, born May 2, 1835, in Melrose; married Annie Pamela Dyer. Living in Keene, N. H., 1889.
 II Abby Jane, born 1836; died Aug. 10, 1844.
 III Eveline, born 1837; died Aug. 28, 1844.
 IV Charles Freeman, born 1840; died Oct. 9, 1871, unm.
 V Frank Edwin, born 1847; married 1870, Clara Hudson, of Melrose. They had Walter, born 1872.
 VI Alice Janette, born 1854; died infant.

By wife Sarah:

- VII Janette L., born 1874.
 VIII Gertrude S., born 1877.

319. Eri⁸ Upham (Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, Sept. 7, 1813; married Dec. 28, 1841, Hannah Elmira Harris, of Saugus. They had:

- I Elmira Octavia, born March 30, 1843; married James L. Fernald, of Melrose, Jan. 13, 1865.
 II Charles Eri, born Dec. 27, 1844, died Jan. 1, 1845.
 455 III Thomas Norris, born Jan. 30, 1846; married Vasti Woodis, of Wakefield, and lived in Melrose.
 IV Sarah A. Velutia, born Sept. 16, 1847; married George Henry Loring, of Melrose, Nov. 2, 1870.
 456 V Asa Eugene, born Sept. 6, 1849; married Sarah W. Tileston, and lived in Melrose.
 457 VI Arthur L., born June 18, 1853; married Marietta Rowe, and lived in Melrose.
 VII Julia L., born April 20, 1856.
 VIII Susan L., born Dec. 27, 1864; married Charles E. Furneaux, of Melrose, Nov. 9,

1882.

320. Orne⁸ Upham (Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., Upham street, born Sept. 25, 1820; married Dec. 28, 1853, Mary E. Norris, dau. of Henry A. Norris, formerly of Monmouth, Me. (Henry A. Norris died at the residence of his son-in-law, at the age of 85, and had lived in Melrose about forty years. He was for many years one of its most influential citizens, and aided greatly in its development, at one time owning a great deal of real estate; a section of the town at the Highlands is called Norrisville, on account of the many improvements he made there. He was always prominent in public matters and held several offices at Melrose. He was interested in the enlistment of the soldiers from Melrose for the war

(Page 333)

of the Rebellion, and served on the citizens' committee for that purpose. He was one of the earliest members of the Wyoming Lodge, F. and A. M., and also a member of the Waverly Royal Arch Chapter. At his death, besides Mrs. Upham, he left four married daughters. Orne Upham is living in the "old Upham house," which was the home of the third Phineas, and has continued in this particular branch of the family until the present day. A description of the house, by Mary Elizabeth Upham, daughter of Orne, with a photogravure of the same, is shown in the earlier pages of this book.) Orne Upham and wife, Mary E. Norris, had:

- I Henry Chandler, born Oct. 17, 1854; died Nov. 6, 1860.
- 458 II Walter Sumner, born July 14, 1856; married H. Emma Fuller, and lived in San Francisco, Cal.
- III Helen Louise, born Jan. 24, 1858; died Oct. 13, 1860.
- IV Mary Elizabeth, born Sept. 27, 1861.
- V Esther Norris, born Jan. 27, 1867.
- VI Eliza Temple, born June 7, 1873.

321. Benjamin R.⁸ Upham (Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born April 5, 1823; married June 17, 1849, Rachel E. Farnsworth, dau. of William, of Melrose. They had:

- 459 I William Henry Winthrop, born Nov. 30, 1850; married Josephine E. Sturges, and lived in Melrose.
- II Frank Richardson, born Dec. 18, 1852; married Feb. 12, 1874, Florence Vialle, dau. of David, of Boston. No children in 1890.
- III Emma Louise, born June 26, 1855; married April 4, 1877, James Rendall, of Monkleigh, Eng.
- IV Annie Mary, born Jan. 30, 1858; died in infancy.
- V Caroline Farnsworth, born Sept. 18, 1865; died May 4, 1874.

322. Phineas⁸ Upham (Phineas⁷, Phineas⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born Oct. 13, 1795; married (1) Mary Crosby, March 24, 1834; she died June 6, 1838; married (2) Feb. 9, 1850, Mrs. Sally (Crosby) Elliott, sister to his first wife. She died March 25, 1880. He died April 16, 1863. They had:

- 460 I Phineas C, born Feb. 2, 1835; married Nellie Stevens.

323. Isaac⁸ Upham (Phineas⁷, Phineas⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born Feb. 19, 1802, at Amherst; married Martha J. Carter, July 5, 1834. They

(Page 334)

lived on the original homestead, at Amherst. He died April 17, 1869. They had:

- I Martha J., born July 8, 1835; married Francis Shaw, April 26, 1853. She died April 25, 1854.
- II Henry J., born May 7, 1837; married Myra E. Upton, May 15, 1860, born Oct. 8, 1837. They were living in Manchester, N. H., 1888. They had William H., born Feb. 18, 1861.

324. Amos⁸ Upham (Amos⁷, Phineas⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Lowell, Mass., born in Amherst, N. H., Nov. 16, 1799; married (by Rev. Mr. Moore, of Greenfield, N. H.) 1826, (1) Fanny Clark, born Oct. 28, 1804, died May 30, 1841; married (2) Jan. 17, 1848, Sarah F. Moulton, of Lowell, born July 27, 1813. He died at Lowell, Feb. 11, 1869. He had by wife, Fanny:

- I Cornelia Caroline, born Dec. 29, 1827; died Oct. 22, 1844.
- II George Gardner, born Nov. 14, 1829.
- III Charles Aiken, born Oct. 30, 1831.
- IV Frederick Leighton, born Sept. 2, 1833; died Oct. 5, 1853.
- V Martha Jane, born Jan. 26, 1835; died Nov. 25, 1837.
- VI Mary Ellen, born May 16, 1837; died Nov. 18, 1861.
- VII Henry Harrison, born May 4, 1841; died July 30, 1841.

325. Ezra Abbott⁸ Upham (Ezra⁷, Ezra⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chelmsford, Mass., born Oct. 18, 1813; married Alvira Morse, born in Vermont, about 1816. They had:

- I Almira Ann, born 1837; married J. A. Chamberlin. Lived at Cedar Rapids, Iowa.
- II Harriet Ann, born 1838; m Pierce, of St. Paul, Minn.
- III Ezra A., born 1841; married Lucy C. Upham, of Lowell. They had Rose M., born 1869.
- IV Edward E., born 1843; married 1871 (1) Rose Stover, of Arlington, Mass.; married (2) Lois A. Thing, of Shapleigh, Me. They had Lois Alice, born 1878, at Arlington.
- V Franklin M., born 1846; married Mary A. Lawrence, of Arlington. In 1879 he was living in Minneapolis, Minn. (F. M. Upham & Co., No. 11 First street.) They had: Louisa Addie, born 1874; Mary Lawrence, born 1875.
- VI Laura J., born 1848; married Phineas Bond, of Chelmsford.
- VII Jennie E., born 1851. Lived in Arlington.

(Page 335)

326. Clement⁸ Upham (Ezra⁷, Ezra⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chelmsford, Mass., born Jan. 20, 1816; married Almira W. Berry, May, 1842. They had:

- I Malintha Lazelle, born June 28, 1844; married Frank F. Abbott, Nov. 29, 1866. They had:
 - A William Filmore Abbott, born Feb. 27, 1870.
 - B Royal Clement Abbott, born Sept. 26, 1872.
 - C Anna Almira Abbott, born Aug. 7, 1877; died Aug., 1877, in Lowell.
- II Luther Clement, born Nov. 8, 1848; married Ella M. Putney, Sept. 5, 1872. They had George Willoughby, born Feb. 1, 1874, in Chelmsford.
- III George Howard, born July 5, 1853; died April 16, 1861.
- IV Julia Etta, born April 25, 1856; married Fred. G. McGregor, Jan. 14, 1877. They had Edward Lorenzo McGregor, born June 18, 1878, died æ. 4 days; and a child born Nov. 7, 1879, in Lowell.
- V Clara Matilda, born July 15, 1860.

327. Jacob Burnap⁸ Upham (Jacob⁷, Jacob⁶, Jacob⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born there, Jan. 4, 1824; married (1) Mary E. Chapin, Aug. 31, 1871, born May 12, 1835, died Nov. 11, 1874; married (2) Sarah F. Converse, Nov. 4, 1875, born Sept. 15, 1845. He was living on the old homestead at Amherst, 1889. He had by wife Mary:

- I Mary Bertha, born Aug. 15, 1872.
- II Earnest Jacob, born July 17, 1874; died Aug. 15, 1875.
- III Charles Jacob, born Aug. 16, 1876.

328. John Henry⁸ Upham (Jacob⁷, Jacob⁶, Jacob⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born there, Nov. 21, 1835; married Catherine E. Colburn, of Merrimack, N. H., April 22, 1862. He was a farmer, living at Amherst, 1889. They had (all born at Amherst):

- I Charles Henry, born March 27, 1863.
- II George Foster, born Sept. 21, 1865.
- III Osgood Fifield, born July 29, 1869.

329. George Williams⁸ Upham (Jacob⁷, Jacob⁶, Jacob⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nashua, N. H., born April 23, 1842, in Amherst, N. H.; married Sarah A. Buss, of Temple, N. H., May 2, 1867, born Oct. 6, 1844, died April 12, 1883. He was a farmer at Amherst, and for

(Page 336)

the last ten years of his life in mercantile business at Nashua. He died of consumption at Nashua, Feb. 12, 1883. They had:

- I Edmund Warren, born March 18, 1868.
- II Herbert George, born Feb. 4, 1874.

330. Darwin Bissel⁸ Upham (Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Jefferson and Franklin Cos., N. Y., born Feb. 20, 1813, in Plattsburg, N. Y.; married Aug. 4, 1833, at Rodman, N. Y., Lucina Parsons, born Sept. 21, 1811, in Somers, Conn., at Chicago, Ill., died Nov. 11, 1879. He died at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, April 21, 1863. They had:

- 461 I Edward Wallace, born May 30, 1834; married Mary Jane Whitney, and lived at

- Waukegan, Ill.
- 462 II Charles Duane, born Aug. 13, 1836; married Mary Dillon, and lived at Colfax, Iowa.
- 463 III James Smith, born Sept. 24, 1838; married Mrs. Lavina (Matterson) Pratt, and lived at Girard, Kans.
- IV Alzada, born Feb. 22, 1841; married Sept. 5, 1857, Edward Earned Lamb, of Chicago.
- V Franklin Benjamin, born Feb. 20, 1843.

331. Edward⁸ Upham (Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Marshall, Michigan, born Sept. 2, 1818; married at Chateaugay, N. Y., April 2, 1842, Harriet Ketchum. They had:

- I Lucy, born 1842.
- II Cornelia, born 1844.
- III Lila, born 1846.
- 464 IV Wilbur, born Jan. 3, 1847; married Kate D, Shaw, and lived in Marshall.
- 465 V Charles, born Aug. 16, 1849; married Mary Depul, and lived in Marshall.

332. William⁸ Upham (David⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Nantucket, Mass., born there, Oct. 2, 1808; married Margaret Gardner Folger, Oct. 3, 1831, born Feb. 16, 1811. He was captain of the ship *Gazelle*, and in 1852 sailed for the South Pacific Ocean, having with him his wife and son. He died of consumption, while on this voyage, at Marquesas Islands, March 12, 1855. They had:

- I Delia Maria, born Sept. 29, 1835, at Nantucket. Living in Boston, 1879.
- II William Folger, born Oct. 26, 1839, at Nantucket; died April 14, 1850.

(Page 337)

- III Henry Macy, born March 23, 1844, at Nantucket; married in Boston, Feb. 24, 1870, Grace LeBaron, dau. of John G. and Jane E. Locke. He went on a voyage to the South Pacific Ocean, in 1852, during which his father died, as above, and he returned with his mother to Nantucket, June 27, 1855. At school until Oct., 1859, then went to Claremont, N. H., where he was apprenticed in the book and stationery business, and continued three years. May, 1864, went to Boston. Oct., 1864, entered the U. S. Navy, as mate; served on the *Savannah*, *Suwannee*, *Massachusetts*, *Meridita*, *Muscoota* and *Clematis*, being most of the time in the Gulf Squadron. Honorably discharged Aug. 31, 1866, "with thanks of the Department." Was employed as a clerk in the bookstore of E. P. Dalton & Co., afterward A. Williams & Co., Boston, until Feb., 1873, when he became a partner in the firm, which later became the firm of Cupples, Upham & Co. Later he became one of the firm of Damrell & Upham, "Old Corner Book-store," corner of School and Washington streets.

333. John⁸ Upham (John⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Jonathan⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Silver City, Idaho, born Sept. 24, 1813, in London, Eng.; married 1832, (1) ----, at Nantes, in France; married (2) 1846, Harriet Ann Bachelder, in Gardner, Me. He was living at Grass Valley, Cal., at one time. They had:

- I Thomas, died young.
- II David. He was married and lived at New Sharon, Me., 1879, — no children.
- III Delia Ann. She was living at New Sharon, 1879; her dau. married (1) Aaron Tallman, of Industry, Me., 1853, who died 1868, and she married (2) 1873, William Coglan, and was living at Industry, 1879.
- IV A child, of second wife, died in Maine, in infancy.

334. Horace Sprague⁸ Upham (John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Exeter, Me., born April 25, 1801; married Sept. 26, 1828, Deborah Jacobs, of Royalston, Mass., born March 10, 1803, died Oct. 15, 1847. He died Oct. 11, 1841. They had:

- 466 I Joseph B., born April 11, 1832; married Priscilla Hyde. Lived in Bath, N. Y.

(Page 338)

335 John Milton⁸ Upham (John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of South Royalston, Mass., born Oct. 9, 1803; married April 19, 1826, Matilda Blood, born March 22, 1808. He died March 12, 1886. They had:

- I Martha Caroline, born Jan. 17, 1827; married L. C. Lyman, Nov. 26, 1846.
- II Mary Matilda, born Nov. 28, 1828; married C. H. Day, 1848.
- III Olive Almeda, born April 6, 1831; married L. F. Buffum, Aug. 24, 1851. She died April 25, 1857.
- IV Charles Milton, born June 21, 1834. He was captain of Co. A, 58th Mass. Vols., and was killed at the battle of Cold Harbor, Va., June 3, 1864.
- V Lorenzo Maynard, born Jan. 24, 1838. He was twice married, and had Mary M. and Lena. Lived in Hinsdale, N. H.
- VI Daniel Webster, born Oct. 21, 1839; died Oct. 31, 1859.

336. Joseph Emerson⁸ Upham (John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Templeton and Athol, Mass., born Dec. 9, 1815; married May 1, 1844, Susan P. Newton, born Aug. 22, 1822. He died July 22, 1875. They had:

- I Alice A., born Feb. 13, 1846; married Sept. 11, 1866, Theophilus P. Perley, of West Gardner, Mass. They had Carrie Frances, born July 20, 1869.
- II Henry Lauriston, born Feb. 25, 1848; grad. Harvard Dental School, 1886, D. M. D. (doctor dental medicine); instructor in Harvard Dental School. Living in Boston, unm., in 1891.
- III Frances E., born March 27, 1854; married Elzey T. Osgood, Dec. 25, 1880, of Del Rio, Texas.
- IV Susan Maria, born Aug. 16, 1859; married Leon F. Chamecin, April, 1883.
- V Mabel G., born Oct. 24, 1866; died Oct. 25, 1867.

337. Daniel Winthrop⁸ Upham (John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹) born Dec. 22, 1817; married Aug. 19, 1840, Mehitabel E. Clark, of Royalston, Mass. He died July 11, 1851. They had:

- I Susan Baker, born Sept. 10, 1844; married Sept. 12, 1871, Charles Watson

Bowker, of Worcester, Mass.

II Elmira Jane, born March 2, 1849.

338. Samuel Baker⁸ Upham (John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹) of Watertown, N. Y., born Sept. 28, 1819, in Templeton, Mass.; married June 24, 1847,

(Page 339)

Mary Allen Sawyer, born Nov. 8, 1824, in Schoharie, N. Y. His father died when he was 7 years old, and at the age of 10 he went to Watertown to live with his aunt Rebecca, the wife of Job Sawyer; lived on the farm until 18 years old, after which was clerk in a store 5 years. From 1843 to 1854 was partner in a mercantile house. In 1856 was elected cashier of a bank at Watertown, since the Third National Bank, in which position he continued until his death. Samuel Baker Upham died at Watertown, May 10, 1892. The following obituary notice was published in the Watertown *Times* of May 11:

"DEATH OF S. B. UPHAM.

"Between the hours of 10 and 11 o'clock last night, at the family residence. No. 23 Clinton street, Samuel B. Upham, the much- respected citizen and well-known banker, passed quietly away at the age of 72 years. He had been in poor health for a long time, and since October last has been afflicted with illness that gradually grew worse until the end. Death has not been unexpected for several weeks past. Its cause was kidney trouble.

"Samuel B. Upham was a native of New England, but a resident for much the greater part of his life in this county. He was born at Templeton, Mass., Sept. 28, 1819, his father being John Upham, of Templeton. His mother's maiden name was Susan Baker. His father died when he had attained his eighth year, and in 1828, a year later, he came to Watertown Center to reside with his uncle, Job Sawyer, a farmer. There he lived until his eighteenth year, when he removed to Rodman and accepted a position as clerk in the general store of Moffatt & Hanford, which he held until he came to Watertown. In 1844 he left Rodman and engaged in the dry goods business with Mr. O. C. Utley, in the store now occupied by F. R. Lamon, this city, and he remained there until 1854, when failing health obliged him to retire. In 1857 he was appointed cashier of the National Union Bank, which place of trust he held at the time of his death.

"The deceased was a member of the Presbyterian church many years. He was at one time a director of the C, W. & S. H. R. R. Co., and at the time of his death he occupied the position of vice- president of the Jefferson County Savings Bank, of which institution for many years he has been a trustee. Though a strong believer in the principles of the Republican party, Mr. Upham never accepted nor sought public office. He was an able financier, a trustworthy, confidence-inspiring cashier, and his death is a loss to the community and to the banking institution with which he was connected, as well as a grievous affliction and a loss which nothing can replace to a devoted wife and family.

(Page 340)

"Mr. Upham, in June, 1847, married Miss Mary Allen Lawyer, of Schoharie. From the union there were seven children, all but one of whom survive him. They are: Addison L., Charles O. and Samuel A. Upham, Mrs. John Sterling, and Misses Annie R. and Lizzie A. Upham, all of this

city.

"The funeral will occur Friday, at 4 p. m., from the family residence. The interment will take place at Brookside." They had:

- I Addison Sawyer, born April 25, 1849; married June 25, 1885, Elizabeth S. Swift. Living in Watertown, 1889.
- II Charles O., born May 30, 1851.
- III Mary Goodyear, born Sept. 14, 1852; married Jan. 17, 1889, John Sterling.
- IV Anna R., born Jan. 14, 1857.
- V Lizzie Allen, born Jan. 1, 1859.
- VI Samuel Allen, born March 9, 1867.

339. Joshua Nelson⁸ Upham (John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹) of Templeton and Hudson, Mass., born Aug. 5, 1822; married Dec. 17, 1846, Nancy Chace Clark, born May 14, 1823. They had:

- I S. Jennie, born Sept. 16, 1854; married Nov. 3, 1881, Charles E. Slocomb, Jr.
- II Cynthia Augusta, born May 7, 1858; married Aug. 23, 1880, William H. Greenwood.

340. George Baylies⁸ Upham (Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Leicester, Mass., and Nicolaus, Cal., born 1810; married Oct. 12, 1875, Annie C. Phillips, of Saratoga, N. Y. He died Nov. 22, 1881. She died in 1883.

He was in mercantile business at Nicolaus, from about 1850 to 1863, where he also held the office of justice of the peace, and was known as Judge Upham. He was highly respected and esteemed by the community where he lived in California. After leaving California he returned to his old home in Leicester, and lived in the old brick house which had been his father's. He had literary and antiquarian tastes, and was fond of old things; the old brass plate with his father's name was retained on the door of the house at Leicester. They had:

- I Lena Phillips, born June, 1877.

341. Jefferson Holland⁸ Upham (Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass.,

(Page 341)

born Nov. 19, 1800; married Nancy W. Fernald, of Bangor, Me., — published Jan. 10, 1825. He died in New York, of yellow fever, Aug., 1856. They had:

- I Elizabeth Ann.
- II Sarah.
- III Stephen.
- VI Hepsey.

342. Willard⁸ Upham (Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Fitzwilliam, N. H., born Jan. 29, 1806; married Aug. 15, 1840, Sophronia Sherman, of Lynn, Mass., born Aug. 25, 1809; died Feb. 13, 1886. He died June 23, 1861. They had:

- I Lucretia Ann, born March 19, 1841; married Oct. 20, 1864, at Keene, N. H., Silas L. Heywood. She died June 13, 1865.
- 467 II Otis King, born Sept. 17, 1843; married Ellen Howe, and lived in Berlin, Mass.
- 468 III Alden Choate, born April 17, 1847; married (1) Cyrenia Johnson, and (2) Mary Armstrong. Lived in Le Roy, N. Y.
- 469 IV Stephen Willard, born Jan. 7, 1850; married Lucia Ann Savage. Lived at Fitzwilliam.

343. Benjamin Ward⁸ Upham (Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Royalston, Mass., born Oct. 29, 1809; married (1) Olive Bartlett, April 21, 1839, born Oct. 24, 1809; died July 30, 1851; married (2) Nov. 23, 1852, Phebe, dau. of Solomon and Phebe (Kimball) Tenney, born Aug. 3, 1827, died Sept. 5, 1861; married (3) Lucy N. French, Jan. 6, 1863, who was born Jan. 1, 1823. He was living in 1889. He had by wife Olive:

- I Rosalia M., born April 16, 1842; died June 16, 1848.
- II Lucy Annette, born Sept. 18, 1846; died Aug. 20, 1862.
- 470 III Elmer Benjamin, born Jan. 12, 1850; married Lydia Ida Gerry. Lived in Athol, Mass.

By wife Phebe:

- 471 IV Arthur Aquila, born Oct. 1, 1853; married Mary F. Woods, professor in State Normal School, at Whitewater, Wisconsin.

344. John Allen⁸ Upham (Allen⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Stowe, Vt., and Le Sauk, Minn., born in Weston, Vt, Dec. 22, 1803; married May 27, 1827, (1) Mary E. Kelsey, dau. of Nathan, of Stowe, she died at Stowe, 1831; married (2) Feb.,

(Page 342)

1832, Ursula A. Whipple, dau. of Dea. Moses, of Stowe. John A. Upham was justice of the peace at Le Sauk 15 years, also chairman of the board of supervisors, town treasurer, etc. He died in St. Paul, Minn., Jan. 12, 1883. He had by wife Mary:

- I John Allen, born July 28, 1828; married Alzira A. Luce; no children.
- II Mary Eunice, born July 29, 1830; married James Brown, of Clearwater, Minn.

By wife Ursula:

- 472 III Albert Tyler, born Nov. 20, 1832, at Sheldon, Vt; married Lucie M. Johnson. Lived in St. Paul, Minn.
- IV Amanda Adaline, born March 22, 1836; married Geo. W. Smitten, of Stearns Co., Minn.
- V Louisa A., born Aug., 1848; died 1852.
- VI Ellen Thedora, born July 25, 1854; died Nov. 26, 1873.

345. Moses Allen⁸ Upham (Jabez Upham — not identified, who married Hannah⁷ Upham, who descended through: Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Troy, N. Y., born there, June 9, 1820; married Aug. 13, 1841, (1) Mary Midforth, born in England, died Aug. 30, 1845; married (2) Oct. 23, 1846, Mary Louisa Remmy. He died in Troy,

Feb. 24, 1890. At his death the following obituary notice was published in a Troy paper:

"Moses A. Upham died this morning at his residence. No. 194 First street. Mr. Upham was born in Troy in 1820, and always lived in the Eighth ward. He was for many years a builder and contractor. Mr. Upham was a member of the Athenaeum Lodge, I. O. O. F.; Mount Zion Lodge, F. & A. M., Apollo Chapter, No. 48; Bloss Council, Delta Lodge of Perfection and Apollo commandery. During the later years of the regiment he was captain of Company I, Twenty-fourth, N. Y. S. N. G. He leaves a wife and four daughters, and three sons. Mr. Upham was a good citizen, a kind neighbor, and a devoted husband and father. He was widely known among the older citizens. All his acquaintances will mourn the departure of an exemplary man, and will tender sympathy to the bereaved household."

He had by two wives:

- I Susan Abigail,
- II Hannah Elizabeth.
- III Augusta Paulina, born Oct. 15, 1847; died 1850.
- IV Martha Viola, born Feb. 27, 1849.
- V Harriet Marcelena, born Aug. 27, 1851; died 1861.

(Page 343)

- VI Mary Louisa, born May 13, 1854; died 1861.
- VII Hiram Jabez, born March 29, 1856.
- VIII James Francis, born April 6, 1858; married Fannie Heinzenberg.
- IX Moses Allen, born June 20, 1860; died 1862.
- X Mary Louisa, born Dec. 23, 1863. twin
- XI Moses Allen, born Dec. 23, 1863. twin

346. John⁸ Upham (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Delevan, Ill., born June 19, 1812, at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.; married March 25, 1827, Eunice C. Culver, of Berlin, N. Y. He died in Delevan, April 8, 1884.

In 1879, he kept the New Delevan House, at Chicago. The following notice of his death is from an Illinois paper:

"John Upham, a well-known resident of Delevan, known in years past as the best landlord that ever fed a mortal in that village, died at his residence Tuesday evening, of heart trouble, at the ripe age of 72. There is not an old sportsman who used to hunt prairie chickens on Delevan prairie, but what has eaten many a game dinner at the old Upham House, at Delevan. John Upham was born at Sand Lake, N. Y., and removed to Delevan in 1839, where he has ever since resided. He leaves a wife and three children. The funeral took place this morning at 10:30."

They had:

- I Mary Elizabeth, born May 6, 1840.
- II William Francis, born May 3, 1842; died Aug. 7, 1852.
- III Amanda Louise, born Nov. 23, 1848; died April 2, 1852.
- IV Alice Adelia, born Jan. 29, 1855.
- V John Franklin, born Aug. 23, 1857, in Delevan. Living in Chicago, unm., 1888.

347. Nathan G.⁸ Upham (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Sand Lake and Troy, N. Y., born Feb. 16, 1817; married Mary Ann Mixer, Dec. 19, 1840, born June 17, 1817, died Aug. 7, 1887. They had:

I Matilda, born March 13, 1842; married Newton Reynolds, of Troy.

348. James Harris⁸ Upham (John⁷, Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Delevan, Ill., born March 26, 1820, at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.; married (1) Catherine Mounts, May 20, 1857, who died Jan. 15, 1861; married (2) Mary Millicent Rugg, Jan. 2, 1866.

(Page 344)

He had by wife Catherine:

- I Ella Catherine, born June 3, 1858.
- II Charles Watson, born Dec. 23, 1860; unm. 1888.

By wife Mary:

- III George Harris, born June 8, 1869.

349. James⁸ Upham (Asa⁷, Thomas⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Alps, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., born June 7, 1819; married Sept. 29, 1839, Harriet Cole, born Oct. 3, 1819. They had:

- I Achsa Fidelia, born Oct. 31, 1840; died March 10, 1842.
- II Rosalia, born Sept. 9, 1843; married ---- Wolcott.
- III Theresa, born Sept. 29, 1850; married Theron Drew.

350. Howard⁸ Upham (Roger Freeman⁷, Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Belchertown, Mass., born Dec. 17, 1803, in Mansfield, Conn.; married Oct. 6, 1836, Cynthia Freeman Child, dau. of Amasa, who was born Sept. 15, 1813, and died Sept. 19, 1873. He died in Belchertown, Feb. 6, 1880. They had:

- I Lucius Everett, born Sept. 16, 1838; married Emily Augusta Leach, Sept. 7, 1859. They lived in Springfield, Mass.; no children.
- II Addison Child, born Oct. 2, 1842. Lived in Des Moines, Iowa, unm.

351. Freeman⁸ Upham (Roger Freeman⁷, Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born in Mansfield, Conn., April 1, 1805; married Elizabeth Livermore, dau. of David, of Spencer, Mass.; she was born June 18, 1809, and was living in 1888. He died Feb. 1, 1876. They had an only child:

- 473 I Roger Freeman, born Sept. 13, 1848; married Clara C. Story. Living in Worcester 1889.

352. Amos⁸ Upham (Roger Freeman⁷, Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Castile, N. Y., born Aug. 2, 1809, in Mansfield, Conn.; married April 14, 1835, at West Springfield, Mass., Eloisa Leonard. They moved to New York in 1835. He had property in Castile, and was engaged in teaching. He died there. They had:

- I Calista A., born Jan. 15, 1836; married E. Nokes, of Wayland, N. Y.
- II Eleanor E., born Sept. 11, 1846; married Dr. W. W. Anderson, of Denver, Col., where they were living 1880.

353. Lathrop⁸ Upham (Roger Freeman⁷, Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹),

(Page 345)

of Buffalo, N. Y., born Jan. 1, 1816; married at Spencer, Mass., Nov. 2, 1841, Calista, dau. of Capt. David Livermore. He died in Buffalo, Feb. 20, 1851. She was living 1889. They had:

- I Elizabeth, born Aug., 1842, in Buffalo; married Henry Farrar, Dec. 25, 1878.

354. Alvah West⁸ Upham (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Youngstown, Ohio, and Arcadia, Ill, born Aug. 26, 1801, in Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y.; married Dec. 16, 1828, at Youngstown, Mary Rush, born Feb. 26, 1806, died Aug. 10, 1852. He graduated at the Philadelphia Medical College in 1822, but did not practice. He was for many years a successful carriage manufacturer and merchant. He died at New Orleans, La., of cholera, Nov. 12, 1850. They had:

- 474 I Benjamin Rush, born Feb, 27, 1830, at Youngstown; married Sallie C. Clark. Lived at Jacksonville, Ill.
- II John Marcena, born Dec. 19, 1831; died Jan.12, 1861; no children.
- III Alvah Laycock, born Oct. 6, 1833; married 1865; no children.
- IV Amy Lucinda, born April 26, 1836; married John H. Wood, Oct. 9, 1862.
- V Abner Alson, born Nov. 28, 1838. He enlisted in the three-months' service at the beginning of the War of the Rebellion, and was in the Tenth Illinois Regiment, after which he was a member of Troop G, First Missouri Cavalry. He was killed in a cavalry charge, Feb. 17, 1862, at Sugar Creek, Ark.; had no family.

355. Julius Buckingham⁸ Upham (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹) of Parkman, Geauga Co., Ohio, born Oct. 8, 1803; married March 28, 1830, Harriet Amelia White, born May 20, 1812, in Enfield, Hartford Co., Conn., died Feb. 21, 1882, at Parkman. They went to Parkman 1835. He died March 14, 1864. They had:

- I Rebecca, born Jan. 11, 1831; died Sept. 3, 1833.
- 475 II Egbert W., born Nov. 12, 1834; married Amanda O. Knowlton. Lived at Garrettsville, Ohio.
- 476 III Sharon H., born April 6, 1841; married Janette Ormiston. Lived in Des Moines, Iowa
- IV Amelia H., born Jan. 18, 1843; married Nov. 28, 1865, Dr. Andrew C. Sheldon, of Des Moines, Iowa
- 477 V Myron J., born June 26, 1856; married Kate G. Ormiston. Lived in Des Moines, Iowa

(Page 346).

356. Marcena W.⁸ Upham (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Georgetown, N. Y., born Oct. 21, 1805; married April 11, 1824, Philena C. Allen,

born Sept. 18, 1806, and in 1889 was living with her daughter, Mrs. Alcott. He died June 27, 1832. They had:

- I Lucinda M., born Jan. 16, 1825; married April 11, 1847, De Witt C. Alcott, who was born May 15, 1822, of St. Charles, Ill.
- 478 II George A., born Oct. 16, 1827; married Julia Ann Ladd. Lived at Cambridge, Ill., and Detroit, Minn.
- 479 III Alvah W., born Feb. 3, 1831; married Margaret Ann Kipling. Lived in Fiatt, Ill.

357. Benjamin Holinbroke⁸ Upham (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹) of Georgetown, N. Y., born Nov. 10, 1817, in Sherburne, N. Y.; married Oct. 14, 1838, Anna S. Swan, born at Lebanon, died Dec. 22, 1815. He lived most of his life at Georgetown, and died there, March 13, 1886. They had:

- I Mary Ellen, born March 4, 1840; married March 30, 1859, Henry A. Wadsworth.
- II Marcena Benajah, born April 22, 1842; married Carrie E. Mack, Jan. 1, 1866. They had one son: Lloyd Deverre, born Nov. 11, 1866.
- III Phebe Ann, born May 11, 1844; died Aug. 13, 1845.
- 480 IV Scovel Judson, born June 10, 1846; married Amy A. Price. Lived in Georgetown.
- V Cynthia Ann, born June 1, 1849.
- VI Achsah Louise, born Oct. 30, 1852; married Herman N. Brown, Oct. 31, 1877,
- VII Benjamin Franklin, born July 31, 1856; married Mary M. Mack, Feb. 1, 1883.

358. Benajah S.⁸ Upham (Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Kirtland and Mentor, Ohio, born Nov. 9, 1819, in Georgetown, Madison Co., N. Y.; married at Painesville, Ohio, Aug. 14, 1845, (1) Louisa F. Wilcox, of Granby, Conn., who died at Kirtland, March 21, 1857; married (2) at Kirtland, Aug. 6, 1860, Laura S. Green, of Mentor. Until the age of 54 he was engaged in the manufacture of carriages and wagons, after which was engaged in fruit culture at Mentor, where he was living in 1889, in partnership with A. D. Carlton. He had by wife Louisa:

- I Eugenia C, born June 4, 1846, at Parkman, Ohio; married at Kirtland, June 10, 1864, Benjamin F. Jenkins, and had a son Elmer, born Dec. 28, 1865.

(Page 347)

- II Louisa V., born May 21, 1851, at Kirtland, where all the remainder of the children were born.
- III Lloyd G., born Nov. 29, 1856; died Jan. 14, 1863, at Kirtland.

By wife Laura:

- IV Flora L., born July 2, 1861; died Sept. 2, 1864.
- V Ida M., born Aug. 29, 1862; married at Kirtland, March 10, 1887, Alvin D. Carlton. They had a son born May 2, 1889.
- VI Sharon B., born June 23, 1865; died Aug. 4, 1888.
- VII Lena B., born May 5, 1869.
- VIII Eva D., born Feb. 6, 1871.

359. Edwin N.⁸ Upham (Alson⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of

Sherburne, N. Y., born Feb. 5, 1810; married June 5, 1845, Mary Desire Kimberly. They had:

- I Almedia, born April 13, 1846; married William Asa Lyman, Jan. 1, 1866.
- II Marietta, born Sept. 22, 1852; married William H. Allfrey, Oct. 15, 1872.
- III Charles E., born May 22, 1856; married April 10, 1878, Anna M. Pollock. They had: Herbert Grove, born Aug. 8, 1882; Nina Grace, born Aug. 15, 1886.

360. Elijah⁸ Upham (Alson⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Sherburne, N. Y., born Oct. 12, 1812; married Susan H. Jenkins in 1839; she died July 20, 1878. They had:

- I Frances M., born June 16, 1842; married Oliver S. Titus, Feb. 14, 1866.
- II Harriet, born April 1, 1844; married Frederick S. Gaylord, May 25, 1869.
- 481 III Egbert, born Sept. 4, 1853; married Florence Alcott.
- IV Grace, born April 19, 1864; married H. H. Huntington, Jan. 1, 1883.

361. William Keyes⁸ Upham (William⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Canton, Ohio, born April 3, 1817, in Montpelier, Vt.; married Marie Elizabeth Weeks, of Hardwick, Vt., June, 1844, who survived his death and was living in Canton, 1889. He died at Canfield, Ohio, March 22, 1865, æ. 48.

William K. Upham received his education at the University of Vermont, Burlington. Among his classmates were Luke P. Poland, Mat. Carpenter, Stephen A. Douglas and Thaddeus Stevens,

(Page 348)

all of whom were Vermonters and studied law in Montpelier, and were his particular friends until his death. He studied law in the office of his father, at Montpelier, at which place he was admitted to the bar soon after reaching his majority, and practiced his profession in Vermont several years. In April, 1845, he moved to New Lisbon, Ohio, where he remained until 1858. In the latter year he removed to Canton, Ohio, where he gained a large and lucrative practice, ultimately rising to the head of his profession in that state. It is said there are many men now living (1889) who were indebted to his influence with Mr. Lincoln's cabinet (nearly all of whom were his personal friends) for their promotion and the position in life which they have since attained. Those who knew him said he inherited in a large degree the talents and genius of his father, was well versed in the law and an eloquent advocate, and that he was at all times kind and considerate in his dealings with the younger members of his profession. He died at Canfield, Mahoning Co., Ohio, while attending court at that place. At the time of his death the Steubenville (Ohio) *Herald* of April 4, 1865, made the following mention of him:

"William K. Upham, Esq., was a native of Vermont and a son of the late United States Senator Upham of that state. He was a gentleman of fine family, education and presence, and as an attorney stood at the head of his profession in this state, ranking with Chase, Stanton, Corwin, Vinton, John A. Bingham and others. He had his faults, but with many noble traits; he was social, magnanimous, and generous to a fault. As a man of talents he claimed our special admiration."

The members of the Stark County (Ohio) Bar erected a monument to his memory over nine feet high, of finely wrought and finished Italian marble, as a mark of respect from the lawyers of

Stark Co. to one who was once a leading light in their profession. On the base, in large letters, is simply the name:

UPHAM.

The face of the spire, near the base, bears the following inscription:

"William K. Upham.
Born at Montpelier, Vermont, April 3d, 1817.
Died at Canfield, Ohio, March 22d, 1865.
Erected by the Members of the Stark County Bar."

Both William K. Upham and his father were six feet in height. William K. Upham and wife Marie Elizabeth had:

- I Sarah M., born 1845; married Wallace H. Ballou. She died at Kansas City, Mo., Jan. 26, 1882, leaving children, Ida M. and George Langdon.

(Page 349)

- II Mattie Peck, born 1848; married at Canton, George Rex. She died at Canton, Feb. 3, 1888, leaving a son, Harry Richard Rex, who was in 1889 a student at the law school of the Cincinnati (Ohio) College.
- III William Keys, born Oct. 27, 1851. Living at Cleveland, Ohio, 1889, a salesman, not married.
- IV Charles Carrol, born Aug. 1, 1854, in New Lisbon, Ohio. He was educated at Montpelier, and in 1889 was living at Canton, engaged in the practice of law; unmarried.
- V Mary Annette, born Feb. 28, 1859; married at Canton, B. L. Meredith, of Van Wert, Ohio. Living at Van Wert, 1889. They had Katie Marie, born Aug. 19, 1881.

362. Samuel Curtis⁸ Upham (Samuel⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Philadelphia, Pa., born Feb. 2, 1819, in Montpelier, Vt.; married Dec. 1846, in Philadelphia, Anne E. Bancroft. He died June 29, 1885, of cancer of the stomach.

He left Vermont at the age of 20, in 1839, and went to the city of New York, where he was employed as a clerk; was also so employed in Richmond, Va., and other cities in the South, but soon returned North. In 1842 entered the U. S. Navy at Norfolk, Va., and was made purser's clerk; the year following being transferred to the U. S. brig *Truxton*, which sailed for Constantinople, and returned to New York in Jan., 1844, with the remains of Com. David Porter; was then assigned to the steamer *Princeton* (Com. Stockton), with the rank of master's mate, and was on board of that ship at the memorable explosion of the gun "Peacemaker." Transferred to the sloop-of-war *Falmouth*, and after cruising in the Gulf of Mexico until the next year, was discharged from the navy at Pensacola, Fla., and returned to Vermont.

In the spring of 1846 went to Philadelphia, and was employed as a book-keeper in the lumber business, remaining there until 1849, during which time was married.

On the 16th of Jan., 1849, sailed for California in the brig *Osceola* from Philadelphia; went around Cape Horn, touching at Rio de Janeiro and Talcahuana, and arrived in San Francisco Aug. 5, 1849.

Was for a time engaged in mining on the Calaveras river, but soon returned to San Francisco and obtained employment as book-keeper with the *Pacific News*, a newspaper just being started, at a salary of \$100 per week. In the spring of 1850 he associated himself with five practical printers, and in Sacramento started the Sacramento *Transcript*, the first daily paper published in

(Page 350)

California outside of San Francisco. In the fall of 1850 he sold his interest in the Sacramento *Transcript* for \$10,000 and returned to Philadelphia.

In February, 1851, he started the Philadelphia *Sunday Mercury*, which paper he continued to publish three years; and was then in the stationery and news business in Philadelphia until 1863, after which engaged in the perfumery and proprietary medicine business at 25 South Eighth street, in which he continued during the remainder of his life, though his later years were mostly passed in Florida, where he had pecuniary interests, and in the development of which country he was greatly interested personally.

He took great interest in all matters pertaining to the early days in California, and in 1878 published a bound volume entitled "Notes of a Voyage to California *via* Cape Horn, together with Scenes in El Dorado in 1849 and 1850," which was highly appreciated by the older Californians as a truthful and creditable history of the times of which he wrote. He was delegated by the "Society of California Pioneers" at San Francisco to represent that society at the dedication of the Lick Monument at Fredericksburg, Pa., on the 22d of April, 1878, which duty he performed in a highly creditable and satisfactory manner, his address on that occasion being published in full in the California papers, and being the subject of much favorable comment there and elsewhere by the press. He was one of the vice-presidents of the "Associated Pioneers of the Territorial Days of California," the members composing which society being residents of the Eastern States — "returned Californians." Expressly for the meetings of this society he wrote a poem and three songs dedicated to the pioneers of California, all of which were published; one of these, the "Song of the Argonauts," was especially remarkable, and "The Land We Adore" was replete with graphic reminiscences, though not without a vein of pathos in its vivid portrayals and "fond recollections of long-ago times." He also wrote an article on "Pioneer Journalism in California," which attracted the general attention of the press. For the centennial year at Philadelphia he composed the following:

1776 — CENTENNIAL ODE — 1876.

By Samuel C. Upham.

One hundred years have rolled around
Since Freedom's natal morn,
Conceived in blood, in battle's strife,
Columbia then was born;

(Page 351)

Her outstretched arms with vigor now
 From sea to sea extend,
 A hundred years have passed away,
 And peace and plenty blend.

Chorus. — America, it is to thee,
 Land of the brave and free,
 We strike the lyre, and consecrate
 Our glorious Jubilee!

On history's page their names are writ,
 Those fearless men and true,
 Whose battle-cry was "Liberty!"
 Their flag red, white and blue.
 Their glorious records handed down
 From father unto son,
 A sacred cherished heritage
 Of battles fought and won.

Chorus. — America, it is to thee, etc.

We greeting to all nations send,
 To India's sunny land,
 To Russia's mountains clad in ice.
 To Afric's golden strand.
 The Teuton from his vine-clad hills,
 The Saxon and the Gaul,
 The royal Queen of England's throne.
 All answer to the call.

Chorus. — America, it is to thee, etc.

Philadelphia, February 11, 1875.

He was an unusual man, of remarkable energy, many resources, and strongly-individualized character, as evidenced by the events and incidents of his life. He was much interested in the preparation of this genealogy, and furnished most of the information here recorded pertaining to the Montpelier Uphams; but (like several others who have manifested a like interest and have passed away during its preparation), he did not live to witness its publication. As already shown, he died in his 67th year.

Samuel C. Upham and wife Anne Bancroft had:

- I Marion, born April 8, 1848; married Samuel L. Foster, of Philadelphia. They had a son and a daughter.
- II Samuel Zenas, born Aug. 9, 1851. Living in Philadelphia 1888.
- 482 III Charles Henry, born Jan. 15, 1856; married Dora Roop. Lived in Philadelphia.

363. Hon. Zenas Merrill⁸ Upham (Samuel⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas²,

(Page 352)

John¹), of Brookfield, Vt., born Aug. 3, 1821, in Montpelier, Vt.; married (1) Lucy Carlie Edson, at Brookfield, Sept. 11, 1844, who died Dec. 3, 1854; married (2) Caroline C. Crane, at Williamstown, Vt., July 29, 1856. In early life he spent one year in Canada, and two years in Georgia, but returned to Vermont, and settled in Brookfield in 1843, where he afterward lived, was in mercantile business, and engaged in farming. He was town clerk twelve years, postmaster several years, high sheriff of the county, in the State senate of Vermont two terms — 1860-61, was associate judge of Orange County Court, 1876, and years following, and held other public positions at Brookfield. He had by first wife:

- I Helen Petrona, born June 2, 1845; married William Hopkins, of Chicago.
- II Curtis Merrill, born Nov. 30, 1854.

By second wife:

- III Lucy C, born March 6, 1862.
- IV Mary Caroline, born July 7, 1864.

364. Major John Henry⁸ Upham (Erastus⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Duluth, Minn., born Jan. 11, 1841, in Fayetteville, N. Y.; married Nov. 12, 1863, (1) Frank A. Graham, of Fayetteville, who died Sept. 16, 1870; married (2) June 16, 1872, Libbie A. Banks, of Fayetteville. He enlisted in the 149th New York Infantry, Aug. 21, 1862, and served in the Army of the Potomac, was wounded three times at the battle of Gettysburg, and lost one finger there; promoted Captain 107th U. S. Colored Infantry, 1864; had charge of the skirmish line, and sharpshooters, at Fort Fisher, and was later on recruiting service in Kentucky, was mustered out of service as major by brevet, Sept. 1, 1865. After the close of the war located in Duluth, and engaged in contracting with the U. S. for river and harbor improvements on Lake Superior and vicinity. A successful business man, and one of the most prominent and enterprising citizens of Duluth. He had by wife Libbie:

- I Fanny, born April 11, 1873, at Duluth.
- II John Henry, born Aug., 1875, at Duluth.

365. Erastus Seymour⁸ Upham (Erastus⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Houghton, Michigan, and Duluth, Minn., born Feb. 12, 1850, in Fayetteville, N. Y.; married at Manlius, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1872, Harriet N. Preston. They had:

- I William, born July 17, 1873, at Duluth.
- II Gracie C., born Dec. 30, 1874, at Houghton.

(Page 353)

366. Calvin Hoadley⁸ Upham (Alvin⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Ripon, Wisconsin, born Feb. 18, 1828, at Westminster, Mass.; married at Westminster, Oct. 28, 1851, Amanda E. Gibbs, who was living at Ripon, 1892. He was an officer in the war of the Rebellion, and served as captain and commissary of subsistence in the Department of the Gulf, where he rendered very able and efficient service. His commission was signed by President Lincoln and Secretary Stanton, a fact which he regarded with considerable pride. He was for many years a prominent citizen of Ripon, at which place he died, February 27,

[Major John Henry Upham]



J. H. Upham

OF DULUTH, MINN.

1892. At his death the following obituary notice was published in the Ripon *Free Press*, of March 3, 1892:

"OBITUARY.

"After a brief sickness, the result of apoplexy, Mr. C. H. Upham died on last Saturday morning, and was buried from his residence in Ripon on Monday morning, the service being conducted by the Rev. E. H. Merrell, of the College. His brothers from Shawano and Marshfield, with their wives, his son Fred and wife, from Marshfield, a sister and her husband and a large number of neighbors and friends were at the funeral.

"Mr. Upham was born at Westminster, Mass., on Feb. 18, 1828. He was educated in the common school of his neighborhood and at Westminster Academy. At the age of 20 he came to Niles, Michigan, but returned to Westminster in 1851, where he married. In 1853 he came to Racine, Wisconsin, and from this place his neighbors sent him to the State legislature in 1861.

In 1862 he joined the army and remained in the service till the close of the war. He held the important post of chief of commissary for the department of Louisiana, which lies west of the Mississippi, during the larger part of his service. In 1866 he went to Shawano, Wis., where "he engaged in general merchandising with a brother, and was very prosperous. He removed to Ripon with his family in 1877, where he has since resided. He was postmaster of Ripon during Arthur's administration.

"Mr. Upham was a shrewd and exact business man, a sterling patriot, a kind neighbor, and a generous friend. He had a very wide acquaintance among public men, and was greatly respected by them.

"He was one of a family of nine, five boys and four girls. Two brothers and three sisters survive him. Of his own family, besides the widow, a son, Frederick Upham, Esq., of Marshfield, and a daughter, Mrs. Dr. Frank Everhard, survive. One daughter died in infancy."

(Page 354)

Calvin H. Upham and wife, Amanda E. Gibbs, had:

- I Frederick William, born Jan. 29, 1861, at Racine, Wisconsin; married Alice C. Judd (a descendant of the "Mayflower Brewsters"), at Ripon, Jan. 8, 1885. In 1891 he had been for some years living at Marshfield, Wisconsin, where he was vice-president of the Upham Manufacturing Company, and a leading citizen. For a full account of the Upham Manufacturing Company, and farther references to F. W. Upham, see the record of William H. Upham, of Marshfield, No. 369.
- II Catherine Jeannette, born Feb. 8, 1864, at Racine, Wisconsin; married May 2, 1890, Dr. F. A. Everhard, of Ripon. They had: Frederick Upham Everhard, born Sept. 20, 1891, at Ripon, Wisconsin
- III Mary Ellen, born Oct. 8, 1870, at Shawano; died Nov. 19, 1870.

[Calvin Hoadley Upham]



C. H. Upham

OF RIPON, WIS.

367. Nathan Derby⁸ Upham (Alvin⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Shawano, Wisconsin, born May 18, 1832, in Westminster, Mass.; married Sarah C. Miller, at Racine, Wisconsin, Oct. 14, 1856. He died at Shawano, April 7, 1865. They had:

- 483 I Frank Rowland, born Jan. 9, 1859, in Weyauwega, Wisconsin; married (1) Genevieve Ramsdell; married (2) Lilian Vedder. Living at Marshfield, Wisconsin, 1889. They had: Charles Sidney, born May 12, 1888; William Nathan, born Oct. 1, 1889.
- II Cora Anna, born Nov. 12, 1862, in Weyauwega; died Oct. 23, 1880.

368. Charles Mandell⁸ Upham (Alvin⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹) of Shawano, Wisconsin, born Sept. 21, 1837, in Westminster, Mass.; married Julia Parsons, of Thompson, Ill, Aug. 1, 1872. In 1889, he was living at Shawano, managing director of the Upham Manufacturing Company, of Marshfield, Wisconsin, for full account which company, and its organization, see record of Wm. H. Upham, of Marshfield. They had:

- I Robert Allen, born July 9, 1874, in Shawano.
- II Sarah Derby, born Feb. 16, 1880.

369. William Henry⁸ Upham (Alvin⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Marshfield, Wisconsin, born May 3, 1841, in Westminster, Mass.; married (1) Mary C. Kelley at Racine, Wisconsin, Dec. 19, 1867. He enlisted in Co. F, Second Wisconsin Infantry, in 1861, served in Virginia, and was wounded and taken prisoner at the first battle of

(Page 355)

Bull Run; was paroled, and in 1862 was appointed a cadet at the U. S. Military Academy, having been selected for that purpose by President Lincoln. He was graduated at West Point in the class of 1866; entered the regular army as second lieutenant, Fifth U. S. Artillery, June 18, 1866; transferred to the Fourth Artillery, Oct. 23, 1866; promoted first lieutenant, March 4, 1869; resigned Nov. 18, 1869. After resigning from the army he engaged in business in Wisconsin, and in 1891 was living in Marshfield.

The Milwaukee *Telegraph* of June 10, 1888, published an account of Marshfield, as "One of Wisconsin's Most Remarkable Cities," which account included various references to The Upham Manufacturing Company, and its president, William H. Upham. The following is an extract from the paper in question:

"The city of Marshfield, whose almost magic growth from a dense wilderness to the business, financial and social proportions of one of the finest cities of the state and North-west, has become known to all enlightened readers, furnishes an excellent illustration of the results that can be accomplished by a brainy, enterprising and public-spirited class of citizens and business men, all united in the common purpose of erecting and maintaining a busy, live and thriving city. It is a true saying that it is the citizens that make a city, and this maxim has never been exemplified in a more striking degree than by the accomplished results of the energy of the citizens of this most remarkable of the Northern Wisconsin cities.

"Marshfield is situated on the main line of the Wisconsin Central railroad, 192 miles north-west of Milwaukee, 33 from Stevens Point and 40 from Wausau. It is located in the midst

[Charles Mandell Upham]



Charles M. Upham

OF SHAWANO, WIS.

of one of the richest agricultural regions of the West, and is bounded on the west by the Yellow and on the east by the Eau Pleine rivers. The timber is mainly hardwood, with heavy pine forests on the lower lands. Nowhere in the West is there a city more favored by natural advantages and climate, and with such varied and diversified resources to welcome the manufacturer, the business or the professional man, the farmer or the laborer. The town was platted and organized as a village in 1879, and incorporated as a city in 1883, and is now subdivided into four wards. The municipal government is conducted by a mayor and board of aldermen, and the city has no bonded debt.

"The first impetus toward building a city was in 1879, when Colonel W. H. Upham, then of Shawano, came to this section, then a dense wilderness, and built a small saw and shingle-mill,

(Page 356)

and it is to the indomitable will, enterprise and public spirit of this remarkable man the town owes its development and present standing as a great manufacturing center, and to him justly belongs the title of being the father and founder of the city. Colonel Upham is a gentleman in the prime of life, tireless and devoted to his large business, which he personally supervises; is a man of rare education and ability, having been educated and graduated at West Point, served in the Civil war and in the regular army, and is admired by all for his untiring energy and integrity.

"After the mill started business, business men and settlers flocked to this region, and the population increased rapidly from 718 in 1880 to 2,092 in 1885, while the census of January, 1888, taken by the city, showed the number to be 3,009. Unlike many western towns, Marshfield has never experienced a 'boom,' nor the attendant financial disaster following an inflation of values and property. The growth has been strong and steady and there can be no backward progress, for though the leading business at present is manufacturing, the city is backed by one of the finest farming countries in the world, already well developed.

"Prior to June 27, 1887, the entire business and residence portion of the town was built of wood and highly combustible. On the day last named, one that will be forever recollected by all citizens of Marshfield, a fire started in the large lumber yard of The Upham Manufacturing Company, and by 9 o'clock of the same day the entire business plant of the company, a large number of residences and the entire business portion of the town, excepting one small store, was in ashes. Hundreds of men, women and children were homeless and in dire need of the plainest necessities of life. Much doubt existed in the minds of all whether the manufacturing industries and the city would be rebuilt, and then it was that the mettle of the business men was fully tested. Considerable doubt was expressed as to whether The Upham Manufacturing Company would rebuild its various mills or not, but on the 28th of June Colonel Upham ran up the American flag, and announced his determination to rebuild, when all doubts were dispelled as to the future of the city. Then began such a building boom as has never before been equaled in the history of Wisconsin, and as a result, sixty-two solid brick business blocks were erected and being occupied prior to Jan. 1, 1888, besides the various mills and numerous residences. All are of modern designs, and will rank among the finest in the state.

(Page 357)

"While considering the interests and advantages of this western city, it is but proper to make more than a passing mention of the real nucleus of its solidity — its manufacturing interests.

{William Henry Upham}



W. H. Upham

OF MARSHFIELD, WIS.

Foremost among these is The Upham Manufacturing Company, whose business plant stands second to none in the state or in the West, both in its magnitude and in the diversity of its manufactures. The officers of this company are: W. H. Upham, president; Fred. W. Upham, vice-president; Charles M. Upham, managing director at Shawano; Merrill H. Wheeler, secretary, and Frank R. Upham, treasurer. The company owns and operates a large saw and shingle-mill, running two of the noted 'band saws;' a planing-mill, a furniture factory, veneering works, machine shops, and one of the most extensive roller flouring-mills in the North-west. About 800 men are employed the year round, who are paid weekly. To illustrate the quality of the manufactured products, it is but necessary to remark that the flour products of the Marshfield roller-mills and the manufactured furniture are mainly sold in the cities of San Francisco, Portland, Ore., Boston, New York and Chicago, while several orders have been filled for firms in Glasgow, London and other European cities. In addition the above company also operates one of the largest retail general stores in the West, employing a manager and a large force of clerks. The company also operates a logging train of cars and locomotive, used mainly in transporting logs to the different mills. No company stands higher in Wisconsin, and none is more highly esteemed by its employes.

* * *

"The Banner Roller-Mills also deserve more than a casual mention, from the fact alone that they are one of the largest flour and feed manufacturers in the West. These mills are owned and operated by The Upham Manufacturing Company, and have a capacity of 300 barrels per day. The main mill is five stories high, lighted by electric light and heated by steam, and cost originally upwards of \$40,000."

* * *

It will be observed that in the organization of The Upham Manufacturing Company are included the names of several Uphams, all of whom may be duly identified with the particular families to which they belong.

A later paper, published in Milwaukee, Aug. 11, 1889, contained the following personal notice of William H. Upham:

(Page 358)

"A REMARKABLE CAREER.

[Yenowine's News.]

"There are scores of people in Milwaukee who know W. H. Upham, the unpretentious, mild-eyed, easy-talking, ex-army officer, who founded Marshfield, Wisconsin, ten years ago. He is a member of the Loyal Legion, a frequenter of the Milwaukee Club, a prominent G. A. R. man, a tower of strength in commercial circles, and a politician of acknowledged shrewdness. He has the distinction of being the first private volunteer soldier to be honored by an appointment to West Point, receiving his commission from the hands of President Lincoln. Major Upham is one of the few people who have lived to read their own obituaries. He participated in the first battle of Bull Run, was shot through the lungs and left on the battle field for dead. The news reached Racine, where he was then living, and his relatives and friends mourned him as one dead. The

Racine papers printed long and eulogistic biographies, one of them erecting a cut-rule tombstone at the head of the notice, with two angels kneeling and weeping before it. Rev. Mr. Hutchins, of the First Baptist Church, Racine, preached a fervent funeral sermon, which was printed in full the next day and now occupies a conspicuous position in the major's scrap book. Seven months after this mournful event the young soldier turned up in Libby Prison, where he had been all the time, hovering between life and death for a long time after being hauled off the battle field. These and other events have made Major Upham's life a very remarkable one.

"About fifteen years ago he resigned his position in the army and penetrated the pine forests of Wisconsin to make his fortune. After operating at one or two places he decided to locate on the site of what is now the town of Marshfield, a bustling, enterprising little place on the line of the Wisconsin Central Railway, 192 miles north of Milwaukee. It was then an unbroken wilderness, with only one house. Major Upham erected a saw-mill and went to work. The forest has disappeared, a town of 4,000 inhabitants has sprung up, there are big mills and manufacturing plants, and one of the finest farming sections in the state has been opened to trade and commerce. When one stops to think that all this change has taken place in ten years, the results seem truly marvelous. And even more than this — the town has been built twice in this short time. Two years ago it was entirely destroyed by fire. The loss was very heavy and the blow was a terrible one. The plucky people decided at once to rebuild, and in consequence it is to-day one of the

(Page 359)

handsomest towns of its size in the country. There is a whole street of brand new brick stores and houses and the effect is very pleasing. The streets are lighted by electricity, the sidewalks are well paved, and for its size it is the best looking and most substantial town in Wisconsin. The leading industry of Marshfield is The Upham Manufacturing Company, of which Major Upham is the head and center. The plant includes one of the best equipped saw-mills in the state, with a capacity of 20,000,000 feet a year; a large furniture factory employing several hundred men, a finely equipped flour-mill, a planing-mill and a large general store. The Upham Manufacturing Company gives employment to half of the population of the town, and its payroll amounts to a quarter of a million dollars a year. The plant is most perfect in all its details, and the business is so methodically organized that it runs like clockwork. There is one notable thing about the operations of this company. Other towns in the state have suffered by mill men sawing up all the best pine in a section and then pulling up and going to new fields, leaving the place to a slow but inevitable death. The Upham Manufacturing Company converts the pine into lumber and at the same time saws up the hardwood and manufactures it into furniture. By this arrangement the plant becomes permanent and a much greater number of men are employed.

"Major Upham, whose genius and executive ability has given life to this vast enterprise and made its existence possible in the face of many seemingly insurmountable obstacles, is a comparatively young man. He was born in Westminster, Mass., May 3, 1841. He was the first to enlist in the Belle City Rifles at the breaking out of the war, and this company was of the only Wisconsin regiment in the first battle of the war. As already stated, his name was reported in the list of soldiers killed. He only knew that he was shot down and later taken off the field and placed in Libby Prison, where he was kept for seven months and then paroled. He went to Washington and was sent for by Lincoln, to whom he was able to give a succinct statement of affairs in the South. Then he was given an appointment at West Point, and it is a singular fact that his first duty after being assigned to the army was to guard Jeff Davis, who was a prisoner at Fortress Monroe. Ten years service in the army gave Major Upham all the military

life he wanted. His career in the development of north-central Wisconsin has been something remarkable. A clear-headed business man and a patriotic citizen, Major Upham has long ago taken a place as one of the leading figures of the state."

(Page 360)

In 1891 William H. Upham was elected by the Grand Army of the Republic as commander of the Wisconsin department of that organization. William H. Upham and wife have:

- I Elsie Calkins, born Oct. 28, 1869.
- II Carrie Lucy, born Dec. 30, 1874.

370. Ebenezer Phineas⁸ Upham (Ebenezer P.⁷, Ebenezer B.⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Oak Park, Ill., born Aug. 20, 1827, in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married at Jamestown, N. Y., March 4, 1856 (by Rev. L. W. Norton), Alice Lucina Shaw, born at Jamestown, July 14, 1834, the dau. of W. D., and wife L. F. Shaw of Jamestown.

He left Mayville in 1846, and learned the printing business in the *Journal* office at Jamestown. In 1850 he entered into partnership with another graduate of the *Journal* office and purchased the *Journal* establishment. In 1858 the partners sold out at Jamestown and removed to Dubuque, Iowa, where they purchased the *Dubuque Times*, and published that paper. In 1860 the firm purchased the *State Register* at Des Moines, Iowa, Mr. Upham remaining at Dubuque, and the firm conducting both papers. In 1862 they sold the *Dubuque Times*, and the same year Mr. Upham sold his interest in the *State Register* to his partner and returned to Jamestown, where he was engaged in mercantile business and in farming for about eleven years. In 1873 Mr. Upham removed to Chicago, where he was connected with the financial department of the Chicago *Inter-Ocean* until 1877. From the latter year until 1885 he held the position of auditor in the Chicago post-office. In 1887 Mr. Upham and his former partner (Hon. F. W. Palmer) purchased the entire stock of the Industrial World Company at Chicago, in which business relations they continued in 1889. Ebenezer P. Upham and wife had:

- I Frank Donelson, born Feb. 16, 1862, in Dubuque.
- II Jennie Elizabeth, born March 19, 1864, in Jamestown.

371. William⁸ Upham (Hiram⁷, Joshua⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴ John³, Phineas², John¹), of Montana, born Jan. 12, 1827; married Mary Sinclair, of Jonesville, Michigan, 1862; she died in Jackson, Michigan, about 1883. He was at one time in the mercantile business, and in 1891 was living in Montana, where, with his three sons, he was said to be engaged in ranching. They had:

- I William.
- II Frank.
- III Ralph.

(Page 361)

372. Robert B.⁸ Upham (Hiram⁷, Joshua⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Samuel⁴ John³, Phineas², John¹), of Chenango Co., N. Y., born Feb. 2, 1829; married July 6, 1854, Rhoda Fisher, who was born May 29, 1832, in Preston, Chenango Co., N. Y. They had:

- I Charles Alonzo, born Nov. 1, 1856.
- II William Wallace, born July 2, 1859.

373. James Franklin⁸ Upham (William⁷, James⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born in Lowell, Mass., Oct. 26, 1841; married Dec. 12, 1867, at Newton, Mass., Mary Ellen Gibbs, born in Boston, Sept. 10, 1847. He enlisted in the 26th Mass. Infy, Nov. 18, 1861, and was successively hospital steward, second and first lieutenant in the same regiment; first served in Gen. Butler's command, landing on Ship Island Dec. 1861, and remaining on duty there until the capture of New Orleans, his regiment being the first to land in Louisiana. Afterward served under Gen. Banks. In 1864 ordered to Virginia, and was with Gen. Sheridan in the Shenandoah Valley, being present at the battle of Cedar Creek, etc.; and after Lee's surrender took part in the grand review in Washington. Later ordered to Savannah, Ga., where he was assistant provost marshal, and honorably mustered out of service on account of the close of the war, Sept. 23, 1865. In 1879 living in Boston in the employment of a wire goods manufactory; the same firm with whom he had been employed before the war. They had:

- I Helena Lois, born March 5, 1870.
- II William Franklin, born Dec. 8, 1871.
- III Ida May, born Feb. 18, 1874.

374. Charles Henry⁸ Upham (William L.⁷, William⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Westminster, Vt., born June 6, 1836, in Leominster, Mass.; married Elizabeth M. Barbour, May 3, 1866. They had:

- I Edward Barbour, born Dec. 3, 1869, in Westminster.
- II George Allen, born May 24, 1873.
- III Cora May, born Jan. 8, 1876; died.
- IV Alice Gertrude, born Nov., 1878; died.

375. Albert Brewster⁸ Upham (William L.⁷, William⁶, Jacob⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Leominster, Mass., born Aug. 21, 1844, in Putney, Vt.; married April 23, 1867, at Fitchburg, Mass., Laura Matilda Tyler, of South Ashby, Mass. They had (all born at Leominster):

- I Fred. Edmond, born Feb. 9, 1868.
- II Arthur Eugene, born Nov. 7, 1874.

(Page 362).

- III Eroyne Tyler, born Oct. 9, 1876.
- IV Alice May, born Feb. 2, 1880.
- V Roy Allen, born Aug. 12, 1882.

376. Anson⁸ Upham (Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Hamlin, Eaton Co., Michigan, born March 21, 1814; married Caroline Howe, June 15, 1838. He died June 6, 1876. They had:

- I Rhoda, born March 15, 1841; married H. A. Buck,
- II Mary, born July 29, 184-; married Edgar Stephens. She died 1877.
- III Sarah, born Dec. 29, 1849; married Orson Wheeler.

- IV David, born Sept. 15, 1852; married Hannah M. Culy, Dec. 17, 1876. He died Jan.10, 1878. They had one child: Minnie Pearl, born Sept. 25, 1877.
- 484 V Orin W., born Sept. 11, 1854; married Alice C. Culy, and lived in New Haven, Michigan

377. Albert⁸ Upham (Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Lansing, Michigan, born Oct. 17, 1818; married Elizabeth Wells, Nov. 12, 1840. He died July 17, 1885. They had:

- I Freeman, born Sept. 3, 1842.
- II Chester F., born Sept. 5, 1844.
- III James H., born Dec. 25, 1846.
- IV George D., born June 30, 1848.
- V Charles, born Nov. 18, 1850.
- VI Allen H., born March 13, 1852; married Frances Belding; no children.
- VII Theodore A., born March 7, 1854.
- VIII Harrison L., born Feb. 18, 1856; married Alice Flanders; no children.

378. Freeman Fisher⁸ Upham (Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Odell, Ill, born April 5, 1822; married Olive Howe, Oct. 29, 1843. They had:

- I Lucy Jane, born Sept. 22, 1846; married James Gordon, 1873.
- 485 II Edward, born Sept. 27, 1848; married Kate Plaggadorn, Nov. 10, 1869.
- III Franklin, born July 25, 1852; died Oct. 13, 1865.

379. James B.⁸ Upham (Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Williamstown, Iowa, born March 3, 1826, in Berkshire Co., Mass.; married Susanna Cowles, July 3, 1846. She was born Oct. 5, 1826. They had:

- 486 I Warren, born June 5, 1855; married Allie Caine, and lived in Fredericksburg, Iowa.

(Page 363)

- 487 II William, born Sept. 14, 1857; married May Struble, and lived in Williamstown.
- III Eva, born Sept. 18, 1858; married Willey Putney, Sept. 20, 1877.
- IV George, born May 15, 1862; married Emma Struble, and had a son, Harry.
- V Oscar, born Aug. 12, 1867.

380. Henry Nathan⁸ Upham (Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Monterey, Mass., born Feb. 16, 1832; married Frances R. Younglove, Sept. 5, 1852. They had:

- 488 I Charles H., born June 24, 1853; married Lizzie C. Duffy, and lived in De Soto, Wisconsin
- II Cora F., born April 13, 1858; married Charles McDowell.
- III Clarence Nathan, born Oct. 20, 1860; died Aug. 16, 1872.
- 489 IV Clayton Benjamin, born April 27, 1863; married Marilla Ashbury, and lived in DeSoto, Wisconsin
- V Curtiss, born Oct. 28, 1866; died Sept. 11, 1868.

381. Hon. William⁸ Upham (William W.⁷, Leonard⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Spencer, Mass., born Feb. 27, 1825, in Brimfield, Mass.; married June 28, 1853, Lucretia Howe Pope, of Spencer, who survived his death. He died at the Palace Hotel, in San Francisco, Cal., June 14, 1882, while a member of an eastern excursion party to visit the Pacific coast.

He was an extensive manufacturer of woolen goods at Spencer. He was an earnest Christian, and member of the Congregational church, very active and consistent in the cause of temperance. He was full of political zeal, and always had great influence in town and state affairs, and at different times held all the important town offices at Spencer. He was appointed justice of the peace in 1855, chosen representative in 1857, state senator in 1859, was of the governor's council, with the Hon. Alexander H. Rice, in 1877 and 1878, and with Hon. Thomas Talbot in 1879.

The following is one of several similar notices which were published at Spencer on the occasion of his death:

"THE LATE WM. UPHAM.

"The dispatch announcing the sudden death of our prominent townsman, which occurred at San Francisco on Wednesday morning, created a profound feeling of sorrow in this vicinity, and nowhere was the feeling more manifest than among his own employes of the Spencer Woolen-Mills. Spencer will be fortunate if she ever finds a man that can take his place. His

(Page 364)

position in political, social and town affairs cannot be overestimated. He was always public spirited, as his first thought in encouraging any local institution was not of self-interest, he did not ask will it pay me, as a manufacturer, but will it be of benefit to the town. We know of many examples where this spirit was spontaneously manifested. He has served the town faithfully at all times, and was never known to be sparing of his time and money in the cause of local progress, and if these services could be estimated at their intrinsic worth even our own citizens would be astonished at the aggregate. He was a father to his employes, many of whom have grown old living a contented life in his and partners' service. We never entered the Spencer Woolen-Mills, and we have been there a great many times, without hearing some of the employes say he was a good man to his help, and that in dull times, he operated his mills at a loss to keep them at work. He always had a kind word, a genial smile for every man, woman or boy in the mills, and they all remember the many holidays, trips, and presents they have received from his lavish hand. We never saw him so happy as when he spent a day taking his operatives to the New England Institute fair at Boston, last fall, and these pleasant memories will live after him for years. His partners, Messrs. Geo. P. Ladd, Wm. Stanley and Hugh Kelly, had the same spirit, and we hope will continue to ripen the seeds of mercantile generosity scattered by their chief. It is not so much for what he did in the legislature, the state senate, or the governor's council that we revere the memory of Wm. Upham, but for the friendship, succor and practical help which he constantly gave to the lowliest employe in his mill. He had some plans, thoughts and methods that sometimes made him enemies, but what human being is perfect, and as it requires no stretch of magnanimity to forget all these, let us only remember his good deeds, and perpetuate his virtues. To young men starting in business life, he was always stretching out a helping hand. We shall never forget the practical help, and the trust he placed in us when we began the duties of publishing the *Sun*"

Mr. Upham left no children.

382. Charles Lucas⁸ Upham (Hutchins P.⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born Dec. 7, 1836; married Sarah Quirk. They had:

- I Frederick Gill, born Dec. 21, 1861.
- II Mary Foster, born March 14, 1868.

(Page 365)

383. John Jesse⁸ Upham (Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born May 22, 1836, in North Brookfield, Mass.; married Aug. 24, 1870, Caroline Louisa Allen, born Oct. 26, 1847, in Oakham, Mass. He enlisted in Company F, 42d Mass. Infy, Aug. 20, 1862, and served one year. They had:

- I Child.
- II Bessie Content, born Dec. 22, 1876.

384. Charles William⁸ Upham (William⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), born March 2, 1843; married Abbie L. Dimock, June 14, 1866, who was born June 2, 1844. He disappeared June 4, 1872; went out in the evening on business, and was not afterward seen or heard of. They had:

- I Carrie Louisa, born June 22, 1867; died Sept. 20, 1868.
- II Minnie Alice, born Feb. 1, 1870; married George T. Porter, July 25, 1887.

385. Lewis E.⁸ Upham (William⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Palmer and Brightwood, Mass., born March 15, 1855; married Minnie S. Hitchcock, of Palmer, Oct. 17, 1877, who was born April 16, 1851. They had:

- I Carroll L., born June 7, 1878; died Feb. 8, 1887.
- II Walter S., born July 26, 1880; died Dec. 4, 1886.
- III Myron L., born May 8, 1882.

386. Dr. Edward Fiske⁸ Upham (Denslow⁷, Ezekiel⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of West Randolph, Vt., born Jan. 29, 1825, in Warren, Vt.; married March 10, 1847, Orlena Dodge, at Lincoln, Vt., born in Berlin, Vt., Dec. 1, 1825. He graduated, M. D., at Carleton Medical College 1854; commenced practice at Ripton, Vt.; then went to Pittsfield and Rutland, and to West Randolph in 1860. They had:

- I Adah Orlena, born Oct. 14, 1849, in Pittsfield; died Dec. 24, 1868.
- II Edward Denslow, born June 1, 1853, in Pittsfield; married Abbie G. Kinney, of West Randolph, Aug. 21, 1878. He graduated, B. S., Norwich University, Vt., June, 1874; taught mathematics at St. Augustine College, Benecia, Cal., two years, and was later editor of the *Herald* and *News* at West Randolph. He lived at Shelbyville, Ala., at last accounts, and had daughters Lida and Ada.

387. Joshua⁸ Upham (Francis L.⁷, Joshua⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of

(Page 366)

Weathersfield, Vt., born there, Feb. 9, 1841; married Abbie S. White, of North Springfield, Vt., Nov. 25, 1869, who was a graduate of Fort Edward Institute, N. Y. He has been a member of the First Baptist Church since 18 years of age, and four years superintendent of the Sunday-school. He served four years in the army during the War of the Rebellion, and was for a portion of that time on duty in the Adjutant-General's office in Washington. He has filled various town offices at Weathersfield, and lives on the same place where his grandfather Joshua lived. They had:

- I George A., born June 4, 1872.
- II Carrie Abbie, born Jan. 21, 1874.
- III Frank Eugene, born Feb. 9, 1875; died Sept. 8, 1875.
- IV Eugene W., born Aug. 15, 1876.
- V William A., born Dec. 30, 1877.
- VI Fannie J., born March 24, 1880.
- VII Harry J., born Sept. 15, 1881.
- VIII Alice N., born March 28, 1883.
- IX John F., born March 10, 1884.
- X Don A., born May 28, 1885.

388. Colonel Charles Leslie⁸ Upham (William D.⁷, Caleb⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³ Phineas², John¹), of Meriden, Conn., born May 24, 1839, in Townshend, Vt.; married Nov, 22, 1863, (1) Emily M. Clark, at Meriden, who died Aug. 26, 1864; married (2) Elizabeth L. Hall, at Meriden, July 12, 1877.

He attended the Leland and Gray Seminary at Townshend, and at the age of 16 went into the employment of a mercantile house at Meriden. In 1858 went to sea before the mast, visiting Australia and South America, being absent a little more than one year, and returning to his former employment in 1859. At the beginning of the War of the Rebellion he entered the 3d Conn. Infy, a three months' regiment, as first sergeant, with which he was engaged at the first battle of Bull Run. He raised a company for the 8th Conn. Infy, and was commissioned as captain in that regiment, Sept. 21, 1861; promoted major, Dec. 23, 1862; lieutenant-colonel, April 2, 1863; and colonel of the 15th Conn. Infy, April 6, 1863; mustered out of service on account of the close of the war, June 27, 1865. He was present at the following general engagements: First Bull Run, July 3, 1861; Roanoke Island, Feb. 8, 1862; New Berne, March 14, 1862, where he was severely wounded; South Mountain, Sept. 14, 1862; Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862; siege of Suffolk, April and May, 1863, including the actions on Edenton road, April 24, and Providence Church road. May 3; he commanded a brigade in the actions before Kingston, N. C, April 7-11, 1865.

(Page 367)

In the fall of 1865 the mercantile house of Ives, Upham & Rand was organized at Meriden, in which Col. Upham was one of the partners, and where he still continued in 1889. He was two terms elected as mayor of Meriden by the Republicans. He had by wife Emily:

- I Emma Clark, born Aug. 16, 1864.

By wife Elizabeth:

[Colonel Charles Leslie Upham]



**CHARLES LESLIE UPHAM,
OF MERIDEN, CONN.**

- II William Hall, born Aug. 14, 1878.
- III Lucy Curtis, born Jan. 25, 1880; died Aug. 2, 1880.
- IV Charles Leslie, born March 8, 1882.
- V Francis Curtis, born June 15, 1884.
- VI Elizabeth, born Feb. 28, 1888.

389. Furman⁸ Upham (Lucius H.⁷, Barak⁶, William⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Toledo, Ohio, born at Red Bank, N. J., June 12, 1838; married Oct. 2, 1864, in Toledo, Evaline Lewis. (In 1889 he was at Guthrie, Indian Territory.) They had (all born in Toledo):

- I Clarence, born July 14, 1865.
- II William H., born Dec. 28, 1867.
- III Oscar J., born Dec. 14, 1871.
- IV Glide L., born Nov. 4, 1873.

390. Horace Lane⁸ Upham (William H.⁷, Jacob⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Fiskdale, Mass., born Feb. 9, 1857; married Sylvia Jane Cummings, Sept. 23, 1879. They had:

- I Mary Edith, born Aug. 13, 1880.
- II Ethel Myra, born July 24, 1883.
- III Fanny Crosby, born Sept. 26, 1885.

391. Nathaniel Bradlee⁸ Upham (Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Fitchburg, Mass., born Dec. 5, 1832; married (1) Emily A. Mitchell, 1854; she died April 3, 1857; married (2) Sarah E. Carleton, 1861. He was in Co. A, 53d Mass. Infy, and was killed at Port Hudson, La., June 14, 1863. He had by wife Emily:

- I Jeannie, born Sept., 1854; married Charles E. Cough, April 27, 1887.

By wife Sarah:

- II Nathan Carlton, born Jan. 3, 1862.

392. Sidney Spaulding⁸ Upham (Thomas⁷, Ephraim⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³,

(Page 368)

Phineas², John¹), of Concord, N. H., born Sept. 10, 1842; married Jan. 28, 1870, Ausebia A. Whittin, of Hopkinton, N. H. They had:

- I Frank Leon, born May 12, 1872; died July 12, 1872.
- II Sidney Ethel, born May 10, 1873.
- III Barton Thomas, born March 11, 1874.

393. Abijah⁸ Upham (Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Readville, Me., and of California, born Dec. 24, 1808, in Lincolnville, Me.; married Eliza Muzzy in Searsfont, Me., Dec. 28, 1835, who died in Readville, Sept., 1853. He went to California in 1854, and died of nervous exhaustion in Sacramento, Jan. 28, 1864. They had:

- I Emery Irving, born Nov. 12, 1836, in Readville. He went to California in 1854, and in 1890 was living in Collinsville, Cal., unm., engaged in mercantile business, raising grain and sheep.
- II Celeste Adelaide, born Feb., 1840, in Readville; died in Waterville, Me., Dec. 1866.
- III Joseph Muzzy, born Feb., 1840, in Readville; married in California, 1870, (1) Emily Pratt, of Marlboro, Mass., who died 187-; married (2) Nellie Pratt, in 1888. In 1890 he was living at Central Point, Ore. He had by first wife, Emery and Everett.
- IV Mary Eliza, born Jan. 15, 1843, in Readville; died Dec. 15, 1850.
- V Charles A.; died young.
- 490 VI Lorenzo Muzzy, born Sept. 5, 185 1, in Readville; married Lizzie M. Brown, and lived at Sherman Island, Cal.

394. Ansel⁸ Upham (Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dixon, Solano Co., Cal., born Feb. 17, 1816, in Lincolnville, Me.; married Jane Lovejoy, in Lincolnville, Jan. 9, 1840. He sailed from Boston for California, Dec. 18, 1849, and in the later years of his life was engaged in the practice of dentistry at Dixon, where he died Nov. 3, 1883. They had:

- 491 I Finaldo Frank, born Oct. 21, 1843, in Maine; married Annie B. Stevens, and in 1890 was living in Dixon, engaged in the practice of dentistry.
They had other children, all of whom died early.

395. Edwin Emery⁸ Upham (Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Readville, Me., and Plymouth, N. H., born June 18, 1824; married Anna Lovejoy in 1844. They had:

- I Edwin, born Sept. 21, 1847; died same day.

(Page 369)

- II Ida Josephine, born July 14, 1849; married Frank B. Thayer, Sept. 8, 1873, and was living at St. Paul, Minn., 1889.
- III Ada White, born April 16, 1852; married Henry C. Reed.
- IV Lester Emery, born May 8, 1855; died at Jacksboro, Tex., Jan. 17, 1882.
- V Fred Augustus, born July 16, 1856; married Mary J. Creeber, Nov. 20, 1883. Living at Bridgewater, N. H.
- VI Gardner L., born June 8, 1864; died at Plymouth, N. H., May 28, 1884.
- VII Eva L., born Oct. 4, 1869; married Harry E. Mills, Jan. 14, 1887.

396. Abel Tilden⁸ Upham (Charles⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Stoughton, Mass., born there, Aug. 26, 1806; married June 22, 1828, Mary Ann May, dau. of Isaac and Jerusha (Holmes) May (both of Stoughton), who was born Jan. 16, 1811, and was living at Stoughton, 1889. He died Sept. 20, 1888, in Stoughton.

He was a member of the Mass. legislature in 1855, his only public office. His son wrote concerning him: "He was eminently a family man, and the dearest spot on earth to him was his own fireside. There was no pleasanter family than his, and no one enjoyed it more than he. His convictions were very strong, and whatever he believed he cherished with his whole nature. He

was a 'Free Soiler' from the start, an ardent temperance man, and an earnest advocate of every cause he believed to be right."

At his death the following obituary notice appeared in the paper at Stoughton:

"Died in Stoughton, Thursday, Sept. 20, 1888, at his residence on Lincoln street, Abel Tilden Upham.

" 'Uncle Abel,' as he was familiarly called, is gone. His was a familiar and well-beloved face on our streets. For many years he has gone in and out among us, always the same pleasant, honest and respected citizen, whose friends embraced the entire community, and whose goodness was recognized by all. In the death of Uncle Abel the writer loses a personal friend, and we know we voice the sentiment of the community when we testify to the sense of deep loss in his death. It seems only yesterday that his form was seen at the post-office and on our streets. He had lived beyond the full of three score years and ten, and yet we cannot but feel the deep sense of sadness at his taking away.

"He has always resided in our midst. For about two years his health has been failing, the result of a cancer, which caused his death.

(Page 370).

"There are left to mourn his loss a wife and three children: Louisa, wife of Albert Holbrook, of this town, Alfred, our prominent shoe manufacturer, and Mary A., of this town. He also leaves two brothers and a sister: Enos, of Canton, Amanda, wife of Geo. Waugh, of this town, and Artemus, of Ashburnham.

"Mr. Upham was a member of the Stoughton Musical Society, and of the Stoughton Grenadier Association, of which association he was a constant attendant. The Grenadiers will attend the funeral in a body. Funeral from his late residence, this afternoon, at 2 o'clock."

Abel T. Upham and wife Mary Ann had:

- 492 I Charles, born July 26, 1829; married Laura A- Churchill, and lived in Stoughton.
- II George White, born July 14, 1831; died Oct, 5, 1832.
- III Louisa Ruth, born Sept. 3, 1833; married Albert Holbrook, May 12, 1854; no children.
- IV Franklin Bell, born Jan. 19, 1836; married Lucy Alice Porter, Nov. 8, 1863, dau. of Cyrus and Jane (Howard) Porter, of Stoughton. He died Aug. 29, 1870. They had Alice Bell, born Aug. 13, 1869.
- 493 V Alfred, born Aug. 17, 1838; married Mary Elmina Churchill, sister of his brother's wife. He was a manufacturer of boots and shoes, living in Stoughton, 1889.
- VI Lucy May, born Jan. 25, 1841; died Feb. 11, 1841.
- VII Lucy Ann, born March 5, 1842; died Aug. 5, 1848.
- VIII Mary Ellen, born June 24, 1846; died Aug. 4, 1848.
- IX Mary Ann, born Sept. 7, 1850.

397. Enos⁸ Upham (Charles⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Canton, Mass., born Sept. 14, 1808, in Stoughton; married (1) Mary Shepard, 1832; married (2)

Ann M. Shepard, 1838. He had by wife Mary:

- I Ann Shepard, born Aug. 4, 1833; died Sept. 18, 1834.
- II Mary Jane, born May 20, 1837; married Reuben A. Connor, April 25, 1855, who was born in Gilmanton, N. H., 1829. They had:
 - A Mary Lelia Luella Connor, born Feb. 25, 1857; died Feb. 28, 1867.
 - B Enos Upham Connor, born Sept. 13, 1858.
 - C Charles Willard Connor, born Feb. 16, 1864; died Feb. 14, 1865.

398. Charles⁸ Upham (Charles⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of

(Page 371)

Stoughton, Mass., born there Oct. 21, 1810; married Abigail R. Hawes, 1837. He died April 6, 1859. They had:

- I Charles Enos, born Oct. 20, 1839; died June 4, 1848.
- II Melville Merritt, born May 8, 1843; married Carrie A. Curran, 1872. They had Bertha Merritt, born Nov. 23, 1878.
- III Eunice Ellen, born Aug. 14, 1848; married William Warren, Feb. 8, 1876. They had, Ellen Claribel Warren, born Dec. 27, 1876, died April 28, 1877; and Charles William Warren, born May 5, 1879.
- IV Abbie A., born Feb. 15, 1856.

399. Artemas Gay⁸ Upham (Charles⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Ashburnham, Mass., born May 25, 1818, in Canton, Mass.; married Abigail H. Dexter, March 19, 1838, who was born in Scituate, Mass., June 29, 1818, dau. of Thomas and Abigail (Gushing) Dexter. He formerly lived in Pelham, N. H., and in Lowell, Mass. Living in Ashburnham 1889. They had:

- I Charles Thomas, born June 16, 1839, at Scituate; died Aug. 17, 1854, at Pelham.
- II Andrew Gushing, born Dec. 12, 1842, at Lowell. He enlisted in Co. C, 30th Mass. Regt., in 1861, and served until the end of the war. He married Dec. 24, 1869, Mary Lizzie Estey, born in Canton, Mass., June 27, 1847. He lived in Gardner, Mass., 1889. They had Minnie L., born Jan. 29, 1872, in Ashburnham.
- III Sumner Holt, born Sept. 13, 1845; married July 31, 1866, Sophia E. Cutter, dau. of James, of Pelham. Living in Ashburnham, 1889.
- IV Harlan Pillsbury, born Dec. 6, 1860, in Pelham; married May 1, 1884, Sadie Muzzy, born in Chester, Vt., June 10, 1860. In 1889 he was in the grocery and provision business, at Gardner, Mass.

400. Amos⁸ Upham (Amos⁷, Amos⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Chagrin Falls, Ohio, born in Canton, Mass., about 1816; married Martha Cutler. Both died 1851. They had:

- I Clara Elinor, born 1843. at Chagrin Falls; married James H. Marbin, of Hillsdale, Michigan, who died Oct. 4, 1872.
- 494 II Charles E., born Sept. 6, 1849, at Chagrin Falls; married Hattie P. Curtis. Lived in North Adams, Michigan

401. Vernon Bingham⁸ Upham (Josiah S.⁷, Jonathan⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brooklyn, N. Y., born Sept. 25, 1845. in Roxbury. Mass.: married in Brooklyn, June 28, 1876, Elizabeth Teresa, dau. of Capt. L. M. Murray, of Brooklyn. He is senior partner in the Empire Rivet Works, Jay and John streets, Brooklyn. They had:

(Page 372)

I Victor Morton, born in Brooklyn, March 17, 1879.

402. Thomas Abijah⁸ Upham (Joel⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Cambridge, Mass., born in Weston, Mass., Sept. 29, 1830; married Sept. 26, 1854, Lucetta Day Averill, dau. of William and Eliza Averill, of Sedgewick, Me. He was in business in Boston in 1890. They had:

495 I Harry Thomas, born in Boston, Jan. 16, 1856; married Eliza Colby Richardson, of Cambridge.

403. Edwin Porter⁸ Upham (Joel⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Washington, D. C, born in Weston, Mass., March 25, 1845; married Oct. 25, 1877, Flora Louisa Ellis, dau. of John Sardine and Lucinda Ellis, of Weston. At the age of 17 he enlisted in the 44th Mass. Infy, which regiment was organized Aug. 19, 1862, and mustered into service Sept. 12, 1862, at Readville, Mass.; went to New Berne, N. C, with that regiment, and was there assigned to the brigade of Gen. Thomas G. Stevenson, in Gen. Wessell's division of the 18th Army Corps, commanded by Maj.-Gen. John G. Foster. At the end of his term of service he returned to his home in Weston, and was later for some years a student and teacher of music. In December, 1878, he received an appointment to a position in the National Museum, at Washington, in the department of pre-historic anthropology, where he continued in 1890. They had:

I Romenia Fontinette, born in Weston, Aug. 15, 1879.

II Edwin Porter, Jr., born in Weston, Sept. 13, 1884; died Sept. 17, 1884.

III Frederick, born in Washington, March 30, 1886,

404. Joel Herbert⁸ Upham (Joel⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born in Weston, Mass., Sept. 26, 1856; married Aug. 4, 1878, Lizzie Marian Burrage, dau. of Joseph H. and Huldah J. Burrage, of Boston. She died of consumption, in Boston, July 29, 1880. They had:

I Harold Burrage, born in Boston, March 4, 1879.

405. James Myrick⁸ Upham (Myrick⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Weston, Mass., born there, Oct. 22, 1844; married there, Aug. 16, 1870, Emma Jane Cooper, of Weston, born in Southbridge, Mass., Aug. 7, 1845 (dau. of James Cooper and wife, Almira Keyes). They had:

I Walter James, born in Weston, Dec. 17, 1873.

(Page 373)

406. Warren Abijah⁸ Upham (Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas²,

John¹), of Atlantic City, N. J., born Aug. 17, 1843, in North Tewksbury, Mass.; married May 23, 1867, (1) Elizabeth K., dan. of Hiram and Isabel Webb, of Philadelphia, Pa.; she died in Philadelphia, March 5, 1876, died æ. 32; married (2) June 15, 1877, Mrs. Annie B. Ritter, dau. of Charles Lindley, of Philadelphia. In 1890, he was living at Atlantic City, a member of the Baptist Church. He had, by wife Elizabeth:

- I Fannie Clift, born March 8, 1868; died April 3, 1883.
- II Minnie Webb, born April 5, 1869.
- III Mary Barnard, born June 15, 1870; died March 4, 1889.
- IV Warren Abijah, born July 5, 1872.
- V Edward Harlen, born Jan. 3, 1874; died Aug. 12, 1874.
- VI Lewis Porter, born Jan. 29, 1875; died Jan. 3, 1876.
- VII Charles Thompson, born Dec. 15, 1875; died May 10, 1876,

407. Edward Payson⁸ Upham (Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dorchester, Mass., born June 24, 1850, in North Tewksbury, Mass.; married Oct. 13, 1880, in Dorchester, Mrs. Maria T. Humphreys, dau. of Elias E. and Elizabeth Davis, of Boston. In 1890 he was living in Dorchester, one of the firm of J. H. Upham & Co., grocers, "Upham's Corner," and a member of the Stoughton street Baptist Church. They had:

- I Edward Payson, born July 23, 1883.
- II Elizabeth Frances, born Aug. 1, 1887.

408. Augustus Marshall⁸ Upham (Marshall L.⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹) of Weston, Mass., born there, Dec. 8, 1854; married Oct. 10, 1878, Emma Cruikshank of Musquodoboit, Nova Scotia, dau. of Donald and Mary Ann (Bryson) Cruikshank, of Musquodoboit. He was a farmer, living at Weston, 1890. They had:

- I George Marshall, born July 26, 1879.
- II Anna Maria, born Oct. 10, 1880.
- III Lilian Frances, born June 9, 1882.

409. William Warren⁸ Upham (Marshall L.⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹) of Waltham, Mass., born in Weston, Mass., May 31, 1860; married Dec. 22, 1881, Mary Littlefield, born in Wells, Me., dau. of Woodbury and Susan Littlefield. He was a jeweler in Waltham, 1890. They had:

- I Freeman Warren, born Feb. 25, 1884.
- II Florence Mabel, born Jan. 20, 1886.

410. Edward W.⁸ Upham (Edward⁷, John M.⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹),

(374)

of Dorchester, Mass., born Oct. 18, 1841, in Boston; married Georgiana F. Lord, of Effingham, N. H. They had:

- I Frederick Lord, born Sept. 29, 1865, in Boston; died Jan. 14, 1875.
- II Edward Frank, born Feb. 28, 1867, in Boston; died Aug. 11, 1888.

III Grace May, born Jan. 25, 1873, in West Newton, Mass.

411. Charles Henry⁸ Upham (Edward⁷, John M.⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newton, Mass., born there, Jan. 4, 1844; married June 3, 1868, at Newton, Laura Isabella Snow, of Boston. His family living at Newton, 1889, but his time mostly occupied at Chicago, in the freight department of the C., B.&Q. R. R. Co. They had, all born in Newton:

- I Charles Loring, born Sept. 3, 1870.
- II George Herbert, born Oct. 2, 1875.
- III Arthur Snow, born Feb. 1, 1878; died July, 1878.

412. Isaac⁸ Upham (Benjamin P.⁷, Isaac⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of San Francisco, Cal., born May 22, 1837, in Union, Knox Co., Me.; married in San Francisco, Feb. 7, 1874, Nancy R. R. Delzelle, born Dec. 4, 1854, in St. Louis, Mo. (Her family from Tennessee. About 1840 her grandfather went to Missouri, and was an active member of the Presbyterian church for fifty years. He was of French and Scotch extraction. His son, Isaac A. Delzelle, married Margaret A. E. Hastings. John Hastings was in the Revolutionary war. His son, John Halloway Hastings, was born in North Carolina, 1796, was a Union man during the war of the Rebellion, and died in Kansas, 1864. His wife was Rachel Canon, and her father, Thomas Canon, was in the battle of New Orleans. John H. Hastings and wife, Rachel Canon, were the parents of Margaret A. E. Hastings, who married Isaac A. Delzelle, and these were the parents of Nancy R. R. Delzelle, who married Isaac Upham.)

Isaac Upham went from Union to Appleton, Me., 1843. After the death of his mother, went to Newburyport, Mass., where he attended school for one year, supporting himself by carrying newspapers. Returned to Union and lived on a farm with his uncle, John Upham. Attended the high school at Lincolnville, three years. Taught school in the winters of 1856 and 1857. In the spring of 1857, entered the Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, attending successive terms till the spring of 1860, having graduated in the scientific department in the fall of 1859. March

(Page 375)

20, 1860, sailed from New York in the steamer for California via Panama; was first employed as a clerk in a store at Hansonville, Yuba Co., Cal., at a salary of \$25 per month. A few months later, commenced teaching in a district in Butte county, which was afterward called "Upham District," which name it retained permanently. Taught in Evansville, Hansonville, Upham district and Bangor, all in the same section, until the fall of 1863; was then elected county superintendent of schools for Butte county for two years from March, 1864; besides which, taught school at Oroville four years. In the fall of 1867 was elected superintendent of schools in Yuba county, remaining as such until March, 1870. Sweet's History of the Public School System of California says: "Isaac Upham taught in Butte county for several years; organized a fine school at Oroville, and was subsequently an able county superintendent of Butte and Yuba counties."

Upon the expiration of his term of office in Yuba county, Mr. Upham moved to San Francisco, representing for one year the firm of Wilson, Hinkle & Co., of Cincinnati; after which he purchased one-half interest in the firm of Henry Payot & Co., at that time principally a foreign book-store, on Washington street, where the entire business was conducted by the members of the firm with the assistance of three clerks. In 1876 the character of the business was changed to

[Isaac Upham]



ISAAC UPHAM,
OF SAN FRANCISCO, CAL.

some extent, and the location moved to 204 Sansome street, and later to Battery street, where it still continues under the name of Payot, Upham & Co., wholesale and importing stationers and booksellers. The firm is one of the largest and most important on the Pacific coast, and its various departments furnish employment to a great number of clerks and other employees. Mr. Upham's residence is in Oakland. Isaac Upham and wife had:

- I Isaac O., born Feb. 5, 1875, in San Francisco.
- II Benjamin, born April 6, 1876, in San Francisco.

(A genealogy of this branch of the Uphams was published by the compiler of this work in 1884.)

413. John Frank⁸ Upham {John⁷, Isaac⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of North Union, Me., born in Union, Nov. 9, 1858; married Carrie E. Fossett, Dec. 26, 1881, born in North Union, Jan. 11, 1858. He was engaged in farming on the old place at Union in 1890, also dealing in stock, and manufacturing lime casks. They had, born in Union:

- I Wayne Merton, born Aug. 17, 1883.
- II Ina Fossett, born March 15, 1887.
- III Ruby Mae, born Dec. 12, 1889.

(Page 376)

414. Isaac Francis⁸ Upham {John⁷, Isaac⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Camden, Me., born Dec. 15, 1860, in Union, Me.; married Emma A. Ball, at Worcester, Mass., Dec. 23, 1887. Living at Camden, 1890. They had:

- I Earl Hastings, born April 4, 1889.

415. William Melvin⁸ Upham (John⁷, John⁶, Jabez⁵, Josiah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born in Bristol, Lincoln Co., Me., Oct. 29, 1852; married in Boston, July 9, 1879, Florence Cecelia Allison, born in Halifax, Nova Scotia, 1858, dau. of Robert John and Elizabeth (Tongue) Allison.

He was graduated at the Brimmer School, Boston, at the age of fourteen, was first with John K. Porter, auctioneer, then with the Faneuil Hall Fire Insurance Co., of which company he became secretary in 1880, and in which position he remained in 1889. Office, No. 8 Congress street. They had:

- I Ethel Allison, born in Boston, July 9, 1880.
- II Nettie Lougee, born in Boston, April 8, 1882.

416. James Austin⁸ Upham (Sylvanus⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Albany, Linn Co., Ore., born near Cooperstown, Otsego Co., N. Y., Sept. 18, 1823; married at Kingston, Green Lake Co., Wisconsin, Oct. 5, 1853, Elmira S. Carpenter, born in Ithaca, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1836. He went to Wisconsin in 1844, and in 1854 went to California, but returned and lived afterward in Minnesota; about 1869, he went with his family to Albany, Ore., where he and his wife were living in 1890. They had:

- I Julia Etta, born in Brooklyn, Wisconsin, Dec. 13, 1854; married Oct. 5, 1873, in Albany, James W. Turner. She died Sept. 22, 1876, leaving a son, Roy O. Turner, two years old at that time.
- 496 II James Henry, born in Northfield, Minn., Nov. 22, 1859; married Elva J. Dickey, living in Portland, Ore., 1890.
- 497 III Edwin Jay, born in Northfield, Minn., April 20, 1864; married Carrie M. Day, and in 1890, living in Albany.

417. Albe⁸ Upham (Sylvanus⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Northfield, Minn., born July 1, 1832, in Steuben Co., N. Y.; married Dec. 29, 1868, Alice Fidelia Wells. He went to Wisconsin with his brother, James Austin Upham, in 1844, and in 1854 went to California, living at Stockton, Georgetown, and Marysville, afterward returning to Wisconsin; in 1857, went to Minnesota, and in 1890, was in the real estate business at Northfield. They had:

- I Florence Diana, born Oct. 25, 1874.

(Page 377)

- II Wade M., born Sept. 13, 1877.
- III James Ney, born July 15, 1879.
- IV Clara A., born Jan. 12, 1883.
- V Grover Cleveland, born Jan. 13, 1887.

418. Andrew Jackson⁸ Upham (Joseph⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Sycamore, Ill., born June 22, 1847, in Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y.; married Adell Wakeley, of Black Creek, N. Y., at Hornersville, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1869. Living at Sycamore, 1889.

He enlisted in Company B, 189th N. Y. Inf., Sept. 13, 1864, at the age of seventeen, and served with the 5th Army Corps; was present at the second battle of Hatcher's Run, in the fall of 1864, and on the Weldon railroad raid in North Carolina, Dec. 1864; was at the battle of Stony Run, and the battle of Five Forks, 1865; was present at Appomattox, and witnessed the surrender of General Lee's army. Honorably mustered out near Washington, D. C., May 30, 1865. They had:

- I Claude Lamonte, born Aug. 2, 1874.
- II Glenn Wakeley, born Oct. 15, 1882.

419. Captain Frank Kidder⁸ Upham (Sylvanus K.⁷, Sylvanus⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of the United States army, born May 30, 1841, in Castine, Me.; married at Dixon, Ill., April 1, 1871, Sarah Elvira Camp, born Nov. 23, 1852, in Fillmore, Montgomery Co., Ill. A member of the Presbyterian church. (She was the daughter of Harvey Camp, born in Hanover, N. H., Dec. 10, 1820, and his wife, Susan Southworth, born in Bradford, Vt., March 8, 1823; died at Dixon, March 19, 1890. The Camps originally came from Milford, Conn., and the Southworths from Duxbury, Mass., descendants of Constant, son of Widow Alice Southworth, who came to Plymouth in the ship *Ann*, Aug. 1, 1623, and married Governor Bradford.)

Frank K. Upham went one voyage to sea, sailing from Castine, Aug., 1856, in the clipper ship *Hezekiah Williams*, — the captain of which was a "relative by marriage" — and was shipwrecked

Feb. 7, 1857, on the coast of Nova Scotia, on the return voyage from Europe, the ship being a total wreck; after which returned to Illinois. April 15, 1859, left Dixon with a party en route to the Pikers Peak gold mines, but crossed the plains by the overland route instead, reaching California in October of that year. Was one of the number concerning whom the book for boys, called "The Boy Emigrants," was written by his uncle, Noah Brooks, who was also one of the party. Was in Nevada during the mining excitement incident to the opening of that country,

(Page 378)

and interested in a quartz claim in the Humboldt district. Returned to California and entered the 7th California regiment, then being organized, receiving a commission as second lieutenant in October, 1864; served in the harbor of San Francisco, and in Arizona, until the close of the war of the Rebellion; mustered out of service at the Presidio of San Francisco, April 26, 1866.

Appointed in the regular army from California, and commissioned as second lieutenant, First U. S. Cavalry, to rank from March 7, 1867; promoted first lieutenant, Aug. 27, 1869; regimental quartermaster, from Sept. 3, 1876, to Aug. 15, 1878; regimental adjutant, from Sept. 7, 1879, to Nov. 1, 1882; promoted captain troop G, First Cavalry, Nov. 1, 1882. Served on the frontier during the various Indian difficulties which followed the close of the war of the Rebellion, in the several Pacific coast states, and in the territories of the Northwest and the Southwest.

Commanded the troop under whose fire fell the Indian medicine man "Sword Bearer," in the fight at the Crow agency, Montana, in 1887, which service was recognized by the War Department in an order of which the following is an extract, viz:

Head-quarters of the Army:
Adjutant-General's Office,
Washington, *March 27, 1891.*

General Orders,
No. 34

The Major-General commanding takes pleasure in publishing to the army the names of the following officers and enlisted men who, during the year 1887, distinguished themselves by "specially meritorious acts or conduct in service:"

* * *

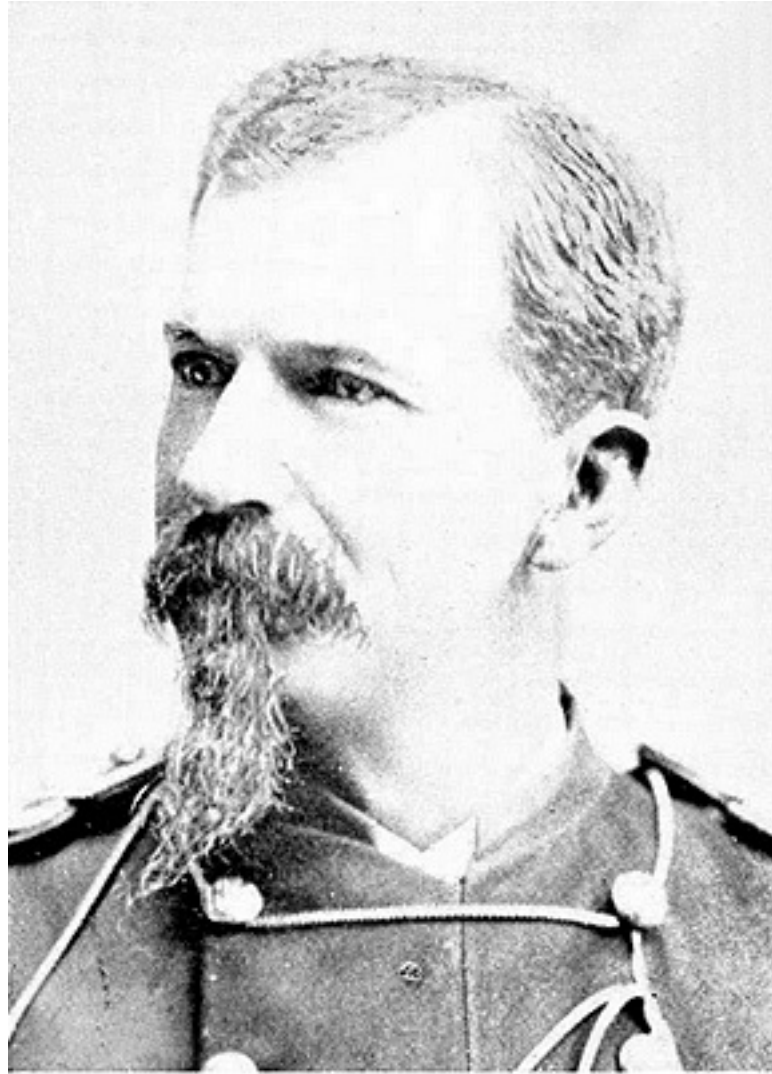
November 5, 1887. Captain Frank K. Upham, 1st Cavalry; for bravery in action against hostile Crow Indians, at Crow Agency, Montana, while commanding his troop, by the fire of which the medicine man "Sword Bearer" was killed.

By command of Major-General Schofield.
(Signed) J. C. Kelton, *Adjutant-General.*

Compiler of a short genealogy, showing the ancestry of Isaac Upham, of San Francisco, and others, published in 1884; of a genealogy and family history, showing the ancestry in various lines, without regard to a particular name, of the Uphams of Castine, Me., and Dixon, Ill., published in 1887; and of this genealogy. An occasional contributor to magazines and other periodicals — sketches and short stories of army and frontier life, and Indians.

Captain Upham was retired from active military service by War Department, special order

[Captain Frank Kidder Upham]



LIEUT. FRANK KIDDER UPHAM, U. S. ARMY.

1876

(Page 379)

number 29, of February 4th, 1892, on account of disability (throat disease and inability to use his voice for military purposes), incurred in the line of duty, and is now on the retired list of the regular army. In August, 1892, he was at San Jose, Cal., with his family, though not permanently located anywhere. His permanent address is in care of the Adjutant-General U. S. Army, Washington, D. C.

He is a member of the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, and of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States. They had:

- I Frank Brooks, born Sept. 7, 1872, at Fort Apache, then known as "Camp Apache," Arizona Territory. He passed through the three years preparatory course of study at Macalester College, Minnesota. He entered the United States Naval Academy, at Annapolis, Md., Sept. 6, 1889, as a cadet from Montana, having been nominated for that appointment by the Hon. Thomas H. Carter.
 - II John Southworth, born Nov. 5, 1881, at Fort Walla Walla, Washington Territory.
 - III Ethelberta, born Feb. 9, 1883, at San Francisco, Cal.
 - IV Edith, born May 17, 1884, at Fort Walla Walla, Washington Territory.
- These children have all been baptized in the Presb. church.

420. Isaac L.⁸ Upham (Nathaniel⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Port Byron, N. Y., born Oct. 9, 1819, in Victory, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married July 11, 1847, at Port Byron, Amanda W. He had a hotel and livery-stable, and was a dealer in horses at Port Byron, 1879. They had:

- I Frank A., born Sept. 6, 1849, in Port Byron. He was married and living at Chicago, 1879.
- II Minnie, born June 18, 1865, in Needsport, N. Y.

421. Asahel⁸ Upham (Jonathan⁷, Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Windham, Vt., born there, Feb. 19, 1834; married Amanda Whitney, of Springfield, Vt., Jan. 22, 1866. He was living on the old homestead at Windham, 1889. They had:

- I Constance, born Jan. 1, 1871.
- II Bradford, born Sept. 29, 1874; died Sept. 9, 1875.
- III Grace Whitney, born Aug. 28, 1876.

422. Bradford Hervey⁸ Upham (Zenas H.⁷, Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹) of Berkley, Cal., born March 25, 1843, in Windham, Vt.; married Aug. 31, 1876, at San

(Page 380)

Francisco, Cal, Gertrude Ryer, who was born in New York city, June, 1852, a niece of Dr. Washington Ryer, of San Francisco. Bradford H. Upham enlisted in Company H, 8th Vermont Inf., in the fall of 1861, and served mostly in connection with the military telegraph department

[Frank Brooks Upham]



CADET FRANK BROOKS UPHAM, U. S. NAVY.

1889

of the army, first at Ship Island, and afterward in Louisiana and the Department of the Gulf, until the close of the Rebellion. He was in business at Chicago after the war; went to California in 1870, and was in the stationery business at Los Angeles, and at San Francisco. In 1889 in business at San Francisco, residence at Berkley. They had:

- I Frank Hervey, born March 18, 1878, in Los Angeles.
- II George Putnam, born July 15, 1882, in Berkley.
- III Eliza Louisa, born March 27, 1884, in Berkley.

423. Abel Putnam⁸ Upham (Zenas H.⁷, Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Chicago, Ill, born March 5, 1846, in Windam, Vt.; married Frances A. Brown, dau. of Charles R. Brown, of Harvard, Ill.; she was born Aug. 18, 1853. They reside at 3318 Groveland avenue, Chicago.

In 1889 he had been fourteen years in the employment of Sprague, Warner & Griswold, wholesale grocers of Chicago, having charge of the tea department of that establishment. Also interested with his father-in-law, in the firm of Brown & Upham, near Stillwater, Iowa, where they have about eleven hundred acres of farming land, and are engaged in general farming, and in the breeding of blooded cattle. Abel P. Upham and wife Frances had:

- I Robert Bradford, born July 9, 1877.
- II William Abel, born Jan. 10, 1880.

424. James Herbert⁸ Upham (Zenas H.⁷, Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Stillwater, Iowa, born April 19, 1855, in Windham, Vt.; married Adelia H. Sweet, July, 1875. They had:

- I Arthur James, born April 21, 1879.
- II Orrin Newhall, born Feb. 25, 1882.
- III Roy Frank, born Feb. 5, 1885.
- IV Lois Harriet, born Aug. 23, 1888.

425. William Pierce⁸ Upham (Zenas H.⁷, Jonathan⁶, Ivory⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Stillwater, Mitchell Co., Ia., born in Windham, Vt., March 3, 1863; married Sept. 19, 1883, Alice Jones, born May 4, 1864. They had:

- I Myrtle May, born Nov. 29, 1884.
- II Nellie Jane, born Nov. 18, 1887.

(Page 381)

426. Nehemiah⁸ Upham (Archelaus W.⁷, Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Norwich, Conn., born March 22, 1818, in Thompson, Conn.; married Sept. 1, 1846, (1) Sarah T. Howe, of Fitzwilliam, N. H., who died ----; married (2) Augusta S. Whitmore, of East Haddam, one of fourteen daughters, all of whom lived to be married. He was a manufacturer of machinery, at No. 44 Thomas street, Norwich. He died in Norwich, Nov. 22, 1879, having but a short time previously furnished information for this genealogy. They had:

- 1 Albert N., born Feb. 3, 1847; married Louisa S. Powers, of New Haven, Sept. 10,

1868.

- II Frank Elmer, born Aug. 15, 1861; died Aug. 1, 1862.
- III Clara A., born April 16, 1864.
- IV Cora B., born June 5, 1867.

427. George Preston⁸ Upham (Dyer⁷, Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born June 23, 1821, in Hampton, Conn.; married in Thompson, Conn., April 9, 1843 (by Rev. Loomis J. Leonard), Mercy Turtellotte Morris, born in Dudley, Mass., March 22, 1822. He was in mercantile business, and died in Boston, Oct. 11, 1882. She was living in Boston, 1889. They had:

- I Adfur Jerome, born May 20, 1844, in Thompson. He was corporal in Company G, Forty-fourth Mass. Infantry, and died at Newburn, N. C., Jan. 18, 1863.
- 498 II Charles Clifton, born Nov. 30, 1851, in Webster, Mass.; married Emma Nag Bonney, and was in commission business in Boston, 1889.
- III Carrie Louisa, born July 7, 1864. Living in Boston with her mother, 1889, unm.

428. Dyer Arnold⁸ Upham (Dyer⁷, Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Thompson, Conn., born there, Aug. 7, 1824; married Nov. 11, 1849, Lucy Stone, born in Dudley, Mass., Nov. 10, 1829; died in Thompson, Aug. 3, 1885. He was a farmer, living at Thompson, 1889. They had:

- I Leroy Jean, born March 23, 1851, in Thompson; married Aug. 16, 1877, Nora Jewett Joslyn. Living at Webster, Mass., 1889. No children.
- II Earl Hammond, born Jan. 14, 1855, in Thompson; married Alice M. Hall, Nov. 14, 1883. Living at Providence, R. I., 1889. No children.
- III Burton Stone, born March 27, 1870, in Thompson. Living at Thompson, 1889.

(Page 382)

429. Henry Clinton⁸ Upham (Alexander M.⁷, Luke⁶, Nathan⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Grafton, Walsh Co., Dakota, born in Onslow, Nova Scotia, July 10, 1827; married Charlotte Peppard, Jan. 31, 1856, in Nova Scotia. He was a teacher in Nova Scotia in early life, afterward lived in Washington, D. C., and in Boston, where he was a book-keeper; returned to Nova Scotia in 1854, and was engaged in mercantile business; was also county inspector of schools for many years. In 1880, removed to Grafton, to which place his son Nathan had gone the preceding year, and in 1881 established the *Grafton News and Times*, the most important newspaper in that section, the paper being Republican in its political views, and which paper he continued to publish in 1889. They had:

- I Nathan, born Nov. 25, 1856, in Great Village, Nova Scotia; married Agnes McDougall. Living in Drayton, Dakota, 1889; member of the Dakota Legislature.
- II Augustus Forsythe, born June 22, 1858. Was in Washington Territory, 1888.
- III Mary Elizabeth, born Sept. 4, 1860; married John R. Hogg, at Grafton; died at Grafton, July 17, 1888, leaving three children, William H., Harriet and Robert. At her death the following obituary notice appeared in the *Grafton Herald*:

"The Silent Messenger.

"In this city, July 17, 1888, of typhoid fever, Mrs. John R. Hogg, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. H. C. Upham, aged twenty-seven years and ten months.

"Few announcements of a similar kind have occasioned more surprise or awakened more heartfelt regret in this community than did the intelligence of the death of Mrs. John R. Hogg. Upon the threshold of womanhood, with a pulsation of a mother's love warming the young hearts of her three little darlings, the loving wife and excellent lady was torn from husband, mother and father, sisters, brothers, and passed to the pathetic silence of the tomb. As Miss Lizzie Upham she was known for her refined affability, her gentle good nature and unparalleled sweetness of temper. As Mrs. Hogg her power to compel friendship was no less potent than in her maiden days, and if all the kind words could be printed that have been spoken in her praise, they would

(Page 383)

fill many volumes. The funeral took place yesterday from the family residence, the services being conducted by the Rev. A. McDonald, pastor of the Baptist church, of which she was a devoted member. After the service at the home a long, sad cortege filed away to the cemetery, where the last solemnities were administered, and Mrs. Lizzie Hogg was lowered forever from the scenes that had been so bright to her, and that she had rendered so much brighter by her presence."

- IV Charlotte M., born Dec. 19, 1862.
- V Selina Jane, born Sept. 23, 1864. In 1888, was bookkeeper in a bank at Grand Forks, Dakota.
- VI Henry Clinton, born March 1, 1871.
- VII George Francis, born March 10, 1876.
- VIII Daniel Moore, born Nov. 30, 1878.
- IX Arthur Lawrence, born Aug. 8, 1880.

430. Albert Smith⁹ Upham (Ezra S.⁸, Ezra⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Indianapolis, Indiana, born in South Reading (now Wakefield), Mass., Aug. 26, 1852; married Sept. 26, 1876, at Camden, N. J., (1) Mary E. Keene, who died Feb. 12, 1881; married (2) Mosella Simmons, at Indianapolis, Jan. 3, 1883. In 1889 he was living at Indianapolis, connected with the passenger department of the I. & St. L. R. R. He had by wife Mary:

- I Albert Abdon, born April 18, 1879; died Feb. 24, 1880.

By wife Mozella:

- II Edna Mozella, born March 27, 1887, in Indianapolis.

431. George Elbridge⁹ Upham (Elbridge G.⁸, Ezra⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Washington, D. C, born in Waukegan, Ill., Feb. 14, 1851; married Aug. 20, 1874, at Newark, N. J., Ella Prentess, of Washington, D. C, born in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, April 12, 1850 (dau. of William H. Prentess, of Washington, D. C, and his wife Lizzie Bratton, of Birkenhead, Eng.) George E. Upham finished the preparatory course at the Chicago University in 1870, and was graduated at Columbia College, N. Y., in the class of 1873, and at Columbian Law School, Washington, D. C, 1875 (during which course he was under the instruction of Judge Walter S. Cox, who presided at the famous Guiteau trial for the murder of President Garfield). He was admitted to practice before the Supreme Court of the United States in 1876, but

(Page 384)

afterward chose the profession of journalism. In 1891, he was living at Dixon, Ill., connected with the *Evening Star* a daily paper published in that city. They had:

- I Dexter Prentess, born July 4, 1875, in Washington.
- II Nellie Frances, born Aug. 9, 1876, in Washington,

432. Charles Henry⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Rutland, Mass., born May 15, 1835, in Melrose, Mass.; married Mary Sprague, Sept. 13, 1860. He served in Co. C, 42d Mass. Inf., in the war of the Rebellion. In 1888, was engaged in farming at Rutland. They had:

- I Alfred E., born Sept. 16, 1865.
- II Olive S., born Dec. 16, 1867.
- III Western R., born June 27, 1870.
- IV Mercy E., born Feb. 21, 1876.

433. Willard Putnam⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Quincy, Ill., born March 9, 1841, in Melrose, Mass.; married Dec. 20, 1865, Caroline R. Bidwell, of Springfield, Mass. He was in wholesale boot and shoe business at Quincy, 1889. They had:

- I Charles C., born June 27, 1868.
- II Bertha D., born July 15, 1872.
- III Harry Judson, born July 22, 1879.
- IV Nellie May, born May 4, 1881.

434. Hervey Whiting⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Keokuk, Iowa, born Nov. 12, 1851, in Melrose, Mass.; married Jan. 6, 1874, Louisa Fletcher. He was a merchant at Keokuk, 1889. They had:

- I Mary Elizabeth, born Oct. 25, 1876.
- II Georgie Fletcher, born Aug. 29, 1878.

435. Franklin⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born there Dec. 25, 1832; married Elizabeth E. Fogg, born Oct. 6, 1829. They had:

- I Eva Frances, born Feb. 13, 1853; married Feb. 12, 1873, Henry Blatchford Smith, born Dec. 30, 1848. They had:
 - A George Henry Blatchford, born April 29, 1874.
 - B Eva Frances Blatchford, born Feb. 18, 1876.
 - C Grace Lillian Blatchford, born March 3, 1878.
 - D Elizabeth Jane Blatchford, born March 11, 1880.
 - E Laura Collins Blatchford, born Sept. 17, 1881.
 - F Andrew Augustus Blatchford, born June 1, 1884.
- 500 II Lucius Bolles, born Jan. 25, 1885; married Mary Ann Scanlon. Lived in Malden.
- III Ada, born Jan. 4, 1867.

(Page 385)

436. Benjamin Nichols⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born July 7, 1836, in Salem, Mass.; married in 1853, (1) Caroline Pickering, who died Feb., 1858; married (2) Lucinda W. Larabee. He was connected with the *Youth's Companion*, 1889. He had by his wife Caroline:

- I David A., born May 28, 1854; married 1878, Josephine Andrews. They had Arthur A., born 1878, died 1882.
- II Clara E., born Oct. 9, 1856.

By wife Lucinda:

- III Addie L., born Aug., 1859; died Oct., 1865.
- IV Walter J., born July 7, 1873.
- V Horace Lincoln, born Jan. 17, 1878.
- VI James, born May 4, 1888.

437. Joseph Warren⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of East Saugus, Mass., born there June 17, 1839; married June 13, 1862, Hannah Stone Killam, born March 20, 1844. They had:

- I Alice Augusta, born March 6, 1866.
- II Hervey, born Jan. 14, 1868.
- III Anna Frances, born March 17, 1871; drowned in Saugus river, East Saugus, Aug. 1, 1883.
- IV Ada Florence, born March 17, 1871; died April 18, 1872.
- V George Warren, born April 6, 1882, in Lynn, Mass.
- VI Arthur Warren, born April 6, 1882, in Lynn; died same day.

438. Henry Pulaski⁹ Upham (Joshua⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Salem, Mass., born there June 16, 1847; married Emma E. Eaton, born March 5, 1852, They had:

- I Olive Francis, born Jan. 4, 1875.
- II Harriet Carleton, born June 19, 1876.

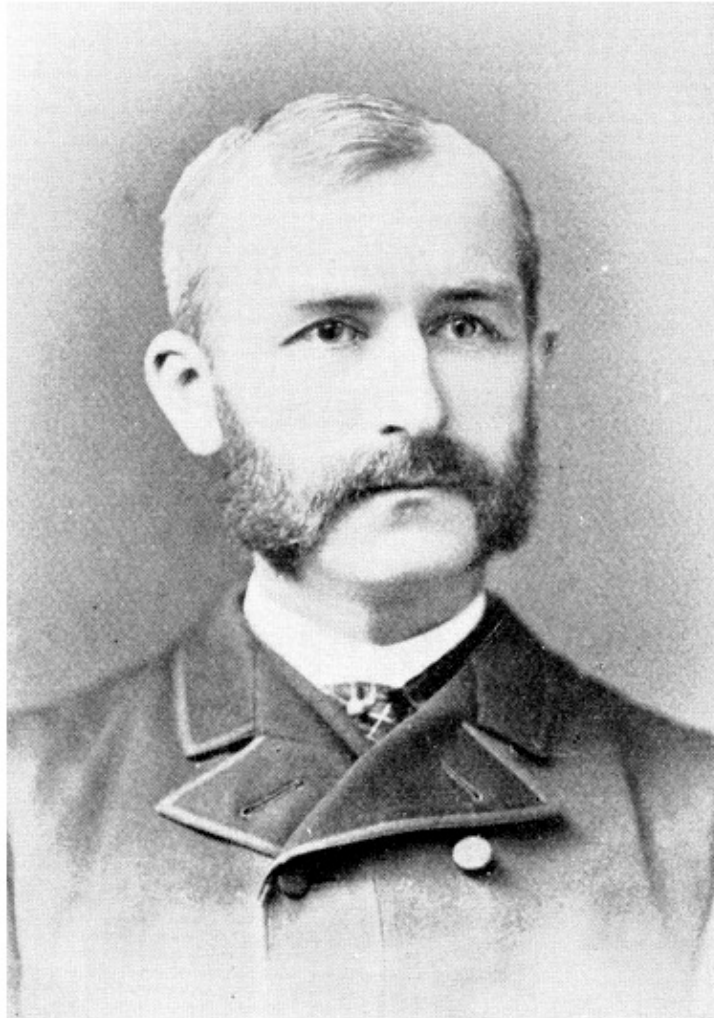
439. James Bailey⁹ Upham (James⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., eldest son of Rev. James Upham, D. D., born in New Hampton, N. H., Dec. 27, 1845; married June 1, 1876, Mary Hartshorn, of Milford, N. H., born Jan. 18, 1854.

James B. Upham was educated mainly at the New Hampton Literary Institution at Fairfax, Vt. He went to Detroit, Michigan, in 1866, and entered the employ of E. B. Smith & Co., booksellers and publishers. This firm established a branch store at Jackson, Michigan, in which he had an interest. In 1871 he sold his interest in the bookstore at Jackson, and took charge of an

(Page 386).

important department in the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., of Boston, publishers of the *Youth's*

[James Bailey Upham]



JAMES BAILEY UPHAM,
OF MALDEN, MASS.

Companion, the circulation of which at that time was 70,000; at this time, 1891, it had reached 500,000. June 18, 1886, he was admitted as a partner in the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., which position he now holds. Since 1880 his home has been at Malden. In 1888 he was chosen deacon of the First Baptist Church there, thus continuing the deaconate in the family at Malden so long filled by its progenitor. The present beautiful church edifice at Malden, located at the corner of Salem and Main streets, owes its existence, it is believed, to the forethought and enterprise of Mr. James B. Upham. They had:

- I Bertha Cynthia, born in Boston, April 7, 1878.
- II Henry Putnam, born in Malden, Oct. 5, 1882.

440. Benjamin Nichols⁹ Upham (James⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born July 12, 1854, in Fairfax, Vt.; married Oct. 17, 1878, Fannie Scott Dameron, born Aug. 25, 1861, in Bethel, Va. They had:

- I Marion Scott, born April 30, 1883, in Boston.
- II Grace Dameron, born Oct. 9, 1884, in Boston.

441. Willard Stow⁹ Upham (Willard P.⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Coffeyville, Montgomery Co., Kans., born April 13, 1845, in Taquoe, Cherokee Nation; married May 5, 1873, at San Francisco, Cal, Emma Augusta Morgan, born March 3, 1849, in Cleveland, Ohio. He was a merchant and real estate dealer at Coffeyville, 1889, one of the founders of the Baptist church at that place, of which he was deacon. They had, all born in Coffeyville:

- I Willard Morgan, born Feb. 15, 1874.
- II Maggie May, born Oct. 4, 1876.
- III George Newhall, born July 1, 1878.
- IV Vera, born Sept. 1, 1885.

442. Rev. Nathaniel⁹ Lord Upham (Nathaniel G.⁸, Nathaniel⁷, Timothy⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Philadelphia, Pa., born in Concord, N. H., April 28, 1833; married at Kingston, N. J., June 5, 1861, Anna Howell Janeway, youngest daughter of Rev. Thomas L. Janeway, D. D. He was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1853, and at Andover Theological Seminary 1858, was early settled as pastor of a church and afterward removed to Merchantsville, N. J., where he was pastor of a church for about ten years. From 1863 to 1865

(Page 387)

he was chaplain of the 35th New Jersey Veteran Volunteers. Living in Philadelphia 1889, treasurer of the Presbyterian Ministers' Fund, a church institution, founded in 1759. They had:

- I Anna Janeway, born April 3, 1863.
- II Nathaniel Janeway, born Aug. 28, 1865.
- III Lillian Howell Janeway, born Sept. 2, 1867.
- IV Thomas Francis Janeway, born Sept. 30, 1869.
- V John Howell Janeway, born Aug. 12, 1871.
- VI Abby Janeway, born June 8, 1876.

[Willard Stow Upham]



WILLARD STOW UPHAM
OF COFFEYVILLE, KAN.

443. Henry Pratt⁹ Upham (Joel W.⁸, Pliny⁷, Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of St. Paul, Minn., born in Millbury, Mass., Jan. 26, 1837; married Sept. 23, 1868, Evelyn Gertrude Burbank, born in Lewis, Essex Co., N. Y., October 30, 1844, the daughter of Simeon Burbank, of St. Paul, formerly of Ludlow, Vt., where he held a commission as colonel of Vermont militia. Colonel Simeon Burbank's father was Samuel Burbank, who married April 22, 1773, Eunice Kendall, of Sherburne, Mass., and served in the Revolution. He was at the battle of Lexington, as an ensign, at Bunker's Hill as a lieutenant, and in the Rhode Island campaign as captain. His widow, Eunice, received a pension until her death, June 30, 1845, at the age of 95. Captain Samuel Burbank lived in Mass. and in Vermont.

Henry Pratt Upham's mother died when he was two years old, and his father marrying again, he was brought up by a stepmother, whom he bears in affectionate remembrance. When about three years old his father moved from Millbury to Worcester, Mass., and continued to live there during the remainder of his life, where he acquired a competency in the manufacture of the famous turbine water-wheel. Henry P. Upham attended the public schools at Worcester until about 1856, and soon after went West. He reached St. Paul on the 9th of March, 1857, then a little town "out west," of about 10,000 inhabitants. Here he formed a copartnership with Chauncey W. Griggs (afterward State senator and colonel of the 3d Minnesota Regiment in the war of the Rebellion). The firm was successfully engaged in the lumber business for about one year, owning and operating a saw-mill on the banks of the Mississippi. Mr. Upham was also engaged in the flour milling business for a time. In 1863, he became teller in the banking house of Thompson Brothers, then the leading bankers at St. Paul. During 1863, the Thompson Brothers, with other capitalists, organized the First National Bank of St. Paul, the first bank of this kind in Minnesota, and one of the earliest in the United States, its charter being numbered 203. The bank was started with a capital of \$250,000. Mr. Upham was teller for two years from its organization, and then assistant cashier. In 1869, Mr. Upham, with others, aided in organizing the City Bank of St. Paul, of which he became cashier, the president being General H. H. Sibley. This bank was operated successfully for four years, when it was consolidated with the First National Bank, Mr. Upham becoming one of the officers of the reorganized bank. After the death of James E. Thompson, in 1870, Horace Thompson became president, and in 1873, Mr. Upham became cashier. After the death of Horace Thompson in 1880, Henry P. Upham was elected president, which position he has held continuously until the present time, and it is a recognized fact that the remarkable success of this bank is due to the excellent management and business ability of its president, with the aid of his associate officers and directors. At the present date the capital stock has quadrupled, with a surplus of \$1,000,000, which is constantly increasing. In 1884, a large and well-constructed building was erected for the use of the bank, one of the most commodious, secure, and well-planned bank buildings in the West, suited to accommodate its extensive and rapidly growing business, with its necessarily large corps of attaches. Among the business men of St. Paul, H. P. Upham stands as one of the foremost in ability and integrity, most enterprising and reliable, and at the same time most conservative. By these characteristics he has acquired a handsome fortune.

(Page 388)

It is not, however, in the business world alone where Henry P. Upham is known. He is familiar with books and authors, and owns a large and carefully selected private library, to the contents of which he is no stranger. His especial interest is in the direction of historical and genealogical researches. With American genealogy, it has been said, there is probably not one

[Henry Pratt Upham]



Henry P. Upham

more familiar outside of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, at Boston, certainly there is not one more so in the West, and many families in the North-west are indebted to him for what they know of their origin, labor of this kind, to him, having been a labor of love. He has been for many years treasurer of the Minnesota State Historical Society, whose library comprises one of the most extensive collections of historical and genealogical works in the United States, probably second to none other than that of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society already referred to; and it is to him almost exclusively, that this society is indebted for the watchful and painstaking labor which has resulted in the rare collection of valuable books, so rare that persons from a remote distance frequently send to St. Paul to have researches made at this

(Page 389)

library. He is also an honorary member of the Worcester Society of Antiquity.

In the preparation of this (Upham) Genealogy, Henry P. Upham's labor has been untiring, and his interest has never flagged; many "lines" of Uphams owe it to him alone that they find themselves attached to the "main stem." His time and money have been liberally contributed, and the Upham posterity owe as much to him for the appearance of this book as to the compiler, though he declined the offer to have his name placed with that of the compiler on the title page. Mr. Upham's residence, on Summit avenue, is one of the handsomest in St. Paul, where, as he says, "the latch string is always out to the descendants of John Upham."

Henry Pratt Upham and his wife, Evelyn Gertrude Burbank, had, all born in St. Paul:

- I Gertrude, born Oct. 1, 1870.
- II Grace, born Dec. 31, 1873.
- III John Phineas, born Dec. 2, 1877.

444. Henry Laurens⁹ Upham (Laurens⁸, George⁷, Nathan⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of California, born June 18, 1852, at Brookfield, Mass.; married April 11, 1878, Mary Alice Talbot, born in Illinois, Feb. 5, 1857. She was third daughter of Hugh Augustus and Julia Ann Talbot, of Galesburg, Kan., where Julia Ann Talbot died March 28, 1889. Henry L. Upham went one voyage to sea, in the ship Enoch Train, from New York to Hong Kong, in 1872; the ship was dismasted by a typhoon in the China Sea, and afterward towed to Hong Kong by an English steamer. He returned to the United States in 1873, and has been living in California since 1881, at Riverside, Los Angeles, San Diego and Mayfield. His occupation is that of a contractor and builder, more especially of mills, and in 1892, he was living at Mayfield. They had:

- I Augusta May, born July 7, 1884.

445. John Austin⁹ Upham (Leonard⁸, William⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of East Brookfield, Mass., born July 19, 1850; married Nov. 26, 1871, Addie Lurane Lull. They had:

- I Clarence Ezra, born March 27, 1874.
- II Charles Edwin, born May 30, 1877; died July 25, 1877.
- III Walter Lewis, born Sept. 10, 1879; died Sept. 17, 1880.

446. Amos⁹ Upham (Amos⁸, William⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born April 7, 1838; married Sept. 10, 1862, Mary J. Parker. They had:

(Page 390)

- I Sarah J., born June 22, 1863; married Nov. 9, 1881, George H. Bowker. She died July 7, 1883.
- II Charles A., born June 11, 1864; married Oct. 28, 1886, Susie W. Fellows. She died Dec. 31, 1887.
- III Hattie M., born Sept. 14, 1868.
- IV Nina V., born June 17, 1870.
- V Delia A., born Oct. 28, 1872; died Aug. 14, 1873.
- VI Warren L., born Sept. 14, 1874; died Oct. 11, 1875.
- VII Clarence H., born Aug. 19, 1880.
- VIII Ida Frances, born Jan. 16, 1884.

447. Frederic A.⁹ Upham (Freedom N.⁸, Hiram⁷, Daniel⁶, Isaac⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Eastford, Windham Co., Conn., born in Brookfield, Mass., Nov. 11, 1854; married Feb. 23, 1876, Sarah Frances Hyland, born in Scituate, Mass., Jan. 7, 1855. They had:

- I Albert Henry, born July 3, 1877.
- II George Oliver, born Oct. 13, 1881.
- III Adeline Winter, born Oct. 13, 1883.
- IV William Nichols, born April 7, 1886.

448. James Edward Jarvis⁹ Upham (George B.⁸, George B.⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newark, Ohio, born May 3, 1846, in Hebron, Ohio; married Jan. 20, 1873, Bella Sampson, of Licking Co., Ohio. He was at one time in the boot and shoe business, and was living at Newark, 1888. They had:

- I George Baxter, born Oct. 17, 1874, in Woodson Co., Kan., "on the broad prairie."
- II Herman Oska, born Aug. or Sept., 1875, at Neosho Falls, Woodson Co., Kan.

449. James Duncan⁹ Upham (James P.⁸, George B.⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Brandon, Vt., born Nov. 7, 1853, in Claremont, N. H.; married Katherine Deane, of Claremont. Graduated at Cornell University, 1874. In 1890 treasurer of the Brandon Marble Company. They had:

- I Katherine, born about 1884.
- II Elizabeth, born about 1887.

450. George Baxter⁹ Upham (James P.⁸, George B.⁷, Phineas⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born in Claremont, N. H., April 9, 1855; married Cornelia Alice Preston, of Dover, N. H., Aug. 14, 1878, dau. of E. C. Preston, of South Dover. Graduate of Cornell University, 1874, and Harvard Law School, 1876; admitted to Suffolk Co. Bar in

(Page 391)

Boston, Feb., 1877; in 1890 engaged in practice of law, firm of Upham & Proctor, 86 Equitable

Building, Boston. They had:

- I Margaret Ruth, born Sept. 8, 1879,
- II Preston, born Oct. 2, 1885.

451. William H.⁹ Upham (James W.⁸, Joshua⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Cedar Rapids, Iowa, born Dec. 21, 1849, in Upham, Kings Co., N. B.; married Elgeria Lyon of Cambridge, Mass. They had:

- I Arthur, born Jan. 17, 1876, in Cambridge, Mass.
- II Bella, born March 27, 1878, in Cedar Rapids.

452. Albert Hart⁹ Upham (James W.⁸, Joshua⁷, Jabez⁶, Jabez⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Upham, Kings Co., N. B., born there Feb. 4, 1859; married (1) Ada L. Snyder, Sept. 28, 1881, who died March 2, 1884; married (2) Dec. 21, 1886, Anna M, dau. of S. E. Frost, of Norton, Kings Co., N. B. They lived in Upham, 1889. He had by wife Ada:

- I Son, born Aug. 26, 1882; died Feb. 21, 1885.

By wife Anna:

- II Murray, born Nov. 23, 1887, in Upham.

453. Rev. Samuel Foster⁹ Upham (Frederick⁸, Samuel S.⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Drew Theological Seminary, Madison, N. J., born May 19, 1834, in Duxbury, Mass.; married April 15, 1857, Lucy G. Smith, of Middleton, Conn., born Oct. 24, 1833, in Weathersfield, Conn. He was graduated at Wesleyan University, 1856, and entered the Methodist Episcopal Ministry, in which he received the degree of D. D. The first twenty-five years of his pastorate were spent in Boston, and other parts of Massachusetts. In 1881, he went to Drew Theological Seminary as one of the professors. In 1888, he was professor of practical theology in that institution, the largest and best endowed theological school under the control of the Methodist Church in this country. They had:

- I Frederick Norman, born Aug. 22, 1860, in New Bedford, Mass.; married June 22, 1887, Carrie E. Osborne, of Madison, N. J., who died July 2, 1888, at Reading, Mass., æ. 23. He was graduated A. B., Boston University, 1883, and B. D., Drew Theological Seminary, 1886, and entered the Methodist Episcopal Ministry. He was formerly pastor of Trinity Church, Springfield, Mass., and in 1888, was preaching at Reading. They had: Carrie Lucy, born June 20, 1888, at Reading.

(Page 392)

- II Francis B., born Nov., 1862, in Bristol, R. I. Methodist Episcopal Clergyman, preaching in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1888.
- III Walter Horace, born Sept, 7, 1875, in Lynn, Mass.

454. Osgood Wright⁹ Upham (Freeman⁸, Samuel⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹) of Keene, N. H., born May 2, 1835, in North Malden (now Melrose), Mass.; married at Sandwich, Mass., April 17, 1857, Annie Permelia Dyer, born in Provincetown, Mass., Jan. 8, 1837, dau. of Henry and Sally (Maze) Dyer. He lived at Melrose till 1873, and

afterward at Boston, Holyoke, and Peabody, Mass., was in the wholesale grocery business from 1852 to 1872, and the lumber business from 1872 to 1875. Moved to Keene, 1887, and engaged in the manufacture of glue, the Keene Glue Company, factory 480 Court street, Keene. They had:

- I Edwin Osgood, born May 6, 1859, in Melrose. Treasurer of the Keene Glue Co., 1889.
- II William Pettis, born Oct. 15, 1863, in Melrose.

455. Thomas Norris⁹ Upham (Eri⁸, Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, Jan. 30, 1846; married Dec. 24, 1867, Vasti Woodis, of Wakefield. They had:

- I Harry Eri, born Nov. 18, 1876.
- II Grace M., born Nov. 25, 1879.

456. Asa Eugene⁹ Upham (Eri⁸, Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, Sept. 6, 1849; married Sarah W. Tileston, of Randolph, Mass., Nov. 18, 1869. They had:

- I Eugenia Dodge, born July 7, 1872.

457. Arthur L.⁹ Upham (Eri⁸, Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, June 18, 1853; married Nov. 10, 1876, Marietta Rowe. They had:

- I Ella Maria, born Jan. 7, 1878.
- II Charles L., born Feb. 7, 1880.
- III Eva L., born June 8, 1882.
- IV Irma Elmira, born Jan. 22, 1886.
- V Arthur Harrison, born Nov. 29, 1888.

458. Walter Sumner⁹ Upham (Orne⁸, Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of San Francisco, Cal., born July 14, 1856, in Melrose, Mass.; married Sept. 25, 1882, H. Emma Fuller, dau. of William Emerson Fuller, of Melrose. They had:

- I Walter Fuller, born Nov. 27, 1883.

(Page 393)

- II Daisy Mary, born Oct. 17, 1885.
- III Leslie Orne, born Oct. 18, 1887; died May 12, 1888.
- IV Lawrence Henry, born Sept. 30, 1889, in San Francisco.

459. William Henry Winthrop⁹ Upham (Benjamin R.⁸, Asa⁷, Amos⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Melrose, Mass., born there, Nov. 30, 1850; married Feb. 22, 1870, Josephine A. Sturges, dau. of Joseph, of Boston. They had:

- I James Winthrop, born March 18, 1871; died in infancy.
- II Florence Emma, born Feb. 16, 1874.

- III Hattie Bernice, born May 25, 1877.
- IV William Crawford, born Aug. 26, 1879; died June 5, 1885.
- V Elmer Sturges, born June 30, 1882; died in infancy.
- VI Rachel Louise, born May 30, 1883.

460. Phineas C.⁹ Upham (Phineas⁸, Phineas⁷, Phineas⁶, Amos⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Amherst, N. H., born there, Feb. 2, 1835; married Nellie Stevens, Jan. 3, 1858. He died Aug. 5, 1859. They had:

- I Mary E., born Oct. 31, 1858.

461. Edward Wallace⁹ Upham (Darwin B.⁸, Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Waukegan, Ill., born May 30, 1834; married Dec. 24, 1856, Mary Jane Whitney, born at Keene, N. H., March 11, 1835 (a descendant of Henry Dunster, first president of Harvard College). In 1890, he was in mercantile business at Waukegan. They had:

- I Edward Darwin, born March 13, 1858; graduated at Amherst College, 1884, admitted to the bar in Illinois, 1886. Living at Denver, Col., 1890, address 31 Barclay Block.

462. Charles Duane⁹ Upham (Darwin B.⁸, Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Colfax, Iowa, born Aug. 13, 1836; married July 8, 1862, at Cambridge, Ill., Mary Dillon, born Jan. 1, 1835. They had:

- 501 I Frank D., born Oct. 16, 1864; married Georgia Ryan, and lived at Colfax.
- II Alzada, born Sept. 19, 1877.

463. James Smith⁹ Upham (Darwin B.⁸, Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Girard, Kan., born Sept. 24, 1838; married Mrs. Lavina (Matterson) Pratt, May 2, 1866, born in Portage Co., Ohio, July 26, 1840. They had:

- I Lida M., born Nov. 21, 1867.

(Page 394)

- II Lucy J., born March 11, 1869,
- III Robert D., born Oct. 12, 1870.
- IV Ray E., born Dec. 1, 1878.

464. Wibur⁹ Upham (Edward⁸, Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Marshall, Michigan, born Jan. 3, 1847; married July 7, 1868, Kate D. Shaw. They had:

- I Carlie, born July 21, 1871.
- II Aud, born Aug. 19, 1874.

465. Charles⁹ Upham (Edward⁸, Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Marshall, Michigan, born Aug. 16, 1849; married Sept. 24, 1872, Mary Depul, born March 23, 1855. They had:

- I Arthur, born Oct. 26, 1874.
- II Cora, born June 14, 1876.

466. Joseph B.⁹ Upham (Horace S.⁸, John⁷, Daniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y., born April 11, 1832; married March 9, 1854, Priscilla Hyde, born Jan. 9, 1834. They had:

- I Fannie E., born Dec. 28, 1854; died March 2, 1855.
- II Whitehead H., born May 4, 1856.
- III Lillie, born May 2, 1859; died June 20, 1859.
- IV Emma C, born Dec. 2, 1861; died Dec. 24, 1865.
- V Samuel W., born Sept. 25, 1863.
- VI Grace L., born Aug. 2, 1868.

467. Otis King⁹ Upham (Willard⁸, Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Berlin, Mass., born Sept. 17, 1843; married Oct. 15, 1866, Ellen Howe, of E. Westmoreland, N. H., born Jan. 7, 1847, died Feb. 14, 1886. They had:

- I Lena E., born Nov. 23, 1867; died Feb. 14, 1885.
- II Otis E., born Jan. 6, 1870; died Dec. 14, 1870.
- III Etta E., born April 22, 1872.
- IV Ida M., born June 9, 1874; died Sept. 10, 1874.
- V Grace A., born Aug. 25, 1877.
- VI Nettie L., born Aug. 19, 1881; died Oct. 17, 1881.
- VII Dexter Leroy, born Aug. 24, 1883; died Oct. 17, 1883.

468. Alden Choate⁹ Upham (Willard⁸, Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Le Roy, N. Y., born April 17, 1847; married (1) Cyrenia Johnson, of Fitzwilliam, N. H., Feb. 22, 1868, who died Jan. 14, 1878; married (2) 1879, Mary Armstrong. He had, by wife Cyrenia:

- I David Whitney, born April 27, 1869.

(Page 395)

- II Mary Rich, born Aug. 24, 1871.
- III Charles Ehner, born 1873; died infant.

By wife Mary:

- IV Harry Garfield, born 1881; died 1882.
- V Stephen S., born Jan. 9, 1883.

469. Stephen Willard⁹ Upham (Willard⁸, Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Fitzwilliam, N. H., born Jan. 7, 1850; married Sept. 16, 1872, Lucia Ann Savage, of Stockbridge, Vt., born Dec. 16, 1842; died Feb. 1, 1888. They adopted:

- I Flora Imogene, born Feb. 25, 1871.
- II Burton Lewis, born Feb. 17, 1874.

470. Elmer Benjamin⁹ Upham (Benjamin W.⁸, Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Athol, Mass., born Jan. 12, 1850; married Lydia Ida Gerry, April 13, 1880, born Jan. 1861, dau. of Augustus and Lydia (Dike) Gerry. They had:

- I Stella Bartlett, born April 13, 1881.
- II Florence L., born March 25, 1883.

471. Arthur Aquila⁹ Upham (Benjamin W.⁸, Willard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Whitewater, Wisconsin, born Oct. 1, 1853, in Royalston, Mass.; married Aug. 19, 1880, Mary F. Woods, who was born July 2, 1857, dau. of James Lyman Woods, of Byron, N. Y.

Arthur A. Upham was graduated from the advanced course at the Westfield, Mass., State Normal School in 1880. He was immediately appointed a teacher of science in the Hitchcock Free High School, which position he occupied four years, and the four years following he was principal of the same school. In 1888, he went to the Whitewater, Wisconsin, State Normal School, as a professor of natural science, which position he still occupied in 1891. They had:

- I Emily Woods, born July 22, 1881.
- II Ethel Tenney, born May 20, 1885.

472. Albert Tyler⁹ Upham (John Allen⁸, Allen⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of St. Paul, Minn., born Nov. 20, 1832, in Sheldon, Vt.; married at St. Charles, Ill., April 28, 1858, Lucie M. Johnson, of Shoreham, Vt. He was living at St. Paul, 1889, engaged in the practice of dentistry. They had:

- 502 I Fred. Johnson, born Dec. 3, 1860; married Ida M. Webber. Living in St. Paul, 1889.

(Page 396)

- 503 II Frank Albert, born Nov. 13, 1862; married Alexandrina Murray. Living at St. Paul, 1889.
- III Louise Eliza, born June 22, 1866.

473. Roger Freeman⁹ Upham (Freeman⁸, Roger Freeman⁷, Noah⁶, Noah⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Worcester, Mass., born Sept. 13, 1848; married June 16, 1873, Clara C. Story, born April 2, 1850, dau. of Simeon N. Story. Roger F. Upham, Secretary Worcester Mutual Fire Insurance Co., 1889. They had:

- I Edith Story, born Sept. 21, 1882,

474. Benjamin Rush⁹ Upham (Alvah W.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Jacksonville, Ill., born Feb. 27, 1830, at Youngstown, Ohio; married July 31, 1860, Sallie C. Clark. They had, all born in Jacksonville:

- I Mary C, born May 15, 1861.
- II Abner Marcena, born Jan. 12, 1864.
- III Nannie Louise, born Jan. 25, 1871

[Roger Freeman Upham]



R. F. Upham

OF WORCESTER, MASS.

- IV Henry Clark, born March 13, 1873.
- V Una, born Oct. 3, 1878.

475. Egbert W.⁹ Upham (Julius Buckingham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Garrettsville, Ohio, born Nov. 12, 1834; married Amanda O. Knowlton, June 28, 1860. He died March 24, 1878. They had:

- I Hattie, born Sept. 10, 1862; died Sept. 24, 1862.
- II Amy, born Sept. 6, 1863.
- III Lura, born Oct., 1866; died Jan. 23, 1870.
- IV Florence, born Feb. 18, 1874.

476. Sharon H.⁹ Upham (Julius Buckingham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Des Moines, Iowa, born April 6, 1841; married Aug. 21, 1869, Janette Ormiston. They had:

- I Jessie, born Nov. 14, 1871.
- II Sherm, born June 9, 1873.
- III Linn, born June 24, 1875.
- IV Ross, born March, 1879.
- V Arthur, born Feb. 14, 1882.

477. Myron J.⁹ Upham (Julius Buckingham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Des Moines, Iowa, born June 26, 1856; married Kate G. Ormiston, Jan. 1, 1882. They had:

- I Glenn, born March 19, 1886

(Page 397)

478. George A.⁹ Upham (Marcena W.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Cambridge, Ill., and Detroit, Minn., Oct. 16, 1827; married Sept. 26, 1847, Julia Ann Ladd, born Dec. 10, 1827, died Oct. 18, 1887. They had:

- I Philena C, born Oct., 1849; married Henry Stackhouse, of Stanton, Iowa. Had eight children, all living, 1889.
- II Mary C, born Aug. 14, 1851; married John T. Casteel, of Cambridge, Ill. Had two children.
- III DeWitt Clinton, born Oct. 15, 1860; married July 16, 1888, Winnie Grace Luesley. Living at Detroit, Minn., 1889.

479. Alvah W.⁹ Upham (Marcena W.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Fiatt, Fulton Co., Ill., born Feb. 3, 1831; married June 10, 1857, Margaret Ann Kipling, born Sept. 24, 1829. They had:

- I Lucinda S., born Oct. 30, 1858; died July 9, 1860.
- II George W., born Jan. 8, 1861; married Nov. 25, 1886, Ella M. Ferguson.
- III Ellen A., born June 8, 1863; died Jan. 18, 1874.

480. Scovel Judson⁹ Upham (Benjamin H.⁸, Benjamin⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Georgetown, N. Y., born June 10, 1846; married Amy A. Price, Dec. 22, 1870. They had:

- I Floyd Hawley, born Aug. 28, 1872.
- II Lena May, born Feb. 4, 1874.
- III Charles Morrill, born June 6, 1876.
- IV Carrie Louise, born Oct. 9, 1878.
- V Ned, born Jan. 31, 1880; died Aug. 29, 1881.
- VI DeEtt, born Feb. 19, 1882.
- VII Marion Grace, born May 7, 1883.
- VIII Frank, born Jan, 24, 1887; died March 14, 1888

481. Egbert⁹ Upham (Elijah⁸, Alson⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Noah⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of Sherburne, N. Y., born Sept. 4, 1853; married Florence Alcott, Feb. 9, 1876. They had:

- I Alson Alcott, born May 31, 1877.
- II Mabel, born Feb. 12, 1879.

482. Charles Henry⁹ Upham (Samuel C.⁸, Samuel⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Philadelphia, Pa., born Jan. 15, 1856; married Dora Roop, Sept. 25, 1876. They had:

- I Charles Henry, born Aug. 12, 1877.

(Page 398)

483. Frank Rowland⁹ Upham (Nathan D.⁸, Alvin⁷, Jonathan⁶, Jonathan⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Marshfield, Wisconsin, born Jan. 9, 1859, in Weyauwega, Wisconsin; married (1) Genevieve Ramsdell, at Peshtigo, Wisconsin, 1882, who died in Marshfield, 1883; married (2) at Marshfield, May 17, 1887, Lilian Vedder. In 1889 he was treasurer of the Upham Manufacturing Co., and Elder in the Presbyterian Church at Marshfield. He had by his wife Lilian:

- I Charles Sidney, born May 12, 1888, in Marshfield.
- II William Nathan, born Oct. 1, 1889.

484. Orin W.⁹ Upham (Anson⁸, Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of New Haven, Gratiot Co., Michigan, born Sept. 11, 1854; married Dec. 25, 1879, Alice C. Culy, born Feb. 5, 1859. They had:

- I Anson David, born June 6, 1881.
- II Lilly May, born Sept. 14, 1883.
- III William L., born Dec. 4, 1885.
- IV Stephen John, born March 2, 1889.

485. Edward⁹ Upham (Freeman F.⁸, Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Odell, Ill., born Sept. 27, 1848; married Kate Haggadorn, Nov. 10, 1869. They had:

- I Elizabeth, born Nov. 8, 1871.
- II Charles S., born April 9, 1877.
- III Lida, born July 1, 1883.

486. Warren⁹ Upham (James B.⁸, Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Fredericksburg, Iowa, born June 5, 1855; married Allie Caine, Nov., 1877. They had:

- I Earle, born Sept. 15, 1879.
- II Clarence, born July 3, 1883.
- III Claude, born Dec. 29, 1888.

487. William⁹ Upham (James B.⁸, Chester⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Williamstown, Iowa, born Sept. 14, 1857; married May Struble. They had:

- I Artie, born Jan. 31, 1884.
- II Lamont, born June 22, 1886.

488. Charles H.⁹ Upham (Henry N.⁸, Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of De Soto, Wisconsin, born June 24, 1853; married Lizzie C. Duffy, May 5, 1881. They had:

- I Lottie E., born Jan. 17, 1884.
- II Bessie F., born Nov. 6, 1885.

(Page 399)

489. Clayton Benjamin⁹ Upham (Henry N.⁸, Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of De Soto, Wisconsin, born April 27, 1863; married Marilla Asbury, April 5, 1885. They had:

- I Chester F., born July 26, 1886.
- II Clarence, born May 15, 1888.

490. Lorenzo Muzzy⁹ Upham (Abijah⁸, Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Sherman Island, Cal., born Sept. 5, 1851, in Readville, Me.; married in California Lizzie M. Brown, born in Clinton, Iowa. Living at Sherman Island, 1889. They had:

- I Mary Elizabeth, born Sept. 1, 1878, on Sherman Island.
- II Robert Lorenzo, born July 6, 1880, on Sherman Island.
- III Celeste Isabella, born March 18, 1884, at Rio Vista, Cal.
- IV Clarence Irving, born Feb. 13, 1886, at Rio Vista.

491. Finaldo Frank⁹ Upham (Ansel⁸, Abijah⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Dixon, Solano Co., Cal., born in Lincolnville, Me., Oct. 21, 1843; married Annie B. Stevens, of California, about 1867. In 1890 he was living at Dixon engaged in the practice of dentistry. They had:

- I Annie Beatrice, born Sept. 2, 1868.
- II Ulysus, born Aug. 26, 1870.

- III Blanche, born July 23, 1877.
- IV Vivien, born July 27, 1885.

492. Charles⁹ Upham (Abel T.⁸, Charles⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Stoughton, Mass., born there, July 26, 1829; married Laura Amelia Churchill, Nov. 12, 1852, dau. of Samuel and Rachel (Capen) Churchill, of West Bridgewater, Mass. He died in Stoughton, Aug. 2, 1879.

He attended the public schools at Stoughton, and the Adelpian Academy at North Bridgewater; was early engaged in teaching, and chosen one of the school committee at the age of twenty-one. He was an active and energetic member of the church. He was chosen town clerk at Stoughton in 1855, and served as such a period of years, holding that office during the war of the Rebellion, during which time he was especially active in the Union cause, and was of great assistance, both officially and personally, in raising and equipping troops for the war. He was for some years a member of the firm of Atherton, Stetson & Co., boot and shoe manufacturers at Stoughton. In the fall of 1872, he and his brother Alfred, established the firm of Upham Bros. & Co., in the same line of business, in which firm he continued until his death.

(Page 400)

Of his character, his brother Alfred wrote: "He was an especially social man, and one whose advice was much sought. Peculiarly so by his younger friends, who came to him often for the words of encouragement or guidance which he knew so well how to bestow. His presence brightened every gathering, his words were apt and timely, his friends were the community in which he lived, and his death was a public loss." Charles Upham and wife Laura had:

- I Laura Elmina, born April 18, 1855; died Oct. 12, 1870,
- II Rachel Isabel, born Oct. 5, 1859; married Sept. 25, 1879, in National City, Cal., Edgar Francis Leonard, of that place, formerly of Bridgewater, Mass.
- III Mabel Frances, born April 25, 1873.

493. Alfred⁹ Upham (Abel T.⁸, Charles⁷, Abijah⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Stoughton, Mass., born Aug. 17, 1838, in Canton, Mass.; married Mary Elmina Churchill — sister to his brother's wife — Dec. 24, 1861. In 1872, he with his brother Charles, established the boot and shoe manufactory of Upham Brothers, at Stoughton; Charles Upham dying in 1879, left him at the head of the firm, where he remained, 1889. They had:

- I Charles Sawtelle, born Jan. 25, 1864; married at Stoughton, Jan. 17, 1889 (by Rev. C. R. Tenney), Myra Frances Tenney, dau. of Charles and Sarah Maria (Lunt) Tenney, of Stoughton. In 1889, he was a member of the firm of Upham Brothers, above mentioned.
- II Esther Louisa, born June 10, 1873.

494. Charles E.⁹ Upham (Amos⁸, Amos⁷, Amos⁶, Abijah⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of North Adams, Michigan, born at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, Sept. 6, 1849; married Hattie P. Curtis, at Hillsdale, Michigan, 1875. He was in mercantile business at North Adams, 1879. They had:

- I Clarence Curtis, born July 31, 1876.

II Clara, born April 23, 1878.

495. Harry Thomas⁹ Upham (Thomas A.⁸, Joel⁷, Abijah⁶, Phineas⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Cambridge, Mass., born Jan. 16, 1856, in Boston; married June 2, 1880, Eliza Colby Richardson, dau. of William Fox and Eliza C. Richardson, of Cambridge, Mass. In 1890, he was city auditor at Cambridge. They had:

I Harold Colby, born Nov. 23, 1881.

II Lucetta Averill, born Jan. 10, 1885.

(Page 401)

496. James Henry⁹ Upham (James A.⁸, Sylvanus⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Portland, Oreg., born in Northfield, Rice Co., Minn., Nov. 22, 1859; married Elva J. Dickey, Oct. 5, 1881, in Albany, Oreg. Living in Portland, 1890. They had:

I Fern, born Nov. 21, 1886.

497. Edwin Jay⁹ Upham (James A.⁸, Sylvanus⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Thomas³, Phineas², John¹), of Albany, Oreg., born in Northfield, Minn., April 20, 1864; married June 3, 1885, Carrie M. Day, at Portland, Oreg. Living at Albany, 1890. They had:

I Charles Austin, born March 3, 1886.

II Linn, born Nov. 10, 1889.

498. Charles Clifton⁹ Upham (George P.⁸, Dyer⁷, Nehemiah⁶, Luke⁵, Ivory⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Boston, Mass., born Nov. 30, 1851, in Webster, Mass.; married Dec. 23, 1874, Emma Nag Bonney, at Lawrence, Mass., dau. of Milton and Mary Ann, born in Lowell, Mass., July 10, 1849. He was in the commission business in Boston, 1891, firm of Hills & Upham, 206 State street. Residence in Brookline. They had:

I Marion, born March 19, 1881, in Boston.

II Nora Clifton, born Aug. 5, 1882, in Boston.

499. Hon. Nathan⁹ Upham (Henry C.⁸, Alexander M.⁷, Luke⁶, Nathan⁵, Richard⁴, Richard³, Phineas², John¹), of Drayton, Dak., born in Great Village, N. S., Nov. 25, 1856; married Agnes McDougall (a descendant of William Putnam). He was elected as a Republican, in the twentieth Dakota district, to the House, in the Territorial Legislature of Dakota, Nov. 6, 1888. The St. Paul Globe (Democratic) of Nov. 24, 1888, publishes the following notice of him:

"Nathan Upham, lately elected to the Dakota legislative assembly by an overwhelming majority, was born at Great Village, N. S., Nov. 25, 1856. After attending the graded school in his native town until 14 years old, his time was mainly spent as a clerk in a store until he came to Dakota. He visited the Red River Valley in 1878, but did not stay. While on his way he became acquainted with W. R. Tweedlie, ex-register of deeds in Pembina county, who also returned to Ontario. After some correspondence, they determined to come out again in 1879, and took up land in Drayton township, where they lived and worked together until late in the fall, when Mr. Tweedlie returned to Ontario for his friends and stock. During his absence in the winter, Mr. Upham was employed in hauling wheat for Budge, Eshelman & Co., who had then started

(Page 402)

business in the new town of Acton. W. J. Anderson, one of the firm, being appointed receiver of the United States land office, Mr. Upham took Mr. Anderson's place in the store. In Nov., 1880, he was elected judge of probate for Pembina county, considered a very unimportant office. But as he was the only person who could take final proofs, or make loans between Pembina and Grand Forks, the business became extensive and profitable. Upon the organization of Walsh county, in 1881, he resigned the office and was appointed register of deeds for Walsh county, which office he held until 1886. During the latter period of his term he had acquired a farm of eight hundred acres in St. Andrews township, upon which he has resided for about three years. This is one of the best located and desirable properties in the Red River Valley outside of the railroad belt. He gives his exclusive attention to farming, not mere grain raising, having a herd of 100 to 130 head of cattle, and living on the farm. He has been married nearly four years, and has one surviving child. He has been able to secure and maintain his popularity by inspiring confidence in his honesty and ability, and by unassuming and conciliatory address." Nathan Upham and wife Agnes had:

- I Roy Clinton, born 1886; died Sept. 11, 1888, at St. Andrews, Dak., æ. 1 year and 10 months.
- II A daughter, born July, 1888, not named at last accounts.

500. Lucius Bolles¹⁰ Upham (Franklin⁹, Joshua⁸, Joshua⁷, Jesse⁶; Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Malden, Mass., born in Salem, Mass., Jan. 25, 1855; married June 12, 1879, Mary Ann Scanlon, born March 8, 1853. They had:

- I Charles Wendell, born Feb. 13, 1880, in Salem.
- II Mary Elizabeth, born July 7, 1882, in Salem; died Aug. 1, 1883.
- III Frank, born May 12, 1883, in Salem; died June 1, 1884.
- IV Arthur Cleveland, born Nov. 22, 1884, in Malden, Mass.

501. Frank D.¹⁰ Upham (Charles D.⁹ Darwin B.⁸, Dr. Edward⁷, Leonard⁶, Rev. Edward⁵, James⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Colfax, Iowa, born Oct. 16, 1864; married Dec. 21, 1885, Georgia Ryan, born in Kentucky, April 12, 1867. They had:

- I Stacia, born Sept. 14, 1887.

502. Fred. Johnson¹⁰ Upham (Albert T.⁹, John A.⁸, Allen⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of St. Paul, Minn., born Dec. 3, 1860; married July 4, 1886, Ida M. Webber. They had:

- I Walter Laroy, born May 12, 1887.
- II John Allen, born March 20, 1889.

(Page 403)

503. Frank Albert¹⁰ Upham (Albert T.⁹, John A.⁸, Allen⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Phineas², John¹), of St. Paul, Minn., born Nov. 13, 1862; married Nov. 12, 1885, Alexandrina Murray. They had:

I Albert Tyler, born Oct. 29, 1886.

APPENDIX.

The Descendants of Joseph P. Upham and Rosabella Tuttle, of Pawlet, Vt., and Granville, N. Y.

I. Joseph F.⁶ Upham (Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), of Pawlet, Vt., and Granville, N. Y., born Feb. 12, 1764, in Sturbridge, Mass.; married Rosabella Tuttle. He was the son of Asa Upham, of Weathersfield, Vt. (No. 46, of the regular series preceding). Joseph P. Upham was a prominent citizen in the community where he lived. He died in October, 1857, at the age of 93. A sketch of his life is given in the Vermont **Historical Magazine.**, Vol. III, page 927. They had:

- 2 I Cina Chapman Upham, born March 3, 1792, in Pawlet. She married Elisha Orvis.
- II Huldah Upham, born June 14, 1794, in Granville; died June 15, 1838; married Rev. Nehemiah Nelson.
- 3 III Ann Upham, born April 12, 1796, at Granville; married Arch Bishop, and moved to Fond du Lac, Wisconsin
- IV Clarissa Upham, born Dec. 22, 1798, at Granville; married Hay, of Troy, N. Y.
They had:
 - A Arch Hay, who married, and had a daughter who married a Lapham.
 - B Mary Hay, married Dr. Asa P. Hammond, of Keenesville, N. Y.
 - C Eliza May, married Joseph Reed, and died at Dixmont, Pa. They had: James Reed, married, and Clarissa Reed, who married Dr. Hertz, of Allegheny City, Pa.
- 4 V Maria Upham, born Sept. 8, 1802, at Granville; married (1) Johnson; married (2) Jonathan Dayton.
- VI Loretta Upham, born at Granville, Feb. 6, 1804; married Josiah Tobey They had:
 - A Azro Tobey, born Feb. 7, 1831, died June 5, 1857.
 - B Chapman Tobey, born Oct. 17, 1834.

(Page 405)

- C George Tobey, born Aug 16, 1840; married Laura Bishop, and had sons Edward and Albert Tobey, and two daughters.
- VII John Upham, born April 9, 1806, at Granville; married Blossom. He died Nov. 20, 1883. He lived in Burlington, Vt., and had a son John, who had a son Willie Upham, who was living at Barre, Vt, in 1890.
- VIII Joseph Upham, born April 12, 1808, at Granville; married Phebe E. Richards.
They had:
 - A Joseph Upham, died.
 - B Charles Henry Upham. Living in Burnt Hills, N. Y., 1890.
 - C Edward Richardson Upham, married Anna Cowdin, and had a son and a daughter.
 - D Joseph Kellogg Upham, married Sarah Davis, and had a son.

2. Cina Chapman⁷ Upham (Joseph P.⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), born in Pawlet, Vt., March 3, 1792; died April 17, 1867, in New York city, buried at Troy, N. Y. She married Feb. 4, 1813, at Pawlet, Elihu Orvis, born Oct. 25, 1788, at Hinsdale, Vt., died May 18,

1845, at Troy, N. Y. They had:

- I Ann Eliza Orvis, born May 14, 1814; died May 3, 1868; married Isaac Schram, May 15, 1845, who was born May, 1818. Living at Grand Blanc, Michigan, in 1890. They had:
 - A Kate Schram, married J. Cloisterman.
 - B Joseph Elihu Schram, formerly mayor of Glenwood Springs, Col. He was born Aug. 22, 1850, at Grand Blanc, Michigan; married Dec. 22, 1885, at Glenwood Springs, Ida Adel Barlow. In 1892 he was in mercantile business at Palermo, Cal.
- 5 II Joseph Upham Orvis, born Nov. 8, 1816, at Granville; married Mary Elizabeth Nazro.
- III Huldah Maria Orvis, born April 12, 1819; died June 20, 1820.
- IV Edwin Church Orvis, born June 26, 1821; died March 2, 1825.
- V Catherine Lorette Orvis, born Feb. 23, 1826; died June, 1859; married Dr. Thomas C. Mercer, of Joplin, Mo. They had:
 - A Lizzie Mercer, married Girdlin.
 - B Nettie Mercer.

(Page 406)

- C Neville O. Mercer.
- D Catherine L. Mercer, died July 27, 1859,
- VI Philander Denslow Orvis, born July 10, 1828; married Marie Adeline de Giradin, of Martinique, W. I.

3. Ann⁷ Upham (Joseph P.⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), born April 12, 1796, at Granville, N. Y.; married Arch Bishop, born 1796. They moved to Fond du Lac, Wisconsin They had:

- I John Bishop. He married, and had:
 - A Llewellen Bishop, married.
 - B Annie Bishop, died.
 - C Hoel S. Bishop, who was graduated at West Point, 1873, and in 1891, was first lieutenant 5th U. S. Cavalry.
 - D William Bishop.
- II Henry Bishop,
- III Stephen Bishop, married Helen Chapman. He died. They had:
 - A Lillian Bishop.
 - B Charles, married, and living in Toledo.
 - D Maria Bishop, married
 - E Mattie.
- IV Maria Bishop, married Hon. Charles A. Eldridge, of Fond du Lac, Wisconsin They had:
 - A William Eldridge, married
 - B Arch Eldridge, married
 - C May Eldridge, married
 - D Charles Eldridge.
 - E Ada Eldridge.

4. Maria⁷ Upham (Joseph P.⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³, Phineas², John¹), born Sept. 8, 1802, at Granville, N. Y.; married (1) Johnson; married (2) Jonathan Dayton. She had by first marriage:

I Huldah Johnson, who was second wife of Dr. Thomas C. Mercer.

By second marriage:

- II Helena Dayton; married (1) Smith; married (2) H. C. Van Deusen, cashier of a bank at Flint, Michigan She had by first marriage, George and Oliver Smith.
- III John Dayton; married Jennie Wolverton. He was mayor of Flint, Michigan
- IV Kate, died in infancy.

5. Joseph Upham⁸ Orvis (Cina Chapman Upham⁷, Joseph P.⁶, Asa⁵, Ezekiel⁴, John³,

(Page 407)

Phineas², John¹) born Nov. 8, 1816, at Granville, N. Y.; married Mary Elizabeth Nazro, born June 10, 1821, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Nazro, of Troy, N. Y. He was a prominent banker in New York city, and died at Palatka, Fla., March 30, 1883. They had:

- I Mary Elizabeth Orvis, born April 23, 1843, in Troy, N. Y.
- II Henry Nazro Orvis, born Dec. 28, 1844, in Troy; died in Troy, Sept. 1, 1846.
- III Henry Paine Orvis, born Dec. 6, 1846, in Troy.
- IV Charles Eustis Orvis, born Jan. 1, 1849, in Troy.
- V Edwin Waitstill Orvis, born June 20, 1853, in Troy; married Jan. 27, 1885, Carrie Emerton, in New York. He was of the firm of Orvis Bros. & Co., bankers, 44 Broadway, New York, in 1890. They had:
 - A Warren Dayton Orvis, born July 7, 1886.
 - B Arthur Emerton Orvis, born July 21, 1888.
- VI Sarah Belcher Nazro Orvis, born Aug. 2, 1856, in New York; married Charles A. Hammond. They had: Harrold Orvis Hammond, born April 26, 1888.
- VII George Herbert Orvis, born Aug. 26, 1858, in New York; died Dec. 15, 1859.
- VIII Harriet Josephine Orvis, born June 2, 1860, in New York; married Henry M.Orne, June 10, 1889.
- IX Julia Nazro Orvis, born Nov. 10, 1862, in New York.

The descendants of Gilman Upham, of Portsmouth, N. H., son of Ezra Upham, of Melrose, Mass., and Herkimer, N. Y., and wife Susanna Smith. See No. 139, in regular series of families.

Gilman⁸ Upham (Ezra⁷, Jesse⁶, Timothy⁵, Phineas⁴, Phineas³, Phineas², John¹), of Newington, Newmarket, and Portsmouth, N. H., born in Herkimer, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1807; married July 2, 1836, Abigail Sarah Twombly (dau. of James and Hannah), born in Dover, N. H., July 11, 1811. She died in Portsmouth, Dec. 9, 1874. He died May 25, 1882, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Maddox, in Dover, N. H. They were both members of the Methodist Church. They had:

- I Susan, born in Newington, Dec. 28, 1838; married Ivory Maddox, of Great Falls. They had James Winthrop Maddox and Lydia Mabel Maddox, who married Charles H. Gushing, of Dover.
- II Smith, born June 3, 1840, died 1841.
- III Lucy Augusta, born Sept. 3, 1842, in Newington; married April 1, 1865, Benjamin

Franklin Burke, who died Dec. 2, 1879. Both members of the Baptist Church. She was living at Portsmouth in 1891. They had:

(Page 408)

- A Lucy Augusta Burke, born March 24, 1866; married April 9, 1883, Frank W. Danielson. Both members of the Baptist Church. They had: Winthrop Warren Danielson, born Oct. 22, 1885; Rosamond Danielson, born June 25, 1889, died May 27, 1890; Harold Grover Danielson, born June 15, 1891.
- B Benjamin Winthrop Burke, born Feb. 11, 1869, of Canton Center, a member of the English Church.
- C Mary Abbie Burke, born April 4, 1871, a member of the English Church.
- D Susan Ellen Burke, born Aug. 8, 1873, organist in the Baptist Church, where she was baptized at the age of twelve years.
- IV Winthrop Smith, born Oct. 16, 1844. He was in the Navy during the War of the Rebellion, and unm., died Aug. 25, 1863, on board the U. S. ship *Portsmouth*, at New Orleans, La., was buried on shore.
- V Sarah Ada, born Dec. 14, 1847, at Newington; married James William Lucim, at Kittery, Me. They lived at Exeter, N. H., where she died, after which he went to Kentucky.
- VI Mary Emma, born Aug. 27, 1850, in Newington; married William Cross, of Dover, N. H., who died. They had: Charles Winthrop Cross, born June 24, 1869, who was baptized in the Baptist Church at the age of ten, and in 1891, was studying for the Baptist ministry.
- VII Hannah Ellen, born Feb. 3, 1853; married William S. Stratton, of Boston. She died soon after, leaving a daughter who went to her father's family.

UPHAM GRADUATES.

The following is a list of Uphams who have been graduated at colleges and higher educational institutions in the United States, though it is not believed to be complete; undoubtedly there are others, especially from the western colleges, whose names have not been ascertained:

HARVARD.

- | | |
|--------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 1734. Edward. | 1847. Jabez Baxter, M. D. |
| 1744. Caleb. | 1852. Charles Wentworth. |
| 1763. Joshua. | 1856. William Phinehas. |
| 1768. Timothy. | 1868. Thomas Ellinwood. |
| 1776. Benjamin Allen. | 1876. George Baxter, law. |
| 1785. Jabez. | 1877. Henry. |
| 1789. George Baxter. | 1881. George Phinehas. |
| 1819. Henry. | 1886. Henry Lauriston, dentistry |
| 1821. Charles Wentworth. | 1890. Richard Dana. |
| 1845. George Phinehas. | |

DARTMOUTH.

- | | |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1801. Samuel. | 1842. Jabez Baxter |
| 1818. Thomas Cogswell. | 1850. James Phineas. |
| 1820. Nathaniel Gookin. | 1853. Nathaniel Lord. |
| 1834. Alfred. | 1871. Warren. |

BOWDOIN.

- | | |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1838. Francis William. | 1846. George Barnard. |
| 1840. Albert Gookin. | 1861. Joseph Badger. |

YALE.

- | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|
| 1853. Nathan. | 1875. George Leland. |
| 1874. William Richardson. | |

BROWN.

1835. William Dennis, (Diploma of graduation issued after his death.)
1874. Albert George.

(Page 410)

CORNELL.

- | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1874. James Duncan. | 1874. George Baxter. |
|---------------------|----------------------|

COLUMBIA

- | | |
|----------------|------------------------|
| 1829. Timothy. | 1874. George Elbridge. |
|----------------|------------------------|

UNION.

1830. Don Alonzo Joshua.

COLBY.

1835. James.

MICHIGAN UNIVERSITY.

1875. Horace Alonzo Jaques.

AMHERST.

1884. Edward Darwin.

NORWICH UNIVERSITY, VT.

1874. Edward Denslow.

BOSTON UNIVERSITY.

1883. Frederick Norman.

WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY.

1856. Samuel Foster.

UNITED STATES MILITARY ACADEMY, WEST POINT, N. Y.

1859. John Jaques.

1866. William Henry.

TECHNOLOGICAL INSTITUTE, WORCESTER, Mass.

1878. Artemus Boutelle.

COLUMBIAN LAW SCHOOL, WASHINGTON, D. C.

1876. George Elbridge.

PHILADELPHIA MEDICAL COLLEGE.

1822. Alvah West, M. D.

CARLETON MEDICAL COLLEGE, VT.

1854. Edward Fisk, M. D.

HOWARD UNIVERSITY, D. C.

1888. William Clarence, M. D.

ANDOVER THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1858. Nathaniel Lord.

(Page 411)

DREW THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1886. Frederick Norman.

BANGOR, ME., THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1856. James Henry. Died a few days previous to the graduation of his class.

MAINE WESLEYAN SEMINARY.

1859. Isaac.

MASSACHUSETTS STATE NORMAL SCHOOL, WESTFIELD, MASS.
1880. Arthur Aquila.

WELLESLEY.

1891. Lucia Frances, A. born

NEW LONDON LITERARY AND SCIENTIFIC INSTITUTE.

Sarah

Charles H. Years of graduation not known.

UNITED STATES NAVAL ACADEMY, ANNAPOLIS, MARYLAND.
1893. Frank Brooks is in the class which will be graduated in 1893.

CONCLUSION.

Nearly a quarter of a century has slipped away, since, after a prolonged absence which had begun at an early age, I spent a winter at home. I took that opportunity to question my father on the subject of his Upham ancestry — a matter about which I had always been curious, and of which I had often thought while in the far West. He could tell me little more than that his father came from Dudley, Mass., and that there was a tradition that the family had originated in Wales; with the exception of an aunt, he had never seen any of his father's people, and knew very little about them. He was able, however, to tell me the names of his grandparents, and of his uncles and aunts — more than is usually known under such circumstances, as I have since had occasion to learn. I made notes of such information, and those notes have grown until they have formed the records in the preceding pages, embracing grandfathers — "ready-made," so to speak — for an endless number of Uphams now living and yet to be born.

The long-promised "Upham book" is at last an accomplished fact, and the labor has ceased; though the work could be extended indefinitely, and as long as the posterity of John Upham continue to be born, to marry, and to die. I send these last sheets to the publishers, and lay aside the work with satisfaction, though not without regret. Regret that I shall here part company, and in a certain sense cease to associate with the ancient worthies whom I have learned to know so well. The Johns, Phinehases, Richards, Thomases, Nathaniels, and others, who have left behind as unseen forces those hereditary influences which have characterized us to the present day — almost as with the hand of Destiny.

In my wanderings from the Atlantic to the Pacific, from the British Columbia line to Mexico, and while at remote frontier stations, these have been with me, lo, these many years. Constant familiarity with their names and brief biographical records has caused them — with me — to seem to live again. I run through the generations mentally and recognize each individual, as the long procession passes in review. Theirs has been a shadowy but a pleasant companionship, and I shall miss it.

(Page 413)

I can see the stout-hearted John, his wife Elizabeth, and their little ones, and his sister Sara, as they leave forever the ancestral home at Bickton, in old Devon, to join with the Hull colony, and find a home in that western world beyond the sea. Here, unconsciously to him, to take his place at the head of this large family. Then the brave Phinehas, the first-born American Upham, as he goes forth to fight in those early days of that war of races which was inevitable, and in which his descendants have not yet ceased to participate, helping to make civilization on this continent possible, and moving with the star of empire on its westward course. I can see him wounded and bleeding on that fatal Sabbath morning at the storming of the Narragansett fort — one of the greatest Indian conflicts in the history of this country, now almost forgotten — borne in the arms of his comrades from the frozen field where he had so gallantly led his men and fought so well, over the snow red with the blood of two races. Carried hence to distant Malden, there to die; his wife Ruth, widowed, his children fatherless. Down to this point our ancestry is a common one; here the "lines" diverge, but I have followed them all, to the eleventh generation.

And now, since the printing of the earlier pages of this book, comes from Old England the knowledge of a remoter ancestry, and a contemporaneous kindred, extending, as with us, down to the present generations. Our English kindred we hail with cordial greeting, and though for nearly

three centuries the broad Atlantic has separated us, we claim the unity of blood. Soon we that live, and bear the name on both sides of the ocean must take our places in that silent company of which the earlier members have moved on — perhaps to know each other in a life beyond.

During the progress of the work many changes have come — the original manuscript shows them. Death has been among us and gathered his harvest; even as I write, I stop to record the taking of one whose end has come — but whose life has been worthy. With a habit of scanning the obituary columns of the daily press I do it apprehensively, for several who have assisted in the preparation of this genealogy, and have looked forward to its appearance with pleasurable anticipation, have already gone without being permitted to witness its completion.

The compiling of a genealogy is a laborious though fascinating task. Those who appreciate its object are comparatively few. and one so engaged must be willing to work on without the incentive which might be furnished by a general co-operation on the part of those for whose benefit the work is intended. And yet the accomplishment of this one has proved to be one of the

(Page 414)

satisfactions of a lifetime. If its effect is — as I have hoped it may be — to cause each one bearing the name of Upham to feel that he has a responsibility for bearing it creditably, then indeed will a grand object have been attained, and we may all adopt the sentiment of the New Brunswick Uphams:

"If it is not in all mortals to command success, we will do more, deserve it."

F. K. U.

NOTE

I shall be pleased to receive notice of all errors which may be discovered at the appearance of this book, also of any additional information which may help toward the completeness of the Upham genealogy in all its branches. Errors will be corrected, and additional information preserved, with the hope that at some future time there may be a revised edition. While at present I have no permanent local address, a letter will always find me if sent to my official address, viz.:

Captain F. K. UPHAM, *U. S. Army*,
Care of Adjutant-General, War Department, Washington, D. C.

End of the American Genealogy.

SUPPLEMENT,

SHOWING THE

English Ancestry of John Upham,

OF NEW ENGLAND,

ENGLISH UPHAM GENEALOGY

From 1523 Down to the Present Time,

Also much Valuable Information Connected with the Uphams in
England, only Recently Discovered.

EXPLANATORY AND INTRODUCTORY.

When pages 7 to 18 — under the heading of "the name in England" — were sent to the publishers, it was with the hope that they might be useful in a search for the English ancestry of the American Uphams, should it ever be practicable to undertake one. But such a discovery was only regarded as a possibility of the indefinite future. It was little anticipated that even before these proof-sheets were corrected, this knowledge would be in our possession. Yet such is the case, and the book now includes not only the identified ancestry of the emigrant John Upham for several generations, with indications of a still more remote trace of the family, but also an English genealogy of very considerable scope, showing the Uphams from an early period down to the present date, thereby adding immensely to the interest and value of this as a record of the Uphams of England and America.

For this important knowledge we are indebted to the perseverance and untiring labor of our young kinsman, William Upham Reynell-Upham, Esq., — whose ancestry is shown — until recently living at his home in Bristol, England, but now in the United States, where he brought with him all the records which follow, and has since his arrival here taken the time — important to his personal interests — to arrange for publication in these pages. Before leaving England he spent fourteen weeks in his voluntary and self-imposed task of searching the various sources of information, and it is sincerely hoped that the valuable service which he has contributed will be appreciated.

At this place I take pleasure in recording the wish of Mr. Reynell-Upham that the valued assistance which he received from the following-named gentlemen should be acknowledged, viz.: Dr. T. N. Brushfield, of Budleigh, Salterton, who searched the Budleigh records for him, and afterward sent him a number of names which he had found; the Rev. R. Hobhouse, of St Ive, Cornwall, who sent him full details of Upham farm, etc; Arthur Burch, Esq., bishop's secretary, who gave him access to the bishop's transcripts, visitation books, etc., preserved at the Diocesan Registry, Exeter; the record keeper, Somerset House, London, who gave him permission

(Page 420)

— only granted in special cases — to extract details from the Probate Calendars; and others.

A notable feature of the "new light" is the fact which appears that the wife of our ancestor, John Upham, of New England, was not Elizabeth Webb, as "assumed" so confidently on page 34, but Elizabeth Slade. The mistake was a natural one, still it is only another illustration of the often-repeated lesson, that no assumption is safe in genealogical researches, frequently so strangely misleading. In this connection I will only invite attention to what is mentioned on page 34: "John Upham, to have been the uncle of Joseph, the son of Richard Webb, must either have married the sister of the said Richard Webb, or Richard Webb must have married the sister of John Upham." With reference to Sara, the sister of John Upham, mentioned in her father's will, as well as in the passenger list from England, it is suggested, as will be seen, that "she may have become the wife of Richard Webb."

With regard to the Rev. Joseph Hull, as already seen on page 19, he had been for eleven years rector at Northleigh, which position he resigned in 1632, "and gathering a company of devoted followers," etc., sailed with them for this country two years later. Northleigh — pronounced

Norley — is about ten miles from Bickton, and what seems more natural than that John Upham, then a young married man with a growing family, a younger son, with little prospect of succeeding to the limited ancestral acres at Bickton, should have been induced to join his fortunes with those of the Hull Colony. Whether the Puritan movement of the day toward New England was wholly the cause of this may be questioned. Until two years prior to his departure from England, Mr. Hull had been in the established church. On page 24 it also appears that he was afterward, in 1659, having returned to England, again identified with the Episcopacy as rector of St. Buryan's, Cornwall. While we know that for many years prior to his death, John Upham was a deacon in the New England Congregational church, there remains a reasonable doubt as to his religious tendencies in England. None of the members of his father's family seem to have been identified with those who had abandoned the Episcopal forms, and his uncle Thomas lived and died as a clergyman of the established church.

It is interesting to observe how the names have been repeated through the numerous successive generations. Nathaniel, so usual among the American Uphams, seems to have come in with the Slade ancestry in England, and to have continued with the Richards, Johns and

(Page 421)

Thomases down to the present time. Phynehas seems to be purely American in its introduction, and to have been unknown among the English Uphams. The suggestion near the bottom of page 47, as to the origin of this name, seems now even more probable.

F. K. UPHAM.

San Jose, California, *December*, 1892.

RESULT OF A SEARCH IN EARLY LAY SUBSIDY ROLLS
FOR DEVON AND WILTS, CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS &c.,
AT THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON.

Lay Subsidy, Devon, I Ed. IIL "De taxacione vicesime in com Devon,"
a roll of 34 membranes.

"Hundrūm de Buddlele Est"*

Henr:fabervia.
Henr:de llye xijd.
Johūs llychebold vid.
Willūs Baudichour.... .. xijd.
Radūs atte hulle..... .. xijd.
Robtūs Uphom..... .. vid.
Henr de Lavynngton... .. vid.
Willūs Lomene vid.
Radūs Cole xijd.
Regin de Chambnon.... ijs.
Thomas Sospyk..... xijd.

"Westbud."

Adam atte hulle
Joel atte Heghen
Johūs atte Burghe
Johēs de Churstōn
Isabella d. Willo Magft
Walterus atte serine
Ricūs de Naddisolyne
Thome de Yandebrok
† *Galfr^o Uphom* . . xij

* There are no names of parishes given, but several of these names, including Robt. Uphom, we found in a later subsidy roll (viz.: that for 6 Ed. III) among the taxpayers of a place named in the margin "holebrok."

† Galfrido or Galfridus = the Latin form of the Christian name Geoffrey.

(Page 423)

Galfri^o de Mersheghes
Robtūs att ffursen
Willo fferlegh
Thos. atte Neghen
Henr. de la Pomay

Lay Subsidy 6 Ed. III. Devon.

"ad hucde Hundr. de Westbudd."

17. Galfro Uphom xiiid.
 18. Henr. Uphom xijd

Hundr. de Buddeleghest. holebrok

- Ricō de Wydslade..... .. ijs.
 Willo Spekt [i.e. Spekott] ijs.
 Willo Lomone..... xijd.
Robto Uphom viiid.
 Thōm Bisshop..... viiid.
 Johne llychebold xijd.
 Henr de llye viijd.
 Jordano atte Venne..... viijd.

Boddl.

Robert Uphom came 53d on the list for the hundred of E. Budleigh, and fourth in the second (the right hand) column. On the left margin of the membrane the names of the taxpayers were written close to the edge, and no names of villages or towns were added, but on the right hand (indented) margin there was plenty of space, where as above represented the names of localities were inscribed. We took down the whole list of the taxpayers in the parish of "holebrok" where this Robert Uphom* was living in 1332, (6th Ed. III) as the names would be of great value in identifying the family and locality of Robert Uphom in these records where the name of the parish is so frequently absent. Next to the above list came "Boddl," (Budley) with its taxpayers, not however containing any Uphams or Uphoms. An examination of the hundred of East Budleigh on the map of Devon, reveals a parish named Halbroom near Sowton, and a little to the south of it we note "Wynslade House" marked.

*This Robert Uphom was probably living there in 1327, for the lay Subsidy in I Ed. III contains his name with others who are found in this parish.

(Page 424)

On another membrane of the same Roll we found: —

Ant: dina de Buddeleghest

(i. e. the ancient lordship or demesne of Budleigh of which the subjoined would be the tenants.)

- Willo de Todwille..... ijs.
 Robtō de Boghdwaye xijd.
 Willo Haille..... xijd.
 Robto Sparre..... xijd.
 Maurice Broudebroke..... iijs.
 Henr. Mou..... iijs.
 Johne Upham viijd.
 Johne Honewille..... xiid-

Lay Subsidy 15TH Henry VIII. Devon.

Hund. de E. Budley.

Sydbury. Thomas Uphome sessed as subsody for his goods at L.X.s. — tax xviii.d.

Beketon. Richard Uphome sessed at the subsody for his goods at xijli.- — tax vj.s.

The taxpayers at "Beketon" this year (1523) were: Carolus Copleston, John Peryman, Johān Ryye Jun^r, Richard Russell, Johān Ryye Sen^r, Willm Oake, Richard Uphome, Henry Whytyng, Johān Glys, Johan Portebury, Richard Brok, Richard ffacye, Carolus ffacye, Johann Colyn (ffreusshman) Johan Clapp, henry hoppyng, Thomas Taylo^r, Petre Morde (ffreusshman), Richard Peryman, Alys hoppyng, henry peryman.

Lay Subsidy Wilts, I Edward III.

“Taxatio xx^m partis Domino Regi Concesse in Com Wiltes Facta per Walterum Gatelyn et Johannem de Bradenstokk Taxatores et collectores xx^m predicte anno regni Regis Edwardi post conquestum primo.

On the Dorse is a note of its delivery 19 July 2 Ed. III.

Hundrūm di de Mere

Bradelegh: —

Willō Upehamme..... xijd. (Memb. v)

Swyndone: —

Willō de Uppham..... iiis. xjd. (Memb. vi)

(Page 425)

Hund. de Selkelee .

Aldbourne: —

Katrina de Uph^a_m..... iiis.s.*

Lay Subsidy Wilts. yxH Edward III.

Neither Bradelegh Hund. de Mere nor any other parish in this roll contained a taxpayer of the name Willō Upehamme in this year. So it may be that he died between 1327 and 1333. The nearest approach: Willō in la Hamme paid a tax of ii.s. ix.d. As Bradley is close on the borders of Somerset it is possible that he crossed over into that county between the aforesaid periods.

Hund. de Selkelee. (Memb. xiii)

Uph^a_m:— Nich. Mantell xiid.
 Ed. Prat..... xd.
 Galf. Pagnell..... ixs. viiid.
 Petre. Donster..... xvjd.
 Alic Stounde xijd.
 Rico Somet..... xi.s. ijd.
 Katerina de Uph^a_m..... xijd.
 Alice Harblot..... xvjd.
 Hugone le Palinde..... xviiid,

Swyndone: —

Willmō de Uph^a_m..... iii. s.

Chancery Proceedings.

Enrolled Decrees Hen VIII to Elizabeth. Vol. I of Index: — 25. Upham Margareta, vid. con Upham Ricum. Tricesima pars (Roll) No. 44. A perusal of this case in Roll 44 revealed details so interesting that we extracted it in full as follows:

"25." Whereas Margaret Upham the late wief of Thomas Upham, gentelman, deceased hath exhibited a bill of complainte unto the queues maiesties most hieghe courte of chauncerie againste Richarde Upham, yoman, alleaging by the same: That whereas Richarde Whitinge late abbott of the late dissolved monasterie of Glaston in the countie of Somerset was lawfullie seated in his demeane as of fee as in the pghte of the saide

* Katerina de Upham is placed in Aldbourne in this record among many of the persons who together with her when taxed in the 7th year of Ed. III are found in a place called Upham, which is marked on the map of Wilts close to Aldbourne.

(Page 426).

monasterie of and in the manor of Buckland with the appurtenences in the countie of Dorset, the custome of which manor is and tyme sythens the remembrance of man hath byn that the custom-ye landes & ten-te of the saide manor have byn demisable and demised by the lordes of the said manor or by their stewarde or surveyor for the tyme beinge to anye p-son or p-sons that like to take the same for tyme of lief or lyves in possesscon or in ren-con by copie of courte roll of the saide manor accordinge to the custome of the saide manor. And alleged further that the custome of the saide manor is and tyme sythens the remembrance of man hath byn that yf anye copieholder of anye the customarie landes or ten-tes of the saide manor doe die seased of anye the customarie landes or ten-tes of the saide manor havinge a wief at the tyme of his decease, the wief of anye such customary tenante so dyinge seased shall have and enioie all such customarie landes and tentes as her saide husbunde soe died seased of within the saide manor for and during her widowhedd by the custome of the saide manor. And the saide late abbott soe of the saide manor and other the pr-msses beinge seased at a courte holden at the saide manor in the . . . yere of the late kynge of famouse memorie kyng henrye the eighte by one . . . stewarde of the saide manor whose name the saide complaynnt knoweth not for want of the saide copie, did by copie of courte roll of the saide manor, accordinge to the cus-tome of the said manor demise one messuage and one yarde lande with appurtenences in Cleanger partt custom-ye landes and ten-tes of the saide manor of Buckland with a curtalage thereunto adyoyninge and eighte closes of meadowe and pasture conteynjng by estimation fourscore nyne acres and twoe groves of woode situate lyng and beinge within the closes aforesaide conteynninge eight acres part of the saide manor and late in the tenure of one Nicholas Roo, deceased all whiche then were and yet be part of the customye landes of the saide manor to Thomas Upham late husbonde of the saide complaynante and to Richarde his sonne. To have and to houlde the same for tenure of three lives and for the tenure of the lief of the longest liver of them successively accordinge to the custome of the saide manor. By force whereof the saide Thomas Upham entered into the saide messuage and other the pr-misses and was thereof admitted tenante and was thereof lawfully seased in his demeane as of freholde for the terme of his lief accordinge to the custome of the saide manor and the issues and profite thereof did take and receyue as lawful was for him to do. Untill nowe of late that the saide Richarde Upham which is to have the premises after the deathe

(Page 427)

of the saide complaynante wrongfullie entered uppon the possession of the saide complaynante and expulsed her from the quiet possession thereof, contrarie to all righte, equitie and good conscience, as by the saide bill of complaynt remayninge of rew-rde in this honorable court of chauncerye, more playnelye yt doth and may appere, whereunto the saide defendante made answer and the complaynant replied and the saide defendante rejoyned and so pr-ceded to a full and pfct issue. And after witnesses beinge examined on both p-tes and publication was thereof granted and a day then was appointed for the hearinge, endinge and finall determininge of the saide cause, at whiche daie as-weth the saide complaynnte as the saide defendante by theyre councellers and attorneys gave theyre attendace for the hearinge of theyre iudgment in the pr-msses and the same matter, and the circumstances thereof, with the depositions and allegacons of either of the saide p-ties beinge then theyre in open court sedd, harde. underslande and well considered of by this courte of chauncerie, for diūs considerations, the saide courte movinge: It ys this p-sent terme of Sainte mychaell tharchangell, that is to saie the xviiiijth daie of November in the thirteenth yere of the raigne of oure most gracious souaigne ladye Elizabeth by the grace of God of Englande, ffrance ande Irelande quene, defender of the faithe &c. Ordered adiudged and decreed by the righte honorable Sir Nicholas Bacon, knighte, lorde keeper of the greate seale of England and by the said courte of chauncye, that the saide Margaret Upham and her assigns duringe the widowhed of the saide Margaret shall have and enioie from hensseforthe the possession, use and occupacon of all and singular the landes and ten-tes in question betwene the saide p-ties againste the saide Richarde Upham, defendante and againste all and enye other p-son & p-sons clayminge the pr-msses or anye p-te thereof by from or under hym the saide Richarde Upham since the date com-enced in this courte untill the saide defendante shall recor the same by thorder and course of the com-on lawes of this realme. Wher yf the saide Richarde Upham defendante in this courte shall bringe anye ac-ion againste the saide Margaret Upham (beinge in possessione of the same) then the issue betwene them to be of the custome of the mannor of Buckland in the bill mencoed, videlt, whether that the custome of the saide mannor of Buckland whereof the saide landes in questione are p-rcell, be that if the seconde wief of anye copieholder of the saide mannor of Buckland dyinge seased of any custom-ye ten-tes and landes thereunto belonging shall have her widowes estate yf a firste wief were named in any copie with her

(Page 428).

husbond. And it is further ordered adiudged and decreed by the saide lorde keper and coiirte of chauncerie that if the saide Richarde Upham defendante in this courte in an accon to be broughte by him at the com-on lawe for the landes in question againste the saide Margaret Upham his mother-in-law, beinge by order of this courte in possession of the same shalbe either non sute in the saide accon or v-ditt founde againste him then the saide Margaret Uppon (sic) defendante in the said accon at the comon lawe and plaintiff in this courte shalbe discharged of twentie nobles yerelie which she uppon requeste to her made did agree to paie to the saide Richard Upham her sonne-in-lawe duringe her widowhed. But yf uppon the saide accon to be broughte by the saide Richard Upham againste the pleyntiff in this courte the matter shall passe and be founde for the saide Richarde Upham until the saide Margaret shall recor the same by thorder of the com-on lawe as is aforesaide. And yt is likewise further ordered adiudged and decreed by thauthoritie aforesaide that master Penruddocke, master Dudley and master Glasier, beinge officers to the righte honorable the erle of Leycester beinge then owners of the saide mannor be examined conc-rninge the saide cause in question by one of the examiners of this courte (if the p-ties or anye of them do will) and to be published. But yf anye of the said p-sons

soe examined shall happen to be att the triall of the saide cause that then theyre examinacons and deposicons taken by the examiners of this courte not to be used but viva voce to declare theyre knowledges concerninge the saide cause.

Clianger. A farm of about 429 acres, value (1774) £175 per an. situate two miles from Buckland, to the S. W. upon the declivity above Revels Hill. It derives its name from clay, the nature of the soil, and "Hangre," which at the end of words, according to Sir Wm. Dugdale signifies the slope of a hill. 5 Ed. III a messuage and carncate of land at Cleyhangre had been held by the Abbot of Milton for above 100 years past of the heirs of Allured de Lincoln, by service of 12d per annum, for all services of the gift and feoffment of the said Alured. (Hutchins' Dorset. III. 709.)

Buckland Abbas a very large parish about 4 m N. E. from Cerue Abbas, and gives name to the hundred, yet in the roll of the Nona inquisition it is called Bouncloude, and is placed in the hundred of Nyweton and Chouloude. It derives its name according to Sir Robert Atkyns, from the tenure of its land, by deed in writing anciently called Bockland, i. e. Book-land; as other land

(Page 429)

not so held was called Folkland, as having no other evidence but the testimony of the people. It received the name of Buckland Abbas, from its belonging to the Abbey of Glastonbury. It continued part of the Abbey's possessions till the dissolution, at which time we meet with this account of it in the roll entitled "The certificate of Richard Pollard and Thomas Moyle Esq", general surveyors of the Kinge's landes, made upon the survey of all the lordships, manors, landes &c. belonging to the late attained monasterie of Glastonburge, lying in sondry countys, now in the Kinge's handes by the attaincture of Richard Whiting late abbot of the same, of haute treason attained, and according unto the view thereof by us in particular bokes made."

"The countie of Dorsetshire

"Temporalities

"The mannor of Bucklond

"Rents and demaynes

"The rents of assize and customarye tenauntes appertayning unto the sayd manor with xvli comyng of the demaynes are of the yerely value of Ixxiiii li iiiis. iiiid.

"Woodes

"Commons

"Able men to serve the kynge in nombre xxv

Sum total of the manor of Bucklonde lxxxiiii li iii.s ix d. (mon. Aug. 1849, p. 16.)

It continued in the crown till 35 Hen. viii when the manor and lordship were granted to Queen Catherine for life. 4 & 5 Ed. VI. The manor and hundred went to Princess Elizabeth. 8 Elizth. it was granted to Robert Earl of Leicester & heirs who 10th Elizth alienated them to Thomas Viscount Einden. It is now 1870 the property of H. G. Sturt Esq. (1870). (Hutchins' Dorset. III 691.)

Chancery Pleadings

B. & A. {Bills & ansiuers) temp. Elizabeth.

Bundle 3, No. 19. Upham v. Culliford.

" To the right honorable S^r Nicholas Bacon, knight lorde keper of the greate Scale of England.

In most humble wyse complayninge sheweth &c. Your oratrix Margaret Upham of Osmington in the countie of Dorset wydow that whereas one W^m Compton Esq and Dame

(Page 430)

Warburge his wyf were lawfully seysed, in theyre demesne as of fee in the right of the said Dame --- Warburge as yo^r oratrix supposeth of and in one manner with thappurtenances called Platforde in the countie of Southtn and so seysed of the p-msses at a court holden there moreover upon the daye of St Thomas the martyr in the fourth yere of the raigne of our souveaigne lorde of famous memorie kynge henrye theight grauntyd by copie of Court Rolle accordinge to the custome of the mannor there unto Thomas Upham, Phyllype his wyf and Thomas Upham theyre sonne one tenement with thappurtenances with one close called lokynnys and one other close called hyckmansham to have and to hold unto the said Thomas, Phillipe and Thomas according to the custom of the said mannor by force whereof the said Thomas and Phyllype were seysed in their demesne as of freehold accordinglye and dyed so seysyd, after whose decease the said Thomas Upham theyre sonne and husband to your oratrix entered into the p-msses and was thereof seysyd and according to the custome of the said manner did graunte the premisses from yere to yere according &c to one Culliford of Platforde aforesaid and about the fyrste yere of the quenes maiesties raigne dyed, after whose decease the p-msses according to the custome of the said man-r oughte to remayne, come and be unto your oratrix being the wyffe of the said Thomas Upham deceased, during her widowed. But maye yt please yo^r lordshippe the said Cullyford on the death of yo^r oratrix husband by subtyll persuasions and untrue suggestions made to the steward and other the lordes officers of the said mannor obtained of the said officers a nevv graunte of the said pmses for the terme of his lief by copie of court roll according &c. Seking fraudulentlie and covynantlie to defeat yo^r oratrix's right, title and interest in the same, attempted and begonned by the sayd Cullyford and now sythens the death of the sayd Cullyford byn with like manner followed and pursued by one Millisent Cullyford the widowe of the said Cullyford deceased clayminge her widowes estate by custome of the said mannor &c. That yo^r oratrix hath dyvers tymes desyred the said stewarde or officer for the tyme being to enter her playnte in the said court of the mannor &c and to examine into her title but both in the tyme of the said Cullyford and sythens his decease have always denied justice to yo^r oratrix &c. Oratrix pleads that the quenes maiesties most gracious writte of subpoena be granted directed to the said Millissent Culliford to attend, answer and receive the direction of the court of chauncerie &c.

(Page 431)

The Answer of Millicent Culliforde widowe Def to the Bill of Compl^t of Margaret Upham widowe complaynaunte.

In the course of this reply she denies the various statements and charges in toto and asserts that her late husband Robert Culliford died "seysyd in his demeane as of freeholde in a tenement and closes of lande parte of the mannor of Plattforde in the countie of Wiltes, held by copie of courte roll." She denies that there is any manor named Plattforde, in the county of Southampton and prays to be "dismissed out of the bill of complaynte withe all reasonable costs and charges for

wrongfull vexacōn susteyned in this behalf."

"Plaitford in the hundred of Trustfield, Co. Wilts, is so called from the wide or crooked ford over the stream which passes through it and adjoins the parish of Landford. It forms an oblong narrow strip of land stretching in greatest length from north to south, and intersected nearly in the middle by the turnpike road leading from Salisbury to Southampton. The parish is bounded on the north by Melchet Park, on the south by Bramshaw, on the west by Landford and on the east by the tything of West Wellow in the county of Hants. At the time of the general survey Platford was held by Edmund a Saxon noble, in chief from the Crown. In the reign of Edward the Confessor it was the property of Algar and was assessed at a yard-land. "Here (says the record) is half a plough land with two borderers and two cottagers. The mill pays 10 shillings. The wood is three furlongs in length and one broad. The same Edmund holds one yard-land, in which he has half a plough-land and four borderers and two cottagers." These two estates together are worth forty shilling.. In the 3rd Edward I John de Grims, tead of West Grimsted held the manor of Plaitford of the Crown by the serjeantry of having the custody of the royal park of Melchet and by paying eleven shillings to the king through the bailiff of Clarendon. From this period Plaitford is included in the numerous inquisitions taken of the members of that distinguished family.

In 22nd Ed. III it was assigned as the dower of Eleanor wife of Adam de Grimstead and on the death of her son John without issue in 1363 it descended to Reginald Perrot the son of Isabella de Grimsted his aunt. He died seised of Plaitford. in 1371 when it became in part the dower of his widow Beatrix and in 1391 (13th Richd. II) Ralph Perrot his son surrendered Plaitford to John Earl of Huntingdon. Eight years afterwards Sir John de Bettesthorne died seised of the manor:

(Page 432).

but it would seem that Reginald Perrot was afterwards in possession as he passed it with other lands by a fine to Sir John Berkeley, the husband of Elizabeth daughter of Sir John de Bettesthorne — Catherine Berkeley the great-granddaughter of Sir John having married Sir John Brereton Knt. left an only daughter Wybergha the wife of Sir W^m Compton of Compton Winyates, Co. Warwick, Knt. who through her became possessed of this property and died seised of it in 1528. It continued in his descendants until about 1680 when Richard Compton of Bisterne, Co. Hants, Esq sold the manor and principal estate to Sir Stephen Fox, Knt. There are in the parish about 1460 acres the principal part of which comprising a farm of nearly 300 acres considerable wood lands and other properties leased out for lives belongs to the Earl of Ilchester." (Hoare's Wiltshire.)

Chancery Pleadings
(continued)

B. & A. temp. Chas I. {Bundle 8, xxvi}

xxMay 1648

Upham v. Upham

To the right honorable the commission appoynted for the custody of the greate scale of England.

Humblye complayninge, sheweth unto yo^r hon^{rs} your orator William Upham of Upton in the county of Somerset, husbandman now that one John Upham of Hewish Champflower in the county aforesaid husbandman five years scithence or thereabouts borrowed of yo^r said orator the

sume of twentie pounds of lawfull monie of England and the said John Upham became bounden, in a certain bill or writinge, obligatorie to your said orator in the full sume of fortie poundes for the true payment of the said twentie poundes to your said orator at a certayne daye then following, and your said orator at the special instance and necessitie of the said John Upham his brother entered into bonds with the said John Upham; to Thomas Longe of Upton aforesaid in the penall sume of six poundes for the true payment of three poundes to the said Thomas Longe; to Robert Reade of Wivliscombe in the said countie in the penall sume of twentie poundes for the true payment of ten poundes to the said Roberte, to Richard Chilcott the younger of Wiviliscombe aforesaid in the penall sume of ten poundes for the true oayment of five poundes to the said Richard Chilcott the younger att a certaine daye and time of payment speciallie

(Page 433)

mentioned in the said bonds or writings obligatorie. And the said John Upham about five yeares scithince borrowed of George Upham of Hewish Champflower another brother of yo^r orator twentie and six poundes and John Upham became bound in two bills to the said George Upham for the payment thereof. About three yeares afterwards the said George Upham made his last Will and Testament appoynting yo^r orator sole executor thereof. After whose decease your orator proved the will &c. John Upham four yeares scithince intermarried and took to wife one Joane daughter of Roger Cheeke of Uplowman in the countie of Devon with whom the saide John Upham made agreement to hande the sume of one hundred and twentie poundes and an estate in a tenement in Brushforde in the countie of Somerset for all the terme to come and unexpired as the marriage portion of the said Joane. And two yeares scithince the said John Upham died possessed of the said tenement in Brushforde and a personal estate well worth two hundred poundes and upwards and Joane the relicte of the said John Upham took out letters of administration in the archdeaconry Courte of Taunton to the estate of her late husband. But may it please yo^r lordshippe the saide Joane Upham, the relicte of the said John, Roger Cheeke aforesaid and Thomas Webber of Hewish Champflower aforesaid husbandman and others (whose names though at present unknown he prays may be made parties to this bill of complaint) combined to defraud yo^r said orator of the said twentie poundes whiche the said John Upham borrowed and of the said twentie and six pounds which the said John borrowed of George Upham deceased and now owing to yo^r orator as his executor." The said Joane Upham having "purloyned" and possessed themselves of the testamentary estate of the said John Upham and converted the same to their own use and wittingly willingly &c caused much of the testamentary estate and goods to be left out of the inventory: the orator prays that a writ be directed to the said defendants requiring them to appear, answer to the said charges and receive the direction of the Court of Chancery.

B. & A. before 1714. (Whittington) No. 42. 9th part 1655: —

xxMay 1648

Upham v. Upham

The sevrall answeare of Joane Upham wydowe, one of the Defendants to the bill of complaynte of Will^m Upham Complaynante.

"The said def^r saying unto herself now and at all times hereafter all advantage of excepcon to

(Page 434).

the incertentie and insufficiency of the sd bill of compl^t and of the matters and things therein contained for playne declaracon of the truth of the said premises to soe much thereof as doth concerne her this def^t shee this def^t sayeth &c." She denies all knowledge of the bond between her late husband and the comp^t admits that her father Roger Cheeke paid £120 to John Upham as her marriage portion shortly after her marriage but denies that the estate in the tenement in Brushforde was also given to John Upham as part of the said marriage portion or that John Upham ever received the profits thereof but asserts that the said tenement was before her marriage by agreement between the said Joane Upham, and John Upham and Roger Cheeke assigned over to Roger Cheeke aforesaid for the use and benefit of John Palfrey, Elizth Palfrey and Joane Palfrey children of the said defendant Joane Upham by her former husband John Palfrey dec^d to which agreement in writing the said comp^t is a witness. She denies that John Upham died possessed of the said estate in the tenement at Brushforde or of a personal estate worth £200 which is untruly alleged in the said bill of compt. By an inventory remaining in the Archdeaconry Court, Taunton a personal estate of; £80-5-8 is shown left by John Upham. She also states that J. U. was in debt at his decease to W^m Hoyle £4, Humphrey Upham; £5-8s, John Hoyle £7-10s, M^r Meade £10-8s, John Date £4-15-5, Henry Clattam £6-10s, Robert Bullory 33s, John Webber;£20, John Steevens; £8, Thomas Langdon £6-12s, & David Webber £5. Joane says that she paid some, gave security for others and fully administered the estate; that the complainant was one of the appraisors for the inventory and was himself pressed to take his debt out of the corn but refused to accept confessing that the corn was much overvalued. She prays to be dismissed out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

B. & A. temp. Chas I. Bundle 15, No. 65 Upham con Prin &c.

Upham v. Prin et al.

To the Right Honorable Thomas, Lord Coventry, Lorde Keeper of the Create Seale of England.

"xii daie Febru 1638.

“In most humble manner complayning yo^r orators and humble suppliants, Christopher Upham of Elworthy in the county of Somerset, yeoman and Alice his wief doe show &c. That whereas

(Page 435)

about fifteen yeares sythens there was a treatie betweene one John Welshman of Elsworth aforesaid and Cicilia Venne of Calue in the said county of Som-set widdow for a marriage to be had betwene the said John Welshman and yo^r oratrix Alice Upham one of the daughters of the said Cecilia Venne upon conclusion of which marriage it was agreed that the said John Welshman should have with his wief three score pounds." This sum was never paid and the plaintiffs maintain that the estate of the late Cecilia Venne (who died "about a year sythens appointing one Henry Prinn executor under her will") is indebted to them in that amount. However before the said marriage of Alice Sellecke and John Welshman, Alice's mother Cecilia Venne "by the persuasions and cunnige insinuations sett on foote by one John Sellecke of Otterton in the said countie of Som-sett, Clarke brother of yo^r said oratrix Alice and Henry Prin of Kilne or Kilme in the sayd countie yeoman who before that time was married to one of yo^r oratrix her sisters "induced her to enter into a bond with her mother the said Cecilia in the penall sum of £40. This was intended so they told her to secure her against her husband (Welshman) should he not treat her well, but if he acted badly to be put in force against him. Alice in her youthful

innocence trusted them in the matter and signed without understanding the effect of her action. Alice had been the wife of Welshman two years and no demand was made on account of the bond during that time nor after his death during her widowhood. But since her remarriage with Christopher Upham and upon the death of Cecilia Venne one Henry Prinn the executor proved Cecilia's will and incited by the said John Sellecke of Otterton, Clarke, John Sellecke of Overstowe fuller and one Robert Withers and Frances his wife agreeing with Henry Prin to share the monies put the said bond in force by the common law "contrarie to all right, equitie and good conscience, noe monie beinge diewe. "He states that Cecilia did not pay a legacy left to oratrix by Thomas Venn under whose will Cecilia was executrix. She prays for a writ directed to the def commanding them to appear and answer to the charges &c.

The Sev-ral Answeres of Henry Prin one of the Def^t of the bill of Comp^t of Christopher Upham and Alice his wife Complaynants.

13 Feb. 1638.

In the course of a lengthy reply he denies everything and everybody. He asserts that the

(Page 436)

complainant Alice by the name of Alice Sellecke by her bill bearing date the 9th Sept. in the first year of his now majesty's reign a^o Domini 1625 acknowledged being indebted to Cecilia Venn in the sum of ten pounds and that the money had not been paid. He prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

Records before the reign of Chas. II.

B. & A. Trinity 1649: —

22nd Jany 1642

Upham v. Hunt.

To the right honorable the Commissioners for the custody of the greate seale of England.

"In all humble manner complayninge sheweth that your orator George Upham of Wiveliscombe in the county of Somerset, yeoman &c."The substance of this complaint is that one Joseph Hunt of Braunton in Co Devon yeoman "three yeares last past" owned a house and "some four score" acres of land pasture &c. in the parish of Wiveliscombe and as he lived 40 or 50 miles away from it and ' beinge a very sicke man at that tyme and by reason of the troubles then beinge in the kingdome no man was able to travel quietlie, or in peace to abide att home" the said Hunt had the house and ground on his hands tenantless and getting out of repair so Ann Hunt his wife by the direction and appointment of the said Joseph went to Geo. Upham being a near kinsman of the said Joseph Hunt and earnestly entreated him to get a good tenant and lease the property and if unable to find a tenant that he would look after it, repair the house make the best of the land, take down trees for making and mending of gates and barr posts and make the best of the woods furze and broom growing thereupon and pay the great taxes and that whatever he disbursed should be paid him again. All this George Upham undertook "uppon the entreatie soe made by the sayd Ann with the consent and approbation of her husband the said Joseph." He tried to get a tenant but "noe man would deale or meddle therein by reason of the tymes." Upon which G. Upham took possession of the house and land made all needful repairs " tooke downe one timber

tree for the doinge thereof "paid the rates and taxes discharged the quarteringe of soldiers and expended of his own money some six or seven pounds more than he made out of the place. G. Upham asserts that notwithstanding all his trouble taken when "noe man would meddle therein"

(Page 437)

the said Joseph Hunt hath in a most manner commenced an action against him for entering the house, treading down the grass, cutting down timber &c. The said J. Hunt pursuing his action with all violence and extremity and refusing to come to any account with the comp^t for the money that he had disbursed or any part thereof "contrarie to all righte equitie and good conscience." He acknowledges that he has no evidence to prove that the said Joseph Hunt gave such directions to his wife except the confession and acknowledgment of the said J. Hunt made to him in private without calling witness thereto, but hopes that the said Joseph and Ann Hunt will upon their several oaths speak nothing but the truth. He prays for his majestys most gracious writ of subpoena to be directed to the said defendants commanding them and any of them to appear at a certain day &c before the hon. High Court of Chancery and thereupon to answer to all and singular the premises &c and to stand and abide by any further order and direction therein.

June 1648. The Answer &c of Joseph Hunt and Ann his wife Def^t to the bill of Comp^t of Geo Upham Comp^t

"About three yeares sythens "M^{rs} Winefrid Upham mother of the defendant Ann died. After whose decease the house and lands in the said bill of Comp^t named came into the possession of the defendant Joseph Hunt. Shortly after Ann Hunt with consent of her husband demised the said house and land to one John Tutbole of Wivlescombe Co Somerset, husbandman he paying Jos. Hunt 4s. per week while in possession. He goes on to state that after 5½ years Tutbole left without notice and gave the keys to Upham the complainant who thereupon entered and took possession without the consent or knowledge of the defendants. When the latter heard of it Ann Hunt with approval of her husband went to Wivlescombe to see Upham entered the premises and demanded possession on behalf of her husband but the comp^t knowing that Hunt was sick and unable to travel, taking advantage of the latter's distance from the house and lands and the unhappy state of the Kingdom refused to yield possession, and had received the profits for one year value £20 and carried away wood and growing timber value £10. Thereupon the defendants took action in H. M. Court of Common Pleas at Westminster against the comp^t to recover &c. The def^t swears to the truth of their statements and prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c. Dated 13 Feb. 1638.

(Page 438)

Trinity 1649.
No. 3.

Upham v. Perratt.

To the right hon^{ble} the Commisioners for the custody of the greate seale of England.

"Humble complayninge Geo. Upham of Wivlescombe Co. Somt. sheweth &c. "That Joane Perratt the daughter of John Perratt by Joane his wife was by her father's Will to have "foure score and tenne poundes" at the age of thirty or on marriage provided she married with the consent of his wife Joane. Joane Perratt was living with her mother when George Upham the complainant came along and they married with the consent of the widow Perratt. On the marriage the latter

gave her daughter Joane Upham a lot of things which the latter accepted as wedding gifts but the widow Perratt intended them in lieu of the £90. This is the sum and substance of the bill of complaint to which there is no "answer " attached.

Michas 1640. No.4

Upham v. Upham.

25th Oct. 1649.

To the right hon^{ble} the Commisioners' for the
custody of the greate seale of England.

"Humble complayninge sheweth unto yo^r hon^{bles} Joane Upham of Huish-Champflower in the county of Somerset widowe the relict of John Upham of Hewish-Champflower aforesaid yeoman deceased." Whereas her late husband was by several bills and bonds indebted to Humphrey Upham of Lydiard, St. Lawrance in the county aforesaid in the sum of £4-8s., to Agnes Upham of Hewish-Champflower spinster £20, to Peter Meade, Gyles Withy ats Wheddon, W^m Shoreland, Geo. Ashe, Hugh Mustleburie and Andrew Blackwell, guardians and overseers of the poor in the parish of Dunster in the aforesaid county in the sum of £10 8s. for the use of the poor in the parish of Dunster, to Thomas Langdon of Brunton Regis said county £6-12s. to John Hoyle of Wivlescombe £6-6-7.; to John Dale of Tolland said county £5; to Henry Cletham of Milfordton said county £2-7-7, and also a sum of £4, 3, 4.; to Robert Ballery of Chipstable, said county 43s. to David Webber of Elworthy said county; £8-12-8.; to William Hoyle aforesaid £2-1-8.; and to John Steevinges of Upome in the county aforesaid £5-8-0. at certain times and days of payment specially limited in the said bills bonds and writings obligatory besides many other debts amounting in all to upwards of one hundred pounds. The said John Upham died so indebted

(Page 439)

on or about 24th June 1646, and on or about the 15th Sept. same year the complainant took out letters of administration of all his goods &c and fully administered his estate paying and satisfying all the beforementioned debts and many others including all necessary expenses, greatly to her own cost as her husband's estate not amounting to above four score pounds or thereabouts. But "William Upham of Upton in the county aforesaid pretends to have a bill or obligation of £40 for the payment of £20 hath now of late causelessly and maliciously put the same in suit against yo^r oratrix &c." She furthermore accuses him of misfiguring the dates on a bill which was entrusted to him, and asserts that if such bond existed it was fully discharged in the life time of the said John Upham. She prays for a writt &c compelling William Upham to appear and answer to the premises &c.

Oct 31st 1649.

The Plea & Demurrer of William Upham, Defendant to the
Bill of Complaynte of Joane Upham Compr^{te}

William Upham (of Upton Co Somerset) pleads that Joane Upham has not properly administered the estate of John Upham dec^d and that a bond or obligation for £40 is really owing to him. He denies that he ever altered or misfigured the dates and prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

Chancery Pleadings
(continued)

*B & * A. before 1714 [Collins) vol 19th part: Upsham v. Daniell.*

Upsham v. Daniell et al.

To the Right Hon^{ble} Edward Earle of Clarendon, Lorde Highe Chancellor of England.

"Humble complayninge sheweth &c. That yo^r orator John Upsham of the cittie of London and Joseph Upsham sonne of y^r said orator John Upsham by him y^r said orator John his guardian and whereas John Daniell of the cittie of Coventry dec^d cozin german to your said orator Joseph was att the tyme of his decease possessed of a very good plentifull personal estate consisting in bonds bills and other securities, ready money, plate, Jewells, household stuff, stock of cattle and other things of a considerable value. The said John Daniell beinge of a sound mind &c and havinge a greate affection for the said Joseph on or aboute the 14th June 1664 did make his Will

(Page 440)

nuncupative leaving all he might die possessed of to his young cozin Joseph Upsham." John Daniell died shortly after and John Upsham on behalf of his son Joseph proved the Will and obtained letters of adm-on to the estate of the said John Daniell and they (John & Joseph Upsham) endeavored to possess themselves of it. But one John Daniell of Coventry father of the testator, Francis Clarke, Johnathan Daniell, Thomas Bourne, Abraham Phillipp, Thomas Rogers, Abraham Watts, John Pauley, John Vincent and his wife "combining and confederating together," with other persons as yet unknown whom when discovered he prays may be made parties to this Bill, contrived to get possessed of a great part of the goods and chattells plate, Jewells, bonds, bills and other securities and recovered money on some of them "by means whereof y^r orators are like to be defrauded of a greate parte of the estate of the said John Daniell, beinge contrarye to all righte equity" &c. The complainants pray for a writt or writs of Subpiena directed to the defendants commanding them to appear before the Lord Chancellor for his direction and judgment &c. There is no Answer or Plea and Demurrer attached to this or any thing to indicate the Lord Chancellors decision in this case.

Chancery Pleadings.
(continued)

B & A. bef. 1714. {Mitford.) vol 27. 83rd part. 173: Upsham v. Hinchinann.

Upsham v. Hinchmann.

14th April 1655.

To the Right Hon. Edward Earle of Clarendon Lord High Chancellor of England.

"Humble complaynigne sheweth &c." He complains that having borrowed money of Joseph Hinchman deceased he gave bond for it and afterwards fully satisfied the said bond in money and goods. But that on the death of Hinchman his widow put the said bond in force against him at the common law and had him arrested for debts which he did not owe contrary to all right, equity &c.

The answer of Elizabeth Hinchmann, widdow def^t to the Bill of Compl^t of John Upshan Compl^t. The defendant states: that her late husband Joseph Hinchmann who died in February

1663

lent £50 to John Upshan and acknowledges that the complainant returned £20 of it in 1661. About 1657 John Upshan buried his wife Alice (sister to the defendant Eliz. Hinchmann) and sent

(Page 441)

some of her wardrobe to the defendant which the latter at first declined saying that he might marry again and that they would then be useful to the second M^{rs} Upsham but upon being pressed ultimately accepted and understanding it as a free gift. On the death of her husband E. Hinchman proceeded to collect the debts due to his estate and on John Upsham refusing to pay the remainder of his debt (he saying that he had already satisfied the bond in money and goods) she put the bond in force and had him arrested. She offers to stop proceedings if he will pay up, and prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

Chancery Pleadings
(continued)

B & A bef. 1714. Mitford. vol 27. 128th part-218:- Upham v. Tanner.

To the Right Hon^{ble} Heneage lorde ffinch Earle of Daventry Lorde Chauncellor of England.

25th die Oct. 1678.

"In all humble manner complayninge sheweth &c. yo^r daily orators James Upham the elder of Tiverton in the countie of Devon ffuller. Leonard ffarmer of the same gunsmith and Henry Cannington and Aquilla Upham of the same ffullers. That whereas by a certificate made at a general quarter sessions of the peace held att the Casle of Exon for the said county the 13th July which was in the seaven and twentieth yeare of his now majestys reigne under the handes of Sir Thomas Carew, Knight. Sir Francis Drake, Barronett and divers other justices of the peace for the said county of Devon that on Wednesday the 14th daye of April last before the date of the said certificate there casually happened a sudden fire upon the houses and habitations of several poore sufferers and inhabitants of the towne and forte of Topsham in the said countie whose names and losses are particularly mentioned in the said certificate. And whereas his majesty beinge soe readily certified as aforesaid, did out of his Princely compassion by his letters patent under the greate seale of England bearing date the fouerthe daye of November in the said seaven and twentieth yeare of his saide majestys reign grante unto the poore sufferers and inhabitants of Topsham aforesaid and in their behalves, their deputy and deputies, the bearer and bearers of the same authorised and appointed under the handes and seals of Samuel Taner, Richard Lee and William Sanford Esquires beinge treasurers and receivers of such moneys as should be

(Page 442)

collected and received from the charitable benevolence of his majestys subjects within the countyes of Surrey, Sussex, Middlesex, Kent, Essex, Norfolk, Suffolk, Gloucester, Worcestershire, Oxford, Bucks and Herefordshire and in all cities, townes, corporate boroughs, parishes chapelries, townes villages and hamlets within the said counties and not elsewhere — and whereas the said Samuel Taner, Richard Lee and W^m Sanford by virtue of this power and authority for as aforesaid to them given did by the several writeings under their handes and scales constitute authorise and appoint y^e orator the said James Upham the elder and the said James

Upham the younger and their assigns on behalfe of the poore sufferers to be collectors of the same." The complainant states also that he together with James Upham the younger, Leonard ffarmer, Henry Cannington and Aquilla Upham as sureties for the said complainant became bound to the said Samuel Tanner, Richard Lee and W^m Sanford, in a bond or obligation for the sum of one thousand two hundred pounds with condition to render to the said treasurers a just account of the money collected and to give acquittances for such. And shortly after the complainant with James Upham the younger who was then a minor proceeded to collect the charitable benevolences upon the authority aforesaid. According to a contract made betweene the complainant and the treasures he was to have thirtene pence for "every briefe which they should lay disperse and gather" out of every parish church or chapel within the aforesaid places," the said sum being also in consideration of their "travel payaes and expenses in and about the same." The compl^t says that he and his son were very industrious and used all possible diligence therein to perform the trust in them reposed and did "lay and disperse near three thousand briefes within the lymitts aforesaid, and under the conditions he was to render his account on or before the 20th June now last past but by reason of the great snow and unseasonable weather the previous winter he had been able to collect little by that time so that he was unable to punctually perform the condition of the bond in this particular — moreover his hopeful son James Upham the younger had disappeared and the complainant had heard nothing of him for months by which the compl^t is prevented from furnishing an account of his son's transactions and the former knows not where he is The compl^t states that he had collected about; £50 besides his deductions and allowances and rendered his account paying in the sum of £100 to the treasures but the latter refused to accept his account and put the bond in force against him and he was arrested and "remayns a prisoner in the

(Page 443)

sheriffs ward for the said countie of Devon att the said of the said Samuel Tanner, Richard Lee and W^m Sanford for the said sum of one thousand and two hundred poundes. "He complains that he is by this prevented from following his employment and obstructed from finishing the collections and "the rest of the orators are like to be utterly undone and ruined by the strict rules of the com-on lawe (there being several processes issued against them the said Leonard ffarmer, Henry Cannington, and Aquilla Upham in regard to the said bond) He further states that the said W^m Sanford who acted for the rest refused to accept his account unless he could produce and bring all the briefs from every parish within the said limits which the compl^t says is altogether impossible seeing that many refused to give them back and as the fire at Topsham was very inconsiderable "divers ministers and wardens did charge y^e said orator James Upham the elder to bee a cheate and affirmed that he went aboute to cousin the country " and some threatened to burn the briefs, others said they had lost them. Moreover there were briefs for the towne of Northampton Cottingham, Co Cambridge and Southwark whose losses were considerable and the people gave largely so that this of Topsham (being but a few ragged houses) did not excite their compassion although the compl^t says that his trouble and labor in collecting was increased by the opposition he met with. The compl^t furthermore states: that the losses by the fire at Topsham were not a third of the amount asserted and that most of the sufferers were well able to bear it: that the adjacent and neighboring parishes contributed little or nothing because they were better informed than those who lived remote from it: that in particular the parish of ffarringdon being two or three miles from Topsham "where the said Samuel Tanner, dwells and is a parishioner" gave not so much as one penny towards the said losses. Nevertheless the said Samuel Tanner with the other treasurers of the said fund twice sued arressted and imprisoned the complainant upon the accounts aforesaid. The compl^t to the end that he may have redress according to equity prays for a writ directing the defendants to appear and upon their oaths to answer to the premises

and await the direction of the court, and in particular to state how many persons and who in particular sustained loss by the said fire and whether such were really poor and whether it was not rather a confederacy and combination between one Richard Showers of Topsham (who sustained some small loss by the fire) and others of the pretended sufferers to reap advantage by the public benevolence than for any real need or necessity &c. Also asks for writ of Injunction staying

(Page 444)

further proceedings in the common law until the defendants have made answer &c.

The joint and severall answers of Samuell
Taner, Richard Lee and W^m Sanford Esq^{rs} Defts
to the Bill of Comp^t of James Upham the elder,
Leonard Farmer, Henry Cannington and Acquilla Upham Complainants.

"The said defendants saying to themselves now and at all times hereafter all advantage of excep-con &c. "They acknowledge that on 4th Nov. in the 27th year of H. M. reign letters patent were granted "to Richard Shower, William Cavwood, Gilbert Mogridge, Geo Launder, Robert Pym, Joan Westlake and Elizabeth Knight poore sufferers and inhabitants of the town and post of Topsham to collect within the counties of Devon, Cornwall, Somerset, Dorset, Wilts, Southampton Surrey, Sussex, Middlesex, Kent, Essex, Norfolk, Suffolk Gloucestershire, Worcestershire, Oxford, Bucks, and Hereford, the cittie of Exeter and countye of the same, the cittie of Bristol and countye of the same, the towne and countye of Poole, towne and countye of Southampton, Isle of Wight, cities of Winchester, Chicester and Rochester, citie of Canterbury and countie of the same, citie of Norwich, University and citie of Oxford, borough of Southwarke and all boroughs, suberbs and liberties &c within the said citie, and not elsewhere" — Dated 24th Dec. 27th year &c. The defendants say: that they believe James Upham knows where his son is and that the latter is staying away to form an excuse that the comp^t James Upham has collected much more than he has accounted for and appropriated it to his own use.

They state that the loss sustained by the aforesaid poor sufferers and inhabitants of Topsham was £1567~5~3-. They acknowledge that James Upham was a prisoner in the sheriffs ward upon their suit and since by Habeas Corpus has been removed to the "ffleete" where they believe he still remaineth a prisoner. The said def^t also assert that they are very desirous and willing that he should be released and will not insist upon the non-compliance with the days and times mentioned on the bond, upon his giving them a fair and just account of what he and the other complainants Acquilla Upham and James Upham the younger have received and giving good security for the uses aforesaid and paying such costs and expenses as the poor sufferers have been put to, in sueing and prosecuting the said complainants "which have been very considerable both in this honorable court and at the common law &c. They pray to be dismissed with all reasonable costs and charges for veracon in this behalf most wrongfully susteyned."

(Page 445)

B & A bef. 1714. vol 30. {Mitford.} 6th part, go:- Upham v. Heives.

Upham v. Hewes

To the Right Hon^{ble} Thomas Lord Coventry Lord Keeper of the great Seale of England.
9th July 1638.

"Humble complayninge sheweth &c" The complainant Margaret Upham of Wivlescombe, Co Somerset widow states that thirty years since there was a treaty of marriage between Thomas Hewes of Laurance Lydeard in said county yeoman and one Joane Smyth widow who had a life interest in a messuage tenement and certain lands in Tolland and Laurance Lideard Co Somerset valued at £30 per annum, the said Thomas Hewes being also seised of a copyhold tenement in Laurance Lideard valued at £20 per an. and by custom of the manor Tho Hewes' wife would have her widows estate in the said copyhold on the death of her husband. Thos Hewes married Joane Smyth and then resolving to defraud his wife of her widows estate and make void his marriage agreement yielded up his estate in Laurance Lideard to the lord of the manor and retook the same to John Hewes his son now deceased. After some disputes Joan Hewes went to her friends and relatives and they endeavoured to get Thomas Hewes to make over to trustees the property he held in right of his wife, for the benefit of her children. Joane consulted her brother Henry Rew and her brother-in-law John Upham the husband of the complainant and told them she had chosen them to hold the lands and tenement in trust on behalf of her and her children They consented on her importunity and it was decided that this would make peace in the Hewes family — So Thomas Hewes about May 47th year James I by indenture made between the said Thomas Hewes of the one part and Henry Rew and John Upham of the other part demise grant &c to the said Henry Rew and John Upham all that messuage tenement with garden orchard, meadows & pasture thereto belonging in the parish of Tolland and Laurence Hideard aforesaid for 30 years thenceforth at a yearly rent of £10. Henry Rew and John Upham became parties to a bond of value £100 for the true performance of the terms of the said indenture. Neither J. Upham nor H. Rew ever held the property by virtue of the said lease but allowed Joane Hewes to keep possession and Joane regularly paid the rent to her husband until about 4 years before the death of Thomas Hewes (which occurred about 1633) when there was some £4 owing and a new

(Page 446)

agreement was entered into whereby Thomas Hewes was content to receive £6-13-4 as rent from thenceforward as she had "a great charge of children to witte seven by one John Smyth her former husband and five by the said Thomas Hewes." Joane Hewes never made any demands upon the trustee John Upham and Henry Rew in their lifetime well knowing that nothing was done, but since the death of Thomas Hewes his son and his executor having obtained the bond put it in execution at the common lawe against the complainant Margaret Upham she being executor of her late husband John Upham and seeks to recover the whole forfeiture thereof contrary to all equity and good conscience. Complainant prays for a writ of Injunction directed to the said John Hewes enjoying his presence to answer upon oath &c. There is no answer attached.

Miscellaneous Chancery Proceedings.

temp Eliz'th.

Vol. 3. 22nd pari. 96. Wolsey Uphome IVm, {Devon} v. Abbott John.

Uphome v. Abbott.

"To the most Reverend ffather in God, Thomas, lorde legat Cardenall Archebyschoppe of Yorke & chauncellor of Englund

In most humble wise compleyninge sheweth &c. that yo^r orator William Uphome of Huysch

in the countie of Som^t husband and Johan his wief daughter and heire of one Thomas Pape dec^d that whereas the said Thomas Pape was seased in his demeane as of fee of and in forty acres of lande pasture and meddow with appurtinances sett and lying in Deane Prior in the countye of Devon and on his death the pr-myses with the appurtinances descended, and of righte ought to descend to the said Johan the daughter and heire of the said Thomas Pape, and the said Johan entered in and was seased in fee accordingly. So it is now most joyous lorde that the evidences, writeings, documents, charters &c concerning the said premyses are casually come into the possession of one — John Abbott of Cornewode in the same com of Devon." The complainant having no remedy by the order of the common law prays that a writ of subpoena may be directed to the said John Abbott to appear in the Kinge's Court of Chancery for judgment &c.

(Page 447)

Uphome v. Abbott
continued

"The Annsver of John Abbott to the bill of complaynt of
William Uphome and Johan his wife.

"The saide John Abbott saith that the said bille of complaynt is uncertain and insufficient to be answered and the matters therein contained seyured of untrouth &c and are determinable by the com-onlawe." Nevertheless as he is compelled to make answer to the premises for declaration of the truth, thereupon he saith: that one John Snowdon was seased of alle the premises and lands in question in his demeane as of fee and being so seased gave all the said premises and lands to one John Patya and Isabell his wif daughter of the said John Snowdon for the lyves of the said John Patya and Isabell with remainder on their deaths to one Thomas Patya son and heire of the said John Patya and to Johan his wif and to the heires of the body of the said Thomas Patya and Johan lawfully begotten with remainder to the righte heires of the said John Patya. On the death of John Patya the said Thomas and Johan Patya entered into possession and were seased of the premises and appurtenances and were lawfully seased of the same as of freehold and had Isabell a daughter of their bodye lawfully begotten and Thomas Patya and Johan his wife died so seased. On whose death said landes pasture and meddow with the appurtenances specified in the said bill of complaynt rightly descended to the said John Abbott as cosen and heire of the bodye of the said Thomas Patya and Johan his wif this is to wete as son of Agnes daughter of the said Isabell daughter and heire of the said Thomas Patya and Johan his wif. In which case all documents evidences, writings, charters and muniments as the said John Abbott hath concerning the said p-msses &c of veray righte appertayne and belonge to the said John Abbott and his heires aforesaid by reason whereof he doth retayne and kepe the same as laful ys for hym to do &c." He denies that Thomas Pape named in the bill was ever seased of any such property or that the lands in question ever descended to Johan wife of William Uphome the complainant as daughter of the said Thomas Pape named in the bill, and prays to be delivered out of the said bill with all reasonable costs &c.

Misc. Chan. Proc. vol. 3 part 96. Uffnam Richd. v. Ingram W^m. The name Uffenham or Uffnam is so rarely met with and chiefly in Wilts that lest it should be a variation of Upham or

(Page 448)

Upenham we thought brief mention of this case would not be unacceptable.

"In ffull humble wise complayninge sheweth that your daily orator Richard Uffnam cosen & heire of John Uffnam otherwise Laurens that is to say son of Roger Uffnam brother of John son & heire unto the said John Uffnam otherwise Laurens." He says that the grandfather John Uffnam died seised of one messuage, 20 acres of land, 10 acres of meadow, 20 acres of pasture in Shereton Ashton Co. Wilts. On whose death the complainant succeeded to the said property

“So it is now most gracious lorde that one William Ingram hath wrongfullie entered into possesscon of the said p-r-msses and hath conveyed an estate in the said pr-m-sses to divers p-sons unknown to yo^r orator and hath retained the muniments, evidences, charters and writings of and concerninge the same "Having no remedy at the common law he prays for a writ of subpoena &c commanding W^m Ingram to "appeare before the Kynge in his chancerye."

W^m Ingram in his reply says that Peter Horder and Thomas Ingram, were seised of the lands in question. Peter Harder died s. p. On the death of Thomas Ingram the premises descended to W^m Ingram as son and heir of the latter and that such being the case he kept the charters, muniments, writings and documents as lawful was for him to do. He prays to be dismissed out of the bill &c.

Inder Locorum Chan. Proc. temp Eliz'th: Upham mess. Cornwall. H. h. 13, 14.

Inder Locorum Chan Proc. temp Jas I.:

Upham lands &c Devon. (Cary v. Langworthy) 1622. c 29.

Upham farme & lands, Southampton. F. 2. 50.

Upham farme & lands, Wilts. (Mellish et al. v Stone,

Capell, Sendamore & Mellish, Enrolled Decrees Chas I to Geo II)

Patent Rolls 28 Elizth 9th part. Special pardon granted to Johes Uphame nuper de Torrington magna in com Devon rope maker.

The Calendar, State Papers Domestic 1598-1601 contain the following item:

“1598 Sept. Relation of such things as W^m Pitts had intelligence of being a prisoner in the Groyne in Galicia. . . . John Uppom taken in a Plymouth vessel, has been three years their prisoner and hardly used because he boxed the ears of a priest who railed against Her Majesty."

(Page 449)

Result of Searches at the Probate Court of Diocesan Registry, Exeter. Co Devon.

Note: A -- Admōn t or W -- Will,

Principal Registry of the Bishop of Exeter.

1592 to 1850

| | |
|------------|--|
| 1603, Oct. | Upham Tho: of Plymouth.....t. |
| 1683, | Upham Henry of Chittlehampton..... t. |
| 1778, | Upham Ann of Topsham..... t. |
| 1803, Nov. | Upham W ^m of Cadbury a. |
| 1846, Nov. | Upham John of Sandford t. |

Consistorial Court.
a peculiar court of the Bishop of Exeter.

1591 to 1765.

- 1613, July, Upham Andrew of St. Giles..... t.
Dated 9th May 1613. Bequests to sons Michael and Jerome.
Residue to wife Mary executrix. Proved 20th July 1613.
- 1765, Upham William of Paignton t.

Archdeaconry Court of Exeter.

1540 to 1845

- 1546, Nov. Uphom Richd. of Bykton c. a.
- 1585, March. Uppom Johis of Eatenton c. t.
- 1620, June. Uphom Henry of Tiverton. t.
He signed his name Henry Uphome. Bequests to wife Marian, sons John Uphome, Roger Uphome and Gawen Uphome, daughters Emily Uphome and Mary Parkins and Roger Parkins her son. He wishes to be buried in the churchyard of Bickleigh near his deceased brother John Uphome.
- 1635, Dec. Uppham Richard of Bickton..... w.
- 1675, April. Upham Anastasia of Cadbury..... t.
- 1676, Dec. Upham Roger of Cheriton Fitzpaine... t.
- 1678, Mar. Upham Joanna of Cheriton Fitzpaine... t.
- 1684, Ap. Upham Thomas of Bampton..... t.
Dated Feb 2nd 683. To wife Reddygund £5. To uncle John Prowse; £5. To

(Page 450).

John son of brother Henry Upham of Somerset. Bequests also to brother Henry Upham, brother Christopher Upham and Elizabeth daughter of John Prowse.
Exor John Prowse. Witnesses: Robt, Yeaudle, Margret Tristam, John Tristam.

- 1685, March. Upham George of Silverton..... t.
- 1688, May. Upham John of Ven Ottery t.
- 1689, March. Upham Aquila of Tiverton..... a.
- 1692, Dec. Upham Richard of E. Budley t.
- 1693, Sept. Upham Elizabeth of Otterton t.
- 1694, May. Upham Roger of Cadbury t.
- 1695, July. Upham Sara of Lympstone a.
- 1696, July. Upham Thomas of Ottery St. Mary... .. t.
- 1696, Feb. Upham Anna of Otterton a.
- 1700, Oct. Upham Humphrey of Halberton t.
- 1718, March. Upham Elizabeth of Cadbury a.
- 1725, April. Upham Roger of Cadbury a.
- 1728, Sept. Upham Anthony of Tiverton a.
- 1728, Dec. Upham Richard of Bickton t.
- 1731, Upham Nicholas of Netherex t.
Dated April 19th 1730, Proved. May 21st 1731. Legacy to brother Roger Upham, £100 to Anthony Martin Sen^r and Anthony Martin his son of Bradninch in trust to pay £50 to his

nephew Thomas Upham on his attaining 21 years of age, the remaining £50 to be paid to his nephew John Upham when 21 years of age. Should one die whole to go to survivor. Residue and remainder to Alice Bowbier his kinswoman whom he makes sole executrix. Witnesses: W^m Andrews Richard Thomas.

| | | |
|-------------|--|-------|
| 1736 March, | Upham Susanna of Bicton | w. |
| 1740 May | Upham Thomas of St, Leonards | w. |
| | of H. M. S. Canterbury. Roger Upham of Cadbury is sole legatee and executor. | |
| 1747 Sept. | Upham George of Callumpton | a. |
| 1752 Sept. | Upham Sarah of Bicton | a. |
| 1753 May | Upham Joseph of Tiverton | a. |
| 1755 May | Upham Richard of Bicton | w. |
| 1763 May | Upham Richard of Ottery St. Mary, | a. w. |
| 1769 Aug | Upham Edward of Exeter | a. w. |
| 1769 Aug | Upham Ann of Exeter | w. |
| 1774 Oct. | Upham Sarah of Offwell..... | w. |

(Page 451)

| | | |
|------------|---------------------------------|----|
| 1776 Sept. | Upham Elizabeth of Offwell..... | w. |
| 1777 April | Upham Thomas of Offwell..... | w. |
| 1790 Dec | Upham Joseph of Offwell..... | w. |
| 1791 Dec | Upham John of Bicton,..... | a. |
| 1793 May | Upham Elizabeth of Offwell..... | w. |
| 1795 Sept. | Upham Mary Of Offwell..... | w. |
| 1803 June | Upham John of Tiverton..... | w. |
| 1806 June | Upham Richard of Tiverton..... | w. |
| 1820 Mary | Upham John Ford of Offwell..... | w. |
| 1823 April | Upham Richard of Tallaton,..... | a |
| 1842 wpril | Upham William of Silverton..... | w. |

Bishops Transcripts.

These records are the result of an enactment passed in 1603, "that the churchwardens shall within one month after the 25th of March in each year transmit to the Bishop of the Diocese, or his Chancellor, a true copy from the Register Book for the year then ended; and that failing to do so the Bishop or his Chancellor may proceed against them at law." If this had been rigidly enforced and the transcript preserved from damp and neglect, we should possess a most valuable series of records which would supply details where the original register is lost or mutilated by fire, damp &c. Unfortunately however this rule was very loosely observed, and those sent in did not receive the care their value demanded, but were skewered together in bundles and left to rot with damp dust and neglect. The subjoined is the result of a careful examination of those sent in from parishes in the Archdeaconry of Exeter which has suffered more than the other archdeaconries in the way of mildewed decay and many years are altogether absent.

| | |
|-------------------------------|---|
| 1611, Filleigh..... | Mary daughter of Anthony Upham & Joan his wife bp 20 th Aug. |
| 1611, Chittlehampton. | Ales Uphome the daughter of W ^m Uphome bp Oct 13th. |
| 1613, St. Giles' | John Upham was buried 21 st April. |
| 1614, Plymouth (St Andrews).. | Thomas Wollston and Judith Uppam were married 15 th May. |
| 1614, Tiverton | Robert Thomas = Katherine Uppome (beinge licenced) 2 nd |

March.

- 1615, St. Giles' Andrew Upham buried 13th May.
 1625, Rockbeare Gillian Uppom buried 6th Oct.

(Page 452)

- 1627, Brickton Johan the daughter of Thos. Uppam bap. 17th June.
 1630, Marldon Joane daughter of Gawen Uphom bap. 18th May.
 1632, Chittlehampton Grissie ffoord and Mary Upham married 13th Feb,
 1637, Marldon Dorothy dau. of Gawen Upome buried 12th April
 1637, Marldon Peter son of Gawen Upome bap. 1st Jany.
 1638, Brickton Nathaniel son of Thomas Upham & Sara his wife bp. 9th Dec.
 1663, Marldon Daniel son of Peter Uphome bap. 19th May.
 1663, Marldon Daniel son of Peter Uphome buried 19th June.
 1663, Butterleigh Roger Upham = Elizabeth Pyne 25th Oct by virtue of licence
 dated 22nd Oct.
 1663, Butterleigh Humphrey Upon= Elizabeth the d. of John Matthew (by banns.)
 1st Dec. both of Halberton.
 1663, Cadleigh Stephen Upham = Joan Badcock 21st Dec.
 1663, Cadleigh John the son of Stephen Upham and Joan his wife bap. 1st Jan.
 1663, Washfield Joane Uphome widow buried 7th Feb.
 1664, Butterleigh Humphrey son of Humphrey Upon and Elizabeth his wife bap.
 June 29th
 1664, Marldon..... Katheryne dau. of Peter Uphome bap. June 29th
 1667, Thorverton Katherine dau. of George Upham bap 9th April
 1667, Thorverton Katherine dau. of George Upham buried 20th May.
 1667, Tiverton Ishmael Vppom the elder buried 4th Jany.
 1668, Marldon Gawen Uphome was buried 29th July.
 1669, Marldon Joanna dau. of Peter Uphome bap. 1st April.

(Page 453)

- 1669, Thorverton Katherine dau. of George Upham bap. 13th April
 1669, Thorverton Katherine Upham buried 2nd May.
 1669, Marldon Margery Uphome was buried 3rd Dec.
 1669, Tiverton Dorothy dau. of Richard Vppom buried 12th March
 1670, Cheriton Fitzpaine Catherine dau. of Roger Uphome bap. Jan^y 8th
 1675, Whimble Nathaniell son of Nathaniell Upum by Dorothy his wife, bap.
 1675, Whimble Dorothy dau. of Nathaniell Upum by Dorothy his wife, bap.
 1675, Tiverton William Watts = Margaret Upham 9th May.
 1675, Cadleigh George son of Stephen Upham & Johan his wife bap. 29th July.
 1679, Cheriton Fitzpaine Ann dau. of Davyd Vphome bap 10th June.
 1683, Washfield Sara dau. of Roger Vpum bap Oct 24th
 1683, Morebath Mary dau. of John Vopham bap Nov 26th
 1685, Tiverton Margaret wife of James Vppom buried Dec 25th
 1687, Thorverton Anstia dau. of Roger Vpham bap Oct 6th
 1687, Luppitt Mary dau. of John Upham bap Oct 29th
 1690, Silverton Margery dau. of George Upham buried Sep 3rd
 1690, Axmouth M^r Thomas Upham and Elizabeth y^e daughter of M^r Edward

| | |
|-------------------------|---|
| | Rowe were married Sept. 30 th |
| 1690, Loxbeere | Samuel Thorne and Mary Upham were married Oct. 8 th . |
| 1690, Tiverton | John son of John Upham bapt. |
| 1697, Cadleigh | Jeremiah Vphome = Rebecca Beedle Ap 28 th |
| 1701, Calverleigh | Margarette dau. of Mortha Upham bap Jan ^y 18 th |
| 1701, Halberton | John Matthew married Joane Upham Jan ^y 27 th |
| 1703, Silverton | Thomas Bear (e)= Elizabeth Upham Aug 22 nd |

(Page 454)

| | |
|-----------------------------------|---|
| 1703, Cheriton Fitzpaine | Mary dau. of Roger Uphome bap Feb 17 th |
| 1704, Cheriton Fitzpaine | Mary Uphome buried Feb 18 th . |
| 1705, Otterton | Thomas Vpham married Elizabeth "dollin" |
| 1705, Name of parish absent. .. | Henry Vpham married Joane Drew June y ^e 10 th |
| 1705, Bickley | Sarah dau. of Anthony Vpham married Dec. |
| 1705, Halberton | Joane dau. of John Vpham bapt. |
| 1705, Halberton | John Upham married Joane fflavill. |
| 1705, Cheriton Fitzpaine | Robert Morrish married Joan Vphom Sept 1 st |
| 1705, Cadley | Mary Vpham buried. |
| 1705, Cheriton Fitzpaine | Mary Uphom bap March 16 th |
| 1707, Crews Morchard | Agniss dau. of Alexander Upham buried May 4 th |
| 1708, Otterton | (Births) Thomas Vph ^a _m . |
| 1711, Silverton | Thomas son of Roger Upham buried Sept 19 th |
| 1711, Tiverton | Elianor wife of William Upham buried Oct 24 th |
| 1711, Bickley | John son of Anthony Upham buried Nov 4 th . |
| 1713, Morebath | Edward son of Richard Upham bap April 18 th |
| 1713, Uplowman | William Upham married Ann Bartlett Augt 18 th |
| 1713, Tiverton | Richard Upham buried Aug 30 th |
| 1713, Halberton | Elizabeth dau. of John Upham bap Nov 5 th |
| 1713, Otterton | Thomas Upham buried. |
| 1714, Cadleigh. | Katherine Upham buried April |
| 1714, Cadbury | Henry Upham bapt. May 12 th |
| 1714, Cadleigh. | Joane Upham buried May 15 th |
| 1714, St. David's Exeter. | Mary dau. of John Upham bap Oct 29 th |
| 1715, Cadbury | Elias and Robert Vpham were bap. 13 th April. |
| 1715, Butterleigh | Roger Vpome of Bradninch and Elizabeth Baker of Halberton were married April 18 th |

(Page 455)

| | |
|--------------------------------|--|
| 1715, Bradninch | Thomas y ^e son of Roger Upham bap Jan ^y 6th |
| 1716, Cheriton Fitzpaine | Eleanor Vphome buried May 25 th |
| 1716, Cheriton Fitzp | Mary Uphome buried July 1 st |
| 1716, Silverton | George Davy and Elizabeth Upham both of Silverton were married Aug 5 th |
| 1716, Cadbury | Elias Vpham buried Sept. 6 th |
| 1716, Cadbury | Robert Vpham buried Jan ^y 15 th |
| 1719, Morebath | Henry son of Richard and Sarah Upham bapt. 31 st March. |
| 1720, Cheriton Fitzpaine | Grace g ^e daughter of Roger Vphome bap Oct 16 th |

- 1720, Tiverton William Watts and Martha Upham were married Dec 27th
 1721, Otterton James Lee and Elizabeth Upham were married June 19th
 1721, Bickley John son of Thomas Vpome was bapt. Dec 14th
 1722, Cheriton Fitzpaine Jone Vphome was buried Feb 10th
 1722, Halberton Dorothy dau. of John Upham bap March 7th
 1723, Cheriton Fitzpaine Elizabeth dau. of Roger Vpome bap Sep 16th
 1723, Cadbury Grace dau. of Bartholemew Upham bap Ap 22nd ^
 1724, Bradninch George Upham married Elizabeth Trumpe April 12th
 1724, Cadbury Elizabeth Upham buried April
 1724, Tiverton Thomas Gibbons married to Anne Upham May 25th
 1724, Morebath Ann dau. of Richard and Sarah Upham bap Sep. 25th
 1724, Collumpton George dau. (sic) of Thomas Uppham bap Jan 20th
 1725, Cadbury Roger Upham was buried the last day of March.
 1725, Cheriton Fitzpaine Mary Upham buried Nov 5th
 1727, Tiverton Joseph Upham married Elizabeth Osmond Dec 4th
 1728, Bickley Auterney Vpome buried Sept 4th
 1728, Bradninch Roger Upham buried Oct 6th

(Page 456)

- 1730, CoUumpton Elizabeth dau. of George Upham bap. Nov 5th
 1730, Netherex Nicholas Uppum buried.
 1732, Calverleigh John Upham buried Feb 11th
 1732, Tiverton John Taylor and Katherine Upham were married Jany 19th
 1732, Collumpton John son of George Upham bapt March 14th
 1732, Tiverton Mary Upham buried March 11th .
 1735, Combyne Mary Upham was buried March 11th
 1735, Cullompton William son of George Upham bap June 11th
 1735, Tallaton..... John son of Thomas Vpham bap July 30th
 1735, Bickleigh Mary Upham bapt, Dec 25th
 1735, Bickleigh Roger Upham and Eleanor Parker were married May 15th
 1735, Tiverton Richard Cosway=Martha Upham May 27th
 1735, Cotleigh Thomas Upham of Offwell married Susan Warram Ap 29th
 1737, Tallaton Thomas son of Thomas Upham bap. March 22th
 1739, Farway Elizabeth dau. of Joseph and Mary Upham was baptised by y^e
 minister at Northleigh. June 18th
 1739, Halberton William Upham and Sarah Gribble were married July 29th
 1739, Cheriton Fitzpaine Robert Morrish buried March 23rd. (He married a Joan Upham,
 see *ante*.)
 1744, Halberton John Upham buried June 30th
 1744, Silverton George Upham and Ann Fry were married January 17th
 1746, St. Paul Exon Elizabeth dau. of Henry and Ann Eastlake (Upham)
 1746, Cheriton Fitzpaine Grace Vppome buried May 20th
 1747, Halberton George Upham and Melony Cross were married June 14th
 1748, Ottery St. Mary Elizabeth dau. of Richard and Elizabeth Upham bapt July 20th

(Page 457)

- 1749, Cheriton Fitzpaine Mary Vppome buried Dec 26th

- 1750, Halberton John Memberry and Joan Upham were married Feb 16th
 1751, Cheriton Fitzpaine Samuel Vuppome was married to Mary Sharland April 10th
 1752, St Mary Arches Exon. William Lendon married Grace Upham July 29th
 1754, St Davids, Exon James Upham of Topsham and Ann Keddell were married Nov 3rd .
 1754, Cheriton Fitzpaine Roger Vpham buried Feb 11th .
 1757, Cullompton John Upham married Margaret Griffin Jany 8th
 1757, Tiverton John son of Joseph Upham buried Oct 9th
 1757, St Mary Major Exon..... Edward Upham of this parish and Elizabeth Jackman of y^c same were married by banns Feb 20th
 1757, Cheriton Fitzpaine John Sharland and Mary Upham were married
 1758, Tallaton Ann Upham buried Aug 27th
 1763, Offwell Peter Diamond married Catherine Upham Oct 23rd.
 1765, Ottery St. Mary Thomas son of Thomas and Mary Upham bapt Oct. 4th .
 1767, Ottery St Mary Susanna dau. of Thomas and Mary Upham bap. May 22nd
 1767, Feniton Henry son of William and Sarah Upham bap Sept 21st
 1769, Tiverton Francis son of Richard and Margaret Upham bap. Dec 26th .
 1770, St. Mary Major Exon. Edward Upham buried Feb 27th
 1771, Tiverton Solomon son of Joel Upham buried Sep 18th
 1771, Ottery St. Mary Joseph son of Thomas and Mary Upham bap Nov 4th
 1771, Morebath Eleanor Upham buried Dec 5th
 1771, Tiverton Henry son of Richard and Margaret Upham bap. Dec 26th
 1772, Cullompton William Upham and Hannah Jewell were married Oct 9th
 1772, Cullompton William son of William Upham aged 3 wks bap Jany 1st

(Page 458)

- 1773, (Name of parish gone)..... John* son of John Upham bapt. March 27th
 1775, Morebath James Upham, buried March 27th .
 1775, Ottery St. Mary Embrance dau. of Thomas & Mary Upham bapt Sept. 30th
 1776, Withycombe Rawleigh.... Richard Upham of Ottery St. Mary and Martha Hayman were married Oct 21st .
 1776, Cheriton Fitzpaine Stephen Upham buried Nov 10th
 1778, Ottery St. Mary Elizabeth dau. of Richard & Mary Upham bap Ap 8th born Sep 27th 1777
 1778, Holy Trinity Exon Henry Upham from y^c Hospital buried May 7th
 1783, Tiverton John Upham buried Aug 3rd
 1783, Tiverton Meloner wife of said John Upham buried Aug 3rd
 1783, St. Stephens Exon Ann dau. of Henry & Ann Upham of Bedford bapt. Aug 24th
 1783, St Mary Major Exon. Maria dau. of James and Ann Upham bapt Sept 8th
 1783, St Mary Major Exon... Maria dau. of James and Ann Upham buried Oct 15th .
 1788, Cleyhanger Margaret wife of Richard Upham buried June 30
 1788, Tiverton William Upham and Jenny Hatswell were married April 16th
 1789, Axminster John son of William and Jenny Upham bapt. April 23rd
 1789, Tallaton William son of John and Grace Upham bapt. Feb 4th
 1789, Axminster William son of John and Hannah (Cove chapel baptisms) Upham bapt May 8th
 1789, Collumpton Samuel Upham and Mary Osmond were married Dec. 10th
 1789, Halberton Meleoner Upham buried Jan^y 25th

1789, St Thomas y^c Apostle, Exon. Joseph Upham buried May 9
 1790, Morebath Henry Upham buried July 25th
 1790, Clist St. Mary John Upham buried Aug 31st

* This transcript was much mutilated and the name of the parish gone. It was signed, however, by Henry Marker, curate. In several such cases looking in the Institution Books revealed the name of the parish, but this one escaped notice.

(Page 459)

1790, Bradninch Thomas son of Thomas and Elizabeth Upham bapt Feb 4th
 179J, Cleyhanger Richard Upham signed the 1790 transcript as churchwarden —
 April 1791.
 1792, St Thomas y^c Apostle Exon ... John Upham and Mary Aplin were married by banns Oct
 15th
 1794, Silverton Charlotte dau. of John and Mary Upham bap Sep 21st
 1794, Sampford Peverell Nathaniel Uppon, sojourner in this parish and Mary Pounsford
 of this parish were married by banns Nov 20th
 1795, St Thomas' Exon Jacob Keley was married to Mary Upham by licence May 6th
 1795, Luppitt Mary Upham buried July 20th
 1795, Tiverton Sarah dau. of Francis Upham and Elizabeth his wife bap Sep
 29th
 1796, Payhembury. John More and Sara Upham were married by banns May 9th
 1796, Ottery St. Mary John Upham buried Dec 10th
 1799, St. Thomas' Exon John Nicholls and Sara Upham were married by licence Feb 5th

This completes the result of our search from the earliest date down to the commencement of the present century. The later years ought to have been more productive of names, but the date is no index to their condition, and bundles are missing some of which may possibly be found among those of the other archdeaconries when they are set in order. In the absence of an exhaustive genealogy of the Uphams of Devon, these items are of value and utility in indicating parishes which have been inhabited by Uphams and whose records probably contain further details of the family.

Upham Marriage Licences.

Exeter 1520-1820

1613, Feb. 28th Robert Thomas of Crews Morchard and Katherine Upham of Tiverton.
 1621, Dec. 5th Roger Conyam of Hoynton and Judith Upham of the same.
 1628, Dec. 14th Roger Upham of Tiverton and Anastasia Wheaton of Bickleigh.

(Page 460)

1638, Oct. 4th John Upham of Cheduehampton (Chittlehampton) and Joanna ffewen of
 Aishreney.
 1733, Dec. 21st James Upham of Bramford Speke Sergewaker and Melliner Symsof
 Broadclyst, Spinster.
 1734, Oct. 15th Henry Voisey of Southmolton, miller and Elizabeth Upham of the same
 widow.
 1737 Feb. 25th Thomas Upham of St Leonards, husbandman and Jane Ley of Holy Trinity,

| | |
|-----------------------------|--|
| | Exeter, Spinster. |
| 1744, Ap. 23 rd | Henry Eastlake of St PauFs Exeter, maltster and Anne Upham of the same spinster. |
| 1771, Dec. 2 nd | John Ford Upham of Offwell, Gentleman and Honour Guppy of Sidbury, spinster. |
| 1772, March 5 th | Joseph Upham of Offwell, yeoman and Mary Farrar of Luppit, widow. |
| 1794, Feb. 18 th | Francis Upham of Tiverton, Saddler and Elizabeth Hillier of West Knoyle in the county of Wilts spinster. |
| 1795, Dec. 19 th | Charles Upham the younger of St Martins, and Fanny Carthew of St. Repens Spinster. |
| 1801, Nov. 7 th | Jonas Upham of Bristol, accountant and Ann Renell of Topsham spinster. |
| 1802 April 21 st | William Upham of Clist St. Mary, farmer and Francis Newcombe of Stoke Damerell widow, |

Upham Wills proved and Letters of Admōn granted in: the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1383 to 1858, the Consistory Court of London, 1362 to 1858, and the Principal Registry, Somerset House London, 1858 to 1890.

Prerogative Court of Canterbury.
1383— 1858.

1498, Weppum Johannis.*

Dated 1st May 1498. "I John Weppam being of sound mind and perfect memory do make my last will &c in manner following." Bequeaths his soul to B. V. M. his body to lie in the chapel of Arundell. To B. V. M. 8^d to the beautifying of the chapel of Arundell 4^d. On the day of his

* It may be questioned whether «*/ these early names are Uphams but the name has been speh in such an astonishing variety of form that on possibility of future proof it seemed safer to include than omit them.

(Page 461)

funeral to each chaplain of the college 8^d, to each clerick 4^d, to each accolite 3^d, to each "exerciter" 2^d. To Ric^d Bowes a ring. To "John Pynh-m my servant two togas one russet the other "blodiam." To the priors &c of the brotherhood of Arundell aforesaid 6 | 8. To John Kingdon ofone toga of scarlet. To Father Rádulph a best toga of violet. Residue to brother Richard sole Executor. Probate granted 3rd July 1498 Rich^d Weppam.

| | | |
|-----------|--|---|
| 1500 | Wepham Jacobus..... t. | * |
| 1501 | Uffenham Joh-es t. | |
| 1501 | Uffenham Alicia t. | |
| 1503-5 | Wuphum Joh-es t. | |
| 1546-7 | Wripam Will-mus t. | |
| 1558-9 | Uffenham Rich-us t. | |
| 1564-1567 | Upnam John Wilts. a. | |
| 1579 | Uvenhain Joh-es t. | |
| 1582 | Wepham Thos t. | |
| 1587 | Uphome Joh-es (of Brompton Ralph. Co. Som ^l) | |
| 1587 | Upham Joanne t. | |

In the name of God Amen. The eighte and twentieth daye of Sept. 1587. Joane Upham of Dorchester in the county of Dorset widow made her last will and testament nuncupative in manner following: She did bequeathe her soule to Almightye God and her body to be buried in the churche of Dorchester. Then to Joane Lovell daughter of W^m Lovell of Wotton gent she gives her beste kirtle. Itm she gives to Ann Hollway a goulde ring. Itm to Mariam Lancaster a Redde petticoat. Itm all the reste of her goods she gives and bequeaths to Robert Warham son of Edward Warham of Dorchester gent whom she makes sole executor. Proved 24th Oct. 1587 by Robt Warham.

1587 May, Upham Richard, (Dorset) a. Admōn granted 16th May 1587 to Johanne Upham relict of Richard Upham deceased late of Lower Cleanger in the parish of Buckland, Co. Dorset.

Oct., Upham Richard, (Dorset)

1587 Oct., a. Admōn granted 24th Oct. 1587 to Phillipa Wareham ats Upham sister of Richard Upham of the parish of Buckland Dorset deceased for Johanne Upham the relict.

1623 Dec. Upham Johannis (Somerset) w.

* It may be questioned whether *all* these early names are Uphams but the name has been spelt in such an astonishing variety of form that on possibility of future proof it seemed safer to include than omit them.

(Page 462)

| | | |
|--------------|--|-------|
| 1625, May, | Upham John (Somerset) | a. |
| 1633, | Upham Christopher (Somerset) | w. |
| 1633, | Upham William (Warwicksh.) | w. |
| 1651, | Upham Alice (Somerset) | a. |
| 1655, June, | Upham John (Somerset) | w. |
| 1656, Dec. | Upham George (Somerset) | w. |
| 1656, Dec. | Upham Henry (Southton) | w. |
| 1665, Dec. | Upsham Johannes | a. |
| 1665, Dec. | Upsham Josephus | .. a. |
| 1665, Oct. | Upham Johannis. | a. |
| 1665, Feb. | Upham Johannes | w. |
| 1679, Mar.* | Uphman Nicholas | a. |
| 1684, Dec. | Upham George (Somerset) | a. |
| 1713, July. | Upham Abraham (Midd ^x) | a. |
| 1758, Mar. | Upham (form. Mander) Dorothy (Midd ^x) .. | a. |
| 1764, Mar. | Upham John, (Surrey) | w. |
| 1770, Dec., | Upham James (Devon) | w. |
| 1772, May, | Upham Thomas (Exeter) | w. |
| 1785, Aug., | Upham James, R. N. (H. M. S. Sultan) | a. |
| 1795, Ap., | Uppom Samuel (Surrev) | w. |
| 1801, June, | Upham Joel, Mid. R. N. (H. M. S. Hound).. | a. |
| 1803, Dec., | Upham Henry (Exeter) | w. |
| 1803, Mar., | Upham Sarah (Midd ^x) | a. |
| 1807, Feb., | Upham William (Madras & Donegal) | w. |
| 1807, Oct., | Upham Mary (Devon) | a. |
| 1813, Mar., | Upham John (Midd ⁿ) | a. |
| 1819, Nov. | Upham Thomas (Essex) | w. |
| 1821, Iuly,† | Uppon Samuel Stevens (Midd ^x) | a. |
| 1822, July, | Upham Richard R. N., (H. M. S. Aigle; | |

| | | |
|-------------|---|----|
| | Polyphemus & Brazen)..... | a. |
| 1824, June, | Upham Ann (Lond.) | a. |
| 1826, Feb., | Upham Francis (Bristol) | a. |
| 1828, Jany, | Upham Elizabeth Hill (Midd ^x) | a. |
| 1828, Mar. | Upham John W ^m (Dorset.) | w. |
| 1829, June, | Upham Charles (Devon) | w. |
| 1832, Dec., | Upham Elizabeth (Somerset) | w. |

* "1662 Dec 20th, Petition of Michael Arnold and Nic. Uphman churchwardens of St. Margaret's Westminster to the king for continuance of the benevolence sent them last year for their poor who are more numerous than ever, many of those who constantly relieved them being out of town. (State Papers Domestic Charles II, 1662, p. 597) 1666 June 20 Warrant to pay to Michael Arnold and Nicholas Uphnam (sic) churchwardens of St. Margaret's, Westminster, &c. (State Papers Domestic, 1666, p. 448.)

† The next of kin of Samuel Stevens Uppom have been advertised for.

(Page 463)

| | | |
|--------------|---|----|
| 1833, July, | Upham George Baxter (Midd ^x). | a. |
| 1834, March, | Upham Edward, Esq, (Midd ^x) | w |
| 1834, Oct., | Upham John (Gloucestersh.) | w. |
| 1838, Dec. | Upham Sara Margaret | w. |
| 1841, Aug. | Upham Fanny Carthew | w. |
| 1846, June, | Upham .Ann (Exeter) | w. |
| 1849, Mar., | Upham Samuel (Devon) | w. |
| 1855, Sep., | Tatem James George Esq (Berks) | w. |
| 1856, Feb., | Upham Charles (Exeter) | a. |

(Limited Admōn of goods unadministered).

Comissary Court of London
1694 to 1858, no Uphams.

Comissary Court of the Dean of Westminster
1504 to 1858, no Uphams.

Consistory Court of London.
1362, to 1858.

| | | |
|-------------|--|----|
| 1797, Sep., | Upham Honor (Midd ^x) | a. |
| 1815, Sep., | Upham James (Midd ^x) | a. |

In 1858 all these courts were absorbed into the Principal Registry. Somerset House where may be found all wills proved in England since the said date.

Principal Registry.

1850, Dec. 20th Upham Francis. The will of Francis Upham late of Bampton R. Tiverton in the county of Devon, dee^d who died 7th Aug 1859 at Tiverton, aforesaid, was proved at Exeter by the oath of Eliza Upham of Tiverton aforesaid widow the relict and sole executrix.

1863, May 12th Upham John, effects sworn under £4000 The will with a codicil of John

Upham late of Starcross in the county of Devon, gentleman deceased who died 29th

(Page 464)

- April 1863 at Starcross aforesaid was proved at Exeter by the oath of William Denis Moore of the city of Exeter, gentleman the sole executor.
- 1863, Sept 26th Upham William. The will of William Upham late of Silverton in the county of Devon farmer deceased who died 25th June 1861 at Silverton aforesaid was proved at Exeter by the oath of Elizabeth Upham of Tiverton in the said county widow the relict and sole executrix.
- 1864, May 6th Upham John Hooper. Letters of administration of the personal estate and effects of John Hooper Upham late of Stogumber in the county of Somerset, a bachelor dec^d who died 19th Feb 1862 at Stogumber aforesaid were granted at the Principal Registry to Benjamin Sully of Stogumber aforesaid, a creditor of the said deceased he having been first sworn.
- 1866, July 19th Upham John William. Letters of Administration of the Personal estate and effects of John William Upham late of 8 College Green, in the city of Bristol, gentleman a widower dec^d who died 23rd' June 1866 at College Green aforesaid were granted at Bristol to Mary Anne Renell Upham of 8 College Green aforesaid spinster, the daughter and only next of kin of the said deceased she having been first sworn,
- 1870, Dec 28th Upham Emily. Letters of admōn of the Personal estate and effects of Emily Upham late of 7 Albert Villas, Cotham in the city and county of Bristol, spinster dec^d who died 5th Dec 1870 at Cotham aforesaid were granted at Bristol to Julia Upham of 7 Albert Villas aforesaid, the sister and one of the next of kin of the said deceased she having been first sworn.
- 1871, May 5th Upham Samuel. The Will of Samuel Upham late of Morning lane. Hackney in the county of Middlesex, who died 19th April 1871 at Hackney aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by Walter Upham Crook of 182 Richmond Rd. Hackney, contractor the nephew the sole executor.
- 1872, May 11th Upham Martha Jane. The will of Martha Jane Upham formerly a passenger on board H. M. S. "Searpis" but late of 11 Adelaide place, Winchester Street, Southwark in the county of Surrey widow who died 12th April 1872 at Adelaide place aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by Joseph Gartside of 43 Westminster Bridge Rd in the said county warehouseman one of the executors.

(Page 465)

- 1873, Feb 14th Upham Charles. The will with two codicils of Charles Upham formerly of 8 Ashley Place Victoria St. Westminster, but late of Pleasant House, Tanyard Lane, Red Hill in the county of Surrey, gentleman who died 28th January 1873 at Pleasant House was proved at the Principal Registry by John Hazlitt Upham of 15 Belvidere Crescent, Lambeth in the county of Surrey, gentleman the son of one of the executors.

- 1874, Sep 17th Upham Catherine. The will of Catherine Upham of 6 Raglan Rd. Plumstead in the county of Kent, spinster who died 6th Aug 1874 at 6 Raglan Road aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by Robert Ward of 36 Maryon Rd. Charlton in the said county gentleman the sole executor.
- 1874, Jan 10th Upham Julia. The will of Julia Upham formerly of 7 Albet Villas, Cotham, in the city of Bristol but late of Weston-super-Mare in the county of Somerset, spinster who died 19th December 1873 at Weston-super-Mare aforesaid was proved at Wells by Ernest George Lorymer of Dudley Villa, Cotham, Corn Merchant and John Hudson Smith of Wellington Park, Redland, Bristol, Public Accountant, the Executors.
- 1875, Ap. 13th Upham Elizabeth. The will of Elizabeth Upham late of Wellington in the county of Somerset widow who died 22nd Feb. 1875. at Wellington was proved at Taunton by John Jefferies Upham of Totwes in the county of Devon, the son, and Mary Bird Southey (wife of James Southey), of Wellington the daughter, the executors.
- 1875, Mar 15th Upham Francis. Letters of Admōn of the effects of Francis Upham late of Silverton in the county of Devon, widower, who died 9th January 1875 at Fursdon's Cottage Silverton were granted at Exeter to John Upham of Silverton the son and one of the next of kin.
- 1877, Dec. 27th Upham Mary Ann. The will of Mary Ann Upham late of Park road, Edmonton in the county of Middlesex widow who died 30th Oct. 1877 at Edmonton aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by George Wells of Park Road, carrier and John Rowland Edwards of 1 Eldon Place Streatham in the county of Surrey mercantile clerk, the executors.
- 1877, Aug 20th Upham William. Effects under £3000 The will of William Upham late of Taunton was proved at the Principal Registry by William Arthur Upham of Belmont Lodge, Berrylands, Surbiton in the county of Surrey, gentleman the son, the sole executor.

(Page 466)

- 1878, Feb 8th Upham John. Personal estate sworn under; £9000, resworn 1889 under; £i6000. The will of John Upham late of Brixham in the county of Devon, Shipowner who died 14th Nov 1877 at Brixham was proved at Exeter by John William Upham and Andrew Upham the sons and William Prowse, all of Brixham the executors.
- 1881, March 8th Upham Anne. The will with two codicils of Anne Upham late of Taunton, in Co Somerset spinster who died 15th January 1881 at Taunton was proved in the Principal Registry by Robert Aplin England of Taunton, gentleman and Frederick Phelps Lucy of 100 Russell Rd, Rock Ferry near Birkenhead, Co. Chester gentleman, the executors.
- 1884, Sept 3rd Upham Caroline. Admōn with will annexed of the Personal estate of Caroline Upham (wife of Henry Upham) formerly of Clifton in the city and county of Bristol but late of Corston Co Somerset who died June 13th 1884 at Corston aforesaid was granted at Bristol under certain specialties to the said Henry Upham of Corston gentleman the sole executor.

- 1884, Sep 19th Upham Elizabeth Ann. Admōn of the Personal estate of Elizabeth Ann Upham (wife of George Edward Upham) late of 15 Benthall Road, Stoke Newington in the county of Middlesex who died 10th May 1884 at 15 Benthall road was granted at the Principal Registry to the said George Edward Upham of 15 Benthall road, gentleman.
- 1886, July 23rd Upham Nicholas Matthew. The will of Nicholas Matthew Upham late of 65 Bolton St. Brixham, Co Devon, master mariner who died 11th May 1886 at 65 Bolton St. was proved at Exeter by Phoebe Upham of 65 Bolton St. widow, the relict, the sole executrix.
- 1888, Dec 18th Upham Mary. Personalty £4,413. The will of Mary Upham late of Brixham in the county of Devon, widow who died 27th Oct 1888 at Bolton St., Brixham was proved at Exeter by John William Upham and Andrew Upham shipbuilders the sons and William Prowse shipowner all of Brixham executors.
- 1889, Feb 5th Upham Ann. The will of Ann Upham formerly of 22 Sydney Terrace but late of 185 Oxford road both in Reading in the county of Berks, widow who died 15th Dec 1888 at 185 Oxford Road was proved at Oxford by William Henry Upham of 185 Oxford Road, gentleman the son the sole executor.

(Page 467)

- 1889, June 8th Upham Margaret. The Will of Margaret Upham late of Norton Lodge, Freshwater, in the Isle of Wight in the county of Southampton, widow who died 22nd Feb 1889 at Norton Lodge aforesaid was proved at Winchester by the Rev. Francis Charles Drake of Norton Lodge, clerk the sole executor.
- 1890, Upham John William (Devon.) W.

A work entitled " Parochial Antiquities " by White Kennett, D. D. Clarendon Press, 1818, Vol. II, p. 332, has the following:

An MCCCCXL.

"Richard Marmyon of Stoke Marmyon com Oxon. Confirmed to Edmund Rede, son and heir of Edmund Rede and Agnes his wife, a moiety of the manors of Stoke-Marmyon, com Oxon, with all other his lands and tenements in Chakyndon, Stoke-Marmyon, and Stoke-Abbat. Hiistestibus; — Reginaldo Parentyn, Petro Fetiplace, Ricardo Englysh, Johanne Upham, Thoma Atte Hyde et aliis. Dat apud Chakynden prgedictam in festo S. Mathsei apostoli, anno regni regis Henrici sexti post conquestum Angliæ decimo nono. (Ex. Chartul de Borstall, M.S. f. 23).

In the Consistorial Court Records preserved in Exeter Cathedral in the case of Peankette v. Kennicke the testimony taken 8 Dec. 1676, is entered of Roger Upham of Cadbury Co. Devon Yeoman aged 43 who stated that he was sent for by one Richard Marshall, to bring writing materials and take down his will. Roger Upham went as desired and found Marshall in declining health, the latter requesting him to come again as his wife was about, and the occasion was unfavourable. Upham called some days after, and finding Marshall in his garden, the latter informed him that "he was afraid he should scarce have an opportunity to make a will in writing,

his wife was so averse to it and therefore he would declare his will by word of mouth to this deponent and then forthwith declared to this deponent that he did give to the poor of Cadbury tenne pounds to remaine to them forever, the interest to be distributed to them in bread, £10 for his funeral and all y^e rest of his goods and chattels he gave and bequeathed among his wife and children, appoyntinge Lawrence Marshall of Rockley, Pomeroy, and Thomas Marshall of Tiverton, his executors in trust, and he declared to this deponent very seriously beinge of p-fect mind and memory, and with an intent as this deponent believes that y^e same should stand for his

(Page 468)

last will and testament nuncupative and the testator desired the deponent to take notice of it and to use his best endeavours that the same might be performed. This witness Roger Upham beinge worth about; £100 came to give his evidence in this cause being first summoned to this effect by a decree issued out of this court.

In another case that of Major v. Bradford, William Billing of Otterton, Devon, yeoman aged 69, giving evidence 26 Sept 1676 deposed that he knew James Bradford deceased sometime Vicar of Cadbury for about 39 years before his decease and was parish clerk of Bicton where M^r W^m Bradford was and still is rector for almost twenty years next before the death of the said James Bradford with whom the deponent affirms he was intimate and well acquainted with his handwriting and he saith that all or the greater part of the "little booke" in this cause exhibited upon which he is now examined was written by the said James Bradford and that the letters R. U. herein mentioned at y^e place alleged doe signify and stand for the name of Roger, Robert or Richard Upham alleged and this dep^t believes that by what is sett down and expressed in the said booke next after the said letters viz: a mortuary ph., amongst other things is signified and meant that the sum of xviiiid. was demanded and received by him the said M^r James Bradford from y^e said Upham a parishioner of Cadbury for a mortuary on the decease of his mother or other relation dying in the said parish." Other witnesses followed with evidence to show that the said letters did not have the meaning attributed to them and that "mortuary" the olden custom of paying a fee to the clergyman on the death of a parishioner had not existed.

Bideford Marriages.

1756, Dec. 5th John Duggan and Mary Upham
1757, Dec. 19th Moses Cole and Sarah Upham
1776, July 31st Hugh Upham of Bishops Nympton and Mary Anderton.

Baptism.

1767, Sara dau. of Hugh Upham and Martha his wife bapt Aug 16th

Burials.

1741-2, Feb. 18th Amy Upham
1755, Apl. 16th Simon Upham
1757, July 7th Margery Upham

(Page 469)

1787, Jany 13th Mary Upham aged 56.
1803, July 28th Hugh Upham (From Lieut Col Vivians book on Bideford)

The Index of places Codex Diplomaticus, Aevi Saxonici vol. VI, p. 435, contain reference to Uffenham 289. (Offenham Worces.) Upham Mere 434. (The date of document 434 is 955 but we could not discern the Upham mentioned.) Uppinghema genuero, 590. ? Upham, Hants. (N. B. The names that come *after* the numbers are suggestions of the editor of the work. The following item is from a biographical work which casually refers to the Goddard family but gives no authority for the statement: "In 1250 Walter Go-derville is found occupying and owning land in North Wilts. Early in 15th century his grandson "John Godord de Poulton " in the reign of Rich II received an estate at Upham (Uppam) from Shakespeare's famous character: "Old John of Gaunt, time honoured Lancaster. "The grandson of the last named John Godord de Poulton took the name of John Godord de Uppam."

In 1505 June 26th John Uphu Chaplain was petitioning for book of Canon Law (Reg. Oxon Univ. Hist. Soc. 1884, vol. I, p. 39.) In the parish of St Ive (pronounced S Eve) 4¼ miles ENE from Liskeard Co Cornwall are two farms named Upham, a farm called Bicton and another called Slade and a Slade Park. The rector informs us that East and West Upham are two small farms containing respectively 24 and 51 acres belonging to a family named Mallack of Tavistock, according to the tithe rental the ownership being in "the trustees of the late Richard Mallack. Bicton a farm of 355 acres with 160 acres of wood belongs to Lord Compton in right of his wife only child of Lord Ashburton. Upham is called Tipham by the common people.

There is an Upham estate in the parish of Farringdon 6 miles from Exeter, Devon which was successively in the families of Gary, Duke, Walroud aBoue and Cholwich. (Lysons Devon. 1822.)

Uphome (now West Upham) in the parish of Cheriton Fitzpaine, Devon, belonged to Radford and then to Courtenay. (Lysons Devon. 1822.)

Marriages at St. Georges Chapel Hyde Park Corner from the Registers of St Georges, Mayfair. Harl. Soc

1889:-1749 April 6th Joseph Upham and Ann Holt of Camberwell, Surrey.

1753 June 10th Edward Upham and Mary Empson of St Martin's in the Fields.

(Page 470)

There are no Upham wills to be found at the Bristol Probate Registry between 1572 and 1857, unless the following be one, indexed thus:

Jacobus Upjom 1732.

On the outside of the document is written "Will of James Upjohn, gone to Guinea in the 'Indian Queen." It is a short will bequeathing all his property to his loving friend James Williams.

Witnesses: Signature: James Upiom red wax seal: A dragon passant.

Benj. Morgan.

Wm Comden.

Adam Batty.

Burke gives Upjon. arms: Sa a fessor between three lions heads erased ppr. crest, a stork ppr. It may be useful to note this for comparison in case any arms should be found used by early Uphams.

A Robert Upham was a juryman on the trial of the Earl of Cambridge 3 Hen V. (Index to Rolls of Parliament by Pridden Strachan &: Upham IV, 65b).

MEMORANDA

Upham, Co. Wilts, has been spelt Uppenham (See Berkshire Visitation 1566, re-marriage of John Goddarde of Uppenham, Co. Wilts, Gentleman, etc.) It seems that Uffenham — several times mentioned — is an easy transition from Uppenham.

The name Peter Jarmond Upham is found in a list of masters and mates having certificates of competency in the British Mercantile Navy List, 1858.



Old Church of the Holy Trinity, at Bicton, Devonshire, England, as it appeared in 1815. From a rough varnished sketch made by J. W. Upham, artist, in March 1815. The Upham grave is seen in the foreground. To this old church the Bicton Uphams went for generations, but it is now in ruins. A new church has been built in its stead, by Lady Rolle, said to have cost ten thousand pounds.

UPHAM, OF BICTON, CO. DEVON.

The Upham family held a copyhold estate at *Yettington, in the parish of Bicton, Devon, and were associated with the parish for upwards of three hundred years. The first of the name at Bicton that we have found mentioned, Richard Uphome (sic) of Bykton, died there in 1546; but although in 1791 their copyhold fell into the hands of the then lord of the manor — John, afterwards Baron Rolle — and most of the family had by that time left Bicton, one branch yet remained, the last survivor of which, Frances, daughter of Richard and Martha Upham, died there in 1842.

Bicton is a parish four miles south west of Sidmouth station, on the South Western Railway, and 11 miles south east of Exeter, in the eastern division of the county of Devon, hundred of East Budleigh, petty sessional division of Woodbury, union of St. Thomas', Exeter County Court District, rural deanery of Aylesbeare, and archdeaconry and diocese of Exeter. It is beautifully situated on the banks of the river Otter, and near the sea coast. It includes the hamlet of Yettington. Population 181 in 1871, 165 in 1881, living in 32 houses, on 1294 acres of land. The soil is sand, subsoil sand and gravel. The crops are wheat, barley and roots.

At the time of the Norman Survey the manor of Bicton was held by the singular tenure of providing a county jail, which tenure was abolished by act of Parliament in 1787. The possessor of the manor at Domesday survey was William Portiter. King Henry I gave it to John Janitor. It continued in his family for three generations. The manor was afterwards the property of Ralph Balistarius, or Le Balister (the crossbow-bearer), who lived here in 1229. His posterity, by name Alabaster, possessed Bicton for five generations, after which it passed by successive female heirs to Sachville and Copleston. It was purchased of the Coplestons by Sir Robert Dennis, who rebuilt the old mansion, inclosed a deer-park and made Bicton his chief residence. Sir Thomas Dennis, his son, gave it to his eldest daughter Ann, who became the wife of Sir Henry Rolle, ancestor of

* Spelt Eatenton in Will of John Uppom 1585.

(Page 472)

the Right Hon. Henry Lord Rolle, who is the present (1822) proprietor."(Lysons Magn. Brit. vol. VI.) The present (1892) owner is the Hon. Mark Geo. Kerr Rolle, D. L., I. P. Bicton House stands in a fine park of 74 acres, well timbered and containing a small lake. The gardens are celebrated for the completeness and rarity of the trees, shrubs and flowers here collected. The park contains a fine avenue of oak, beech and the Chili pine.

The old church, interesting to all Uphams of Bicton as the centre of ancestral associations, the scene of numerous Upham baptisms, marriages and burials, generation after generation (and among others of the baptisms and marriage of the emigrant John), is now in ruins. It withstood the march of time, but fell at length before the relentless hand of the destroyer. In 1851 the owner of the soil had a difference with the rector, and stopping supplies, built a new church beside the old one, which was then dismantled.

Concerning the old church, Polwhele our Devon historian, quaintly remarks: "The church of Bicton, dedicated to the Holy Trinity, is a small but neat building. Its situation is most romantic. Placed in silence and solitude, it stands embowered amidst the fine deep foliage of forest trees

that surround it at a little distance and interweave their branches as if to guard it from every prying eye. Whilst we approach the church we feel sensations of awe from its holy seclusion, but they are mixed with ideas of faery scenery. The spot is in itself most delicious. Thus encircled by such a beautiful skreen of woods, thus insulated and far withdrawn from the world, we fancy ourselves amidst the groves of Rousseau's Ermenonville, and recalling his fine painting to memory, can recognize, almost, its prototype in the objects around us." (Collect. Hist. Devon. 1797. Richard Polwhele II. 223.)

The learned antiquary Oliver does not seem to have had his feelings so deeply stirred as did the author of the foregoing. His comment is brief but pointed: "The present church (1839), dedicated I believe to the born V. M., is 47 feet and a half in length by 41 feet in its greatest breadth, and is kept in excellent repair, but with the exception of the E. window in the chancel, has little to recommend it to the eye of the antiquary. The W. aisle could not have been part of the original fabrick." (Oliver's Eccles. Antiq. Devon. 1839.)

The view of Bicton church is from a rough sketch by Mr. J. W. Upham, artist, and represents it as it appeared in March, 1815. Though the old church was given over to destruction on the completion of the new edifice in 1851, it is but just to say that the latter, built at the sole expense

(Page 473)

of the Dowager Lady Rolle, is very tasteful and effective in design. It is a building of limestone, in the Early Decorated style, consisting of chancel, nave transepts, south porch and a tower on the south side with a low spire, containing one bell. There are thirteen stained windows, and the dripstones of the windows generally are ornamented with terminal heads representing the English monarchs from Edward I to Queen Victoria. The corbels supporting the springers of the roof have carved heads of eighteen distinguished Anglican theologians, beginning with John Wyclif. There are 224 sittings. A portion of the ancient church is used as a mortuary chapel, and a cloister connects it with the tower, which is also standing.

Yettington is about a mile and a half from Bicton church. We noticed remains of a village green but no houses that betokened any great age. A fir plantation at the foot of a hill was pointed out to as going by the name of '* Upham's plantation."

G E N E A L O G Y

1. Richard¹ Uphome (or Uphom) of Bicton. He was living at Bicton in 1523 and died there in 1546. In Lay Subsidy Roll for Devon, 15th year Hen. VIII. we find: —

"Beketon," " Richard Uphome sessed at the subsody for his goods at xijli; — tax vjs."

The records of the Archdeaconry Court, Exeter Probate Registry contain Letters of Admōn granted 26th Dec. 1546, to Agnes, the wife of Richard Uphom of Bykton deceased, to administer the estate of the said Richard &c. As he died without a will our information concerning his immediate family is not so complete as it might be, but from other sources we conclude that among the issue of this Richard were: —

- 2 I John (Uppom) of Eatenton, Bicton.
- II Jone " buried at Bicton 17th Jany 1569.
- III Amye " " " " 28th Jany 1569.

2. John² Uppom (Richard¹), of Eatenton in the parish of Bicton. He paid a tax of 5 | - in 1581, being a second collection, so he had paid 5 | - before. (Lay, Pabs. 1581.) His wife Joan. "Johan Uppom, widowe buried April 29th 1608." (Bicton Reg.) He died 1584. Our knowledge of him is chiefly derived from his will, dated 17 Eliz. and proved 10th of March 1585 in the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter: — "I John Uppom of Eatenton, Bickton, husbandman, being weak of body but goode and perfect memory, &c. I give and bequeathe unto my daughter Katherine an estate for the terra of her life in my house and grunde at Knolle in Renircon and after the decease of John Seawarde and Bridgett his wiefe payeinge therefor yearely when it shall happen to remaine into her handes or possessione to my heires the some of tenne shillings. Item. I give and bequeathe more unto my saide daughter in money tenne poundes to be paied unto her at the daye of her marriage or one monthe after if it be requiered or demanded. Item. I give unto my saide daughter Katherine one fetherbedd to be likewise delivered unto her at the daye of her marriage. Itm. I give to Thomas Uppom my sonne one fetherbedd and my beste bedsteede. Itm. I give to Richarde my sonne in money tenne poundes. Itm. I give to Thomas my sonne in money tenne poundes. Itm. I give and bequeathe to Phillipe and Margaret Sonne and daughter of Richarde

(Page 475)

Gutter, to each of them a yewe & a lambe. All the reste of my goods and chatells whatsoever and all some & somes of money dewe to me I give to my wief Joane. All woode and furze on the lande to remaine to my wiefe and after her to my sonne Richarde. "Wiefe Joane, executrix.

Witnesses: — Richard Gutter, Henry Tailor.

By Joane his wife he had issue: —

- 3 I Richard his successor at Bicton.
- II Katherine, married at Bicton 24th July 1596 "the Mondaie after St. Lukes daye," to Thomas Clark of Otterton.
- III Thomas, Rev^d M. A., matriculated at Magdalen Hall Oxon, 25th Feb. 1580-1, (as Uppam) aged 20. Fellow of Exeter Coll. Oxon. 1583 to 1592; B. A. 10 Dec. 1586; M. A. 30th June 1589 (as Upham); rector of East Worlington Devon 1591 to 1603 and Vicar of Plymouth (St. Andrews.) at his death in 1603. (Foster's Alumni

Oxonienses 1891.) In the Composition Books (P. R. O.) Series I, 1536-1660 we find "Thomas Uppam, Cl." was appointed to the Rectory of "Estworlington" 8 Febrij 34 Eliz. and the Patent Rolls I— VI Jas I. (P. R. O.) contain the following: 34. Upham. Rg xxvj May con Thome Upham pr-sentand ad vicariam de Plymouth, Exon Diocese. Signel Office, Docquets April 1603— April 1605. (P. R. O.)

Mr Upham
presentation
May 1603

A presentacon to the vickrege of Plymouth with the chapells of St. Budo's and Pancras annexed to the same, void by lapse, granted to Thomas Upham, M^r of Arts. Subscribed by the B: of Exeter and cornended by the Mayo^r and com-onality of Plymouth.

He seems to have been well in favour with those who had the dispensing of benefices, and had he not been cut off in the prime of his manhood he might have seen a further advancement in ecclesiastical preferment. According to the age given at his matriculation, he would be 43 at his death. "He was buried in the churchyard of St. Andrews at Plymouth, and is the first vicar known to have been buried there." (vide: The Parish & Vicars of St Andrews, Plymouth, by J. Brooking Rowe, (1874) 33.) His will proved on the 14th Oct. 1603, in the Principal Registry of the Bishop of Exeter: "Dated this xxth daye Auguste Anno Dom 1603. In the name of God Amen. For as muche as all men are borne to dye and doe dve to live with the Lorde I Thomas Uppam P-cher

(Page 476)

and Vicar of Plymouthe wthin the County of Devon doe make this my last will and Testament in manner and forme followinge viz: First I commende my soule to Almightye God that gave it and my bodye to the earthe from whence it was taken. Itm. I give to the poore of Plymouthe IIII £. Itm. I give to the poore of the p-ishe of Budley XX s. the like sum I give to the poore of the p-ishe of Otterton. Itm. I give to the poore of the p-ishe of Brickton V s. Itm. I give to Francis Uppam my wiefe my howse at Wodehayne with all lands and linneys with all singular other appurtenances thereto belonging situate lying and being in the p-ishe of Coombe Rawlye wthn the saied countie of Devon for and duringe her natural liefie and after her decease my will is that my saied howse and gronde be equallie divided amongst and between Ann Uppam, Marye Uppam, Judithe Uppam, Francis Uppam and Elizabeth Uppam my children. And if it happen any of the saied children doe dye then the saied howse and lands with the appurtinences to remayne equallie amongst the rest that remayne alive and so continuinge unto the longest liver of them duringe the time aforesaied. Itm. I give absolutlie unto Francis Uppam my saied wiefe my howse and lands in Knowle situate lyinge and beinge in the p-ishe of Budley aforesaied to have and to hold the saied howse and lands with all singular the appurtinences to her her heires and assigns forever. All the rest of my goods lands and chattells whatsoever or wheresoever I give and bequeathe unto Francis Uppam my saied wiefe and doe make and apoynt her the sole and only Executrix of this my Will and Testament and hereof I apoynte overseers M^r Willyam Baylie Parsons of Langtrees and my brother Richard Uppam of the p-ish of Bickton aforesaied givinge to cache of them a Bible. These beyinge witnesses:

James Bathe
Tho. Sheer.

On application to the present incumbent of St. Andrew's search was made in the Register of burials for 1603 and the following entry found: — Aug 22nd 1603 M^r Thomas Uppham" (sic) By his wife Frances he had issue: —

i Ann

- ii Mary
- iii Judith married at St Andrew's Plymouth 15th May 1614 to Thomas Wollston, (Bps. Trans)
- iiii Frances.
- v Elizabeth.

3. Richard³ Uppam (John², Richard¹), of Bickton, yeoman, buried 19th December 1635, as Rich. Uppum. His wife Maria, buried 26th July 1634. His will is so valuable and important, in

(Page 477)

showing the exact connection between the English and American Uphams, that we subjoin a complete copy: —

Extracted from the District Registry attached to the Probate Division of Her Majesty's High Court of Justice at Exeter.

In the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter.

In the name of God Amen. I Richard Uppam of y^e parishe of Bickton in y^e county of Devon, yoeman, doe make this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following. Imprimis. I give to Annie Chilper y^e wife of Thomas Chilper of Otery 10s|. Item. I give to Peter Morrice of Budleigh the elder 12d. Item I give to Gartred Gutter of Budleigh, Widdy 12d. Item I give to Thomas Uppam my sonne my beste suit of wearing apparell that is to say breaches, dublett, gerkin, cloake, pockens, hatt. Item I give to *Sarah Uppam my daughter in New England* if she write that shee hath need of it that my executrixes may knowe of it under her hand within y^e term of three years then my will is shee shall have 5£. Item. I give to *John Uppam my sonne in New England* if he come for it 5s|-. Item. I give to Joane Martin my daughter if shee come for it 5s|-. Item. I give to John Martin my daughter Judeth's child my beste silver spoone. Item I forgive Edward Marten and Judith his wife a debt of 3£, 10s|-. Item. My Will is that my executrixes shall pay and discharge y^e summe of 8£ that I have agreed to pay M^r Duke* for Harriotte at my death. Item. My Will is that my executrixes shall not rip up or move any seeling or glasse about y^e house or y^e bottomes of any hay loftes but to leave it to my reversioner. Item. I give to Richard Uppam and Thomas Uppam children of Thomas Uppam my sonne my two worst silver spoones to each of them one. Item. I give to Frances Uppam my daughter my greate chest that standeth in y^e hall. But my will is that if shee die before shee be married that Richard Uppam my sonne Thomas's child shall have him. Item I give to Jane Uppam my daughter my white coffer. Item. I give to John, Joane, Mary and Sara, children of my sonne Thomas Uppam 12d. apiece. All y^e rest of my goods, movable and unmovable I give to Susanna Uppam, Frances Uppam and Jane Uppam my daughters whom I make joynt executrixes to this my last Will and Testament and I

* This would seem to indicate tliat the land held by R. U. was part of the manor of Otterton which was long in the Duke family and eventually purchased by the Rolles.

(Page 478)

doe ordaine my trustie friends Robert Conant and Thomas Morris to bee my overseers to see this my last Will and Testament to bee performed and to see all my goods (not above bequeathed) to bee equally Divided between them as much as lyeth in their powers.

In witness hereof I the foresaid Richard Uppam have putt to my hand and seale this tvvelveth daye of December 1635.

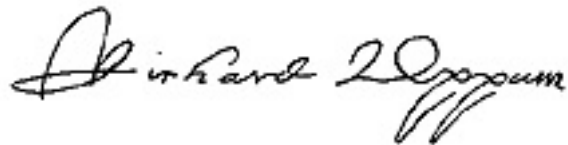
Richard Upham (no seal)

Witnesses: — Thomas Morris
Robert Conant.

Inventory taken by Thomas Morris, Robert Conant and Edward Martin. The articles are numerous and of varying value consisting of household goods: — feather beds, feather pillows, bedsteads, candlesticks, table boards, tablecloths, table napkins, the usual appurtenances and utensils of a farm house, jebbs, cyder hogsheads, iron and brass crocks, trunks, boxes, coffer, one Bibell boke and other bokes to value of xiii.s. Total value; £59.11.0.

He left issue:

- 4 I Thomas, his successor at Bicton.
- II Joane married Robert Martin, and emigrated to New England with her brother John.
- III *John* married at Bicton 1st Dec. 1626, to *Elizabeth Slade*. Emigrated to New England. Died at Malden 25th Feb. 1681.
He had issue:
 - i John.
 - ii Nathaniel. | born in England,
 - iii Elizabeth. |
 - iv Phynehas. |
 - v Mary | born in New England.
 - vi Pricilla. |
- IV Sara, went with her brother John and sister Joane to New England. (She may have become the wife of Richard Webb.)
- V Susannah.
- VI Judith, married at Bicton 14th June 1632, (as Judith Uppum) to Edward Martyn, by whom she had a son John.
- VII Frances married at Bicton 1st Dec. 1636, to William Ebdon.
- VIII Jane married at Bicton 1st Dec. 1642, to Thomas Eliote.


 A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Richard Upham". The signature is written in dark ink and is centered on the page.

Autograph of Richard Upham of Bickton, Devon,
father of John Upham the emigrant to America

(Page 479)

4. Thomas⁴ Upham (Richard³ John², Richard¹), of Bicton, married at Bicton 15th June 1625, to Sara Slade who was buried at Bicton 21st Oct. 1667. He was buried as "Thomas Upham Sen^r" 2nd March 1668. Neither a Will nor an admōn has yet been found dealing with his estate. By his wife Sara he had issue:

- 5 I Richard of Bicton, and of Thorne, in E. Budleigh, his successor.
- II Thomas married at Bicton 21st Feb. 1656 to Sara White.
- III John, married 1st Agnes , 2nd Sara. Agnes buried at Bicton 29th Dec. 1661.
He had issue: (the first two by his wife Agnes, the others by Sara),
 - i Sara, bap. at Bicton 24th Feb. 1656.
 - ii John, bap. at Bicton 19th April, 1662.
 - iii Hester, bap at Bicton 25th July 1663.
 - iv Thomas, bap at E. Budleigh 16th Aug. 1666.
- IV Joane (spelt Johan in transcript) bap. June 17th 1627. Bps Trans. Bicton.
- V Mary.
- VI Sara, married at Bicton, 2nd June 1659, to Robert Clarke.
- VII* Nathaniel bap at Bicton 9th Dec 1638. He was of Whimple as appears by Bps transcripts, where we find in the Whimple Transcript for 1675 baptisms of "Nathaniell son of Nathaniell Upum (sic) by Dorothy his wife and of Dorothy dau. of Nathaniell Upam by Dorothy his wife."
- VIII Samuel bap at Bicton 17th Sept. 1643, buried there 17th Dec. 1643.

* The name Nathaniel among the Uphams being mostly confined to the descendants of Thomas Upham of Bicton and his brother John the emigrant, both of whom married into the Slade family, it is thought that the following items may throw some light upon the raison d'etre of the Nathaniel Uphams:

Slade Nathaniel son of Roger of Exminster Devon. Matric Exeter Coll. 17 Mar 1636-7 B. A. from New Inn Hall 12, Dec. 1640.

Slade Nathaniel, son of Samuel of Otterton, Devon, matric Exeter Coll 10 April 1663, aged 16. (Fosters' Alumni Oxonienses).

5. Richard⁵ Upham (Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) of Bicton, and of Thorne, in E. Budleigh, married at Bicton 28th Dec 1647 to Sara Balhatchet. All his children were by this wife who died 1670 buried Nov 6th at Bicton. R. U. married 2^{ndly} Elizabeth Thorne of Otterton, who survived him. He died at E. Budleigh 1692 and was buried at Bicton. His will dated 25th Nov 1892: — Legacies to "William Gudridge, Francis Hoopper, Francis Hele, Richard Snellin, Samuel Warrin, Richard Batstone, Thomas Gear, John Bedford, William Golsworthy and Roger Batstone

(Page 480)

who have formerly been my workmen." Legacies to Richard Bowden the elder, Margrett Balhatchett, William Hoppin, Bridgett Freeman, Mary Heastor the elder, Thomas Dalley, Thomas Taylor, William Scott, Walter Seaward, Nicholas Cullyford and Charles Stoyle. To wife Elizabeth all that was hers before marriage and all the wood and furze " about my howse at Thorne, also one ricke of wood which I have at Yettenton in my son's wood bartow. His wife to have the use for her life of the following goods, viz: — The standing bedstead and feather bed, "my red lether trunck, my second best brase crock, my new brase cettle, my table boards that are in my house at Thorne, my forme two joyn stools, two chairs, two bear barrills, four cider hogsheads and my prese that standeth at Thorne, and six putter dishes, my great brase skillett, my iron crock, two putter pollingers, two wooden dishes, half a dozin putter spoons, one brase candlstick one wyer candlstick, two tablecloths half a dozin of table napkins, half a dozin of trenchers, my silver cupp and my close stoole. These goods to descend to his children or survivors after his wifes death. Item. To my Sonne Thomas Upham after the decease of my wife all my right title and interest in my house, close and orchard at Thorne in the parish of E. Budleigh, also all my right title &c in one other chattel called Gigg meddow, in the parish of

Bicton together with all appurtenances &c. Item. To daughter Sara Jope my silver cupp after the decease of my wife. Itm. To my son Richard Upham my silver beater. Item. To my daughter-in-law Susanna Upham, my son Richard Upham's wife my beste silver spoone. Item. To my daughter-in-law Elizabeth Upham my son Thomas Upham's wife my second beste silver spoone. Itm. To my daughter Ann Limbery my third beste silver spoone. Item. To my daughter Martha Smeath my fourthe beste silver spoone. Pecuniary legacies to his two "sons-in-laws" John Smeath and John Limbery. To grandson Thomas Jope all that tenyment with appurtenances, in parish of Kenton which his mother now liveth in, after the decease of his mother. To my five grandchildren Sarah Jope, Elizth Jope, John Smeath, Richard Smeath and Edward Upham 10|- each. Item. To my brother Nathaniell Upham all my wearing apparell both linning and woolling except my cloak. Residue and remainder equally between his five children. Item 5|- to servant Joan Ellyot. "Itm. My cloake to my son Richard Upham whom I make sole executor.

Witnesses: Edward Smith
 Thomas Rendell
 John Hooke
 Isaac Clatworthy.

(Page 481)

Proved 20th Dec. 1692, by Richard Upham the son and sole executor.
 Inventory £133-4-6.

His 2nd wife Elizabeth (Thorne) died at Otterton the next year 1693. In her will dated 20th April 1693 she gives: To the poor of E. Budleigh 10|- and the same sum to the poor of Kenton and Otterton. To the poor of Woodbury £10 to be invested by the churchwardens and the interest applied annually. To the poor of Bicton 5|- . To son-in-law Robert Westcott £8. To grandson Richard Westcott £5 when of the age of 20 yrs. To grandson Thomas Jope her great Bible. To daughter-in-law Susanna Upham her gold signet ring marked E. V. To Amy Dagge 20|- . To cousins Michell Thorne, William Thorne, Richard Thorne, John Thorne, Mary Thorne and Pattee Thorne all children of cousin John Thorne of Broadclyst £5 each. To cousin Michell Bicknell £30. To cousin Sara Leat 20|8. To cousin Susannah Bicknell daughter of Michell Bicknell £10. To brother James Thorne, a house in Broadclyst called Murrige. To cousin John Thorne the elder £20. To cousin Mary Osborne and Elizabeth Osborne daughters of cousin Patty Osborne £5 each. To cousin Elizabeth Thorne daughter of John Thorne £20 and all wearing apparel, clothes, linen, furniture and household goods. To Humphrey Hartnell his wife and son Humphrey 20|- each. To Sara Eakins 20|- . Residue and remainder to son-in-law (i. e. stepson) Richard Upham sole executor.

Witnesses:- John Gifford
 Daniel Bowditch
 Henry Austin.

Inventory — £228-3-6.
 Proved 29th Sept 1693. Archd. Court. Exon.

By his wife Sara (* Balhatchett) he had;

- I Richard of Bicton, married there 30th April 1672 to Susanna Moull of Kenton. He died s. p. in 1728. Buried at Bicton Oct. 19th 1728. In his Will dated 30th Nov

1724 he calls himself "Yeoman" Gives 20|- to poor of " Bickton." To brother Thomas Upham £10. To sister Ann Limbery £5. To kinsman John Smeath £5. To kinsman Richard Smeath £15. To kinswoman Elizabeth Smeath £10. To kinswoman Sara Smeath £10. To kinsman Samuel Smeath £15. To my kinsman

* This name "Balhatchett " is rarely met with. It is said that the family are descendants of a Phoenician trader, who in early days settled in Devon.

(Page 482).

Richard Upham my said brother Thomas Upham's son all that my messuage tenement, cottages and lands situate in Eatcuton (sic) within the said parish of Bickton. To have and to hold the same unto the said Richard Upham y-mediately after the death of me and of my wife Susanna and alsoe I give unto my said nephew Richard Upham my cupboard in the Hall. Itm. I give unto my kinsman Timothy Smeath all that close of land called Blackburrow Marley. Itm. I give to my kinsman Richard Smeath all my wearing apparell. Itm. To my wife Susanna all my right and title to the sheave or tyth of East Budleigh. All the rest of my goods and chattells, lands and estate, bills, bonds, sume and sumes of money whatsoever I give and bequeath to my wife Susanna Upham and the said Timothy Smeath whome I hereby make and ordaine my whole and sole Executors of this my will &c.

Witnesses: Jacob Clark

Clement Periam Seal: a stag, antlered standing at gaze

Richard Palfry ppr. The crest of Slade.

Richard Upham,

Inventory £66-6-0.

Proved 27th Dec 1728 in the Archd. Court Exon. by Susanna Upham and Timothy Smeath. He was churchwarden at Bickton 1698. His wife Susanna (Moull) died 1735 buried 31th May at E. Budleigh. Her will proved March 1736 in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter.

- II Sara bapt at Bickton 17th March 1648. Married there 29th April, 1673, to Thomas, son of Thomas Jope,* of Kenton, and had issue:
 - i Thomas Jope.
 - ii Sara Jope.
 - iii Elizabeth Jope.
- III Ann, bapt at E. Budleigh 5th Feb. 1654.
- 6 IV Thomas, (Rev) B. A. (Oxon.) Rector of (Combyne) &c., bapt. at East Burleigh 8th Sept. 1658.
- V Ann, bapt. at Bickton 28th Oct 1662. Married there 9th Oct. 1688, to John Limbery, of Axmouth.
- VI Martha, bapt at Bickton 16th May 1665. Married there 5th Nov. 1685, to John Smeath, of East Budleigh.

* The Jopes were an old Cornish family now supposed to be extinct.

(Page 483)

6. Thomas⁶ Upham (Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), born A. (Oxon), bapt. at E. Budleigh 6th Sept. 1658. Matriculated at New Inn Hall, Oxon, 9th July, 1678, aged 18. B.A. 2nd

May 1682. Curate of Withycombe, or Withycombe Rawleigh, Devon, (then united with the parish of Budleigh 1683-1689. Curate of Axmouth 1690-1. The Bishops Transcript supposed to be annually sent to the born by the Vicar is in the handwriting of T. U. and bears his signature dated April 1691.) Curate of Offwell, Devon 1692-1699. Succeeded to the Rectory of Combyne near Axminster, Devon, 5th Dec. 1699, on presentation of Thomas, Lord Petre, of Writtle, which living he held until his death. He again held the curacy of Offwell 1711 to 1713. He regularly sent in transcripts of his registers to his bishop, and his writing appears to have been admirably legible, neat and precise. While curate of Axmouth he was married there on 30th Sept. 1690, to Elizabeth, a daughter of the Vicar of Axmouth — the Revd' Edward Rowe by Catherine his wife*

The Rev Thomas Upham and Elizabeth his wife died very nearly together, and were both buried on the same day, the 24th April 1744, at Offwell. Although his children mention lands which their father "left" them, no will or admōn dealing with his estate can be found at Exeter or London. Rev. Thomas Upham by Elizabeth his wife had issue:

* Rowe Mems: The Rev. Edward Rowe (Vicar of Axmouth 1677-1706,) was buried in Axmouth church, June 7th 1706, aged 66. His wife Catherine, died Feb 2th 1707, and was buried with her husband and son John (vide memorial in Axmouth ch). His will was proved in the Principal Court of the Bishop of Exeter, 9th Oct 1706. Gives to son Edward Rowe all his lands in Axmouth, bought of Arthur Southcott, Gent, the said E. R. to pay his two sisters Catherine and Martha; £200. Other property to his wife Katherine and his daughters Martha Brown and Catherine Rowe. Land in Musbery to son Edward, also all books and writings in his study. £20 to grandson Edward Upham, and £5 apiece to his granddaughters Elizabeth, Sara and Susanna Upham to be paid out of the product of a bond between the testator and his son-in-law Thomas Upham, clirk. The next presentation of the vicarage of Axmouth endowed he has vested in trustees Walter Oke, gent, and another and he directs them to present his son Edward Rowe to the living immediately after his death. Executrixes: his two daughters Catherine and Martha. Dated 24th April 1706. Witnesses: Robert Bowditch, James Wills, Walte Mew. Signed, Ed. Rowe. Seal: a shield of arms, surmounted by helmet and crest. Arms: Gu. three paschal lambs with banners &c. Crest: a stag's head issuant. According to Burke's Armory: "Rowe (Lamerton Co Devon. Visit 1620) The elder branch became extinct by the death of the only son of Nicholas Rowe the poet; a younger branch was settled at Tavistock. Same arms and crest as: — Rowe (of Tolesby Hall Co York,) Gu. three paschal lambs, or staff, cross and banners &c. Crest: a paschal lamb as in the arms. Motto: Innocens non timidus.

(Page 484)

- I Edward, of Exeter, bapt. at Axmouth, 23rd Aug. 1691.
 - II Richard bapt at Offwell 17th April 1694, buried there 28th June 1695.
 - III Elizabeth bapt. at Offwell 9th Feb. 1695, buried there 23rd Aug. 1776. In her Will, dated 2nd Dec 1775, and proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 2nd Sept. 1776, she wishes "to be buried at Offwell near her friends and without much ado." Bequests: to cousin Edward Upham "son of my brother Edward Upham." To sister Catherine a life annuity out of land at Offwell, called Pulpitt. To Elizabeth daughter of John and Susannah Tozer, books and furniture. To cousin John son of brother Joseph Upham, lands called "Hill Close at Offwell and Blacklands at Widworthy. To brother Thomas Upham her father's ring, silver seal and silver buckles, also two fields called Three Acres and Pulpitt. To brothers Thomas Upham and Joseph Upham the lands called Scrubbards between them for life, after them to Elizabeth daughter of said Thomas Upham. Legacies to cousins Elizabeth and Mary wife and daughter of cousin John Upham sen^r, to
-

Rowe (co Devon & Co Kent) Sir William Rowe Knt Lord Mayor of London 1592 and Sir Henry Rovve, Lord Mayor 1607. Arms: Arg. on a chev. az. betw. three trefoils slipped per pale, gu and vert, as many bezants.

Rowe, (of Kingston in Staverton and afterwards of Bearton in Broadhembury Co Devon) said to be derived from the Kentish family. The late John Rowe Esq of Bearton the descendant of John Rowe, Serjeant-at-law temp Hen Vni took the name of Husseyon inheriting the estates of Hussey of Marnhull, Co Dorset. Arms: — Arg. a chev. az betw. three trefoils gu. Crest: a stags head issuant gu. attired or. It seems probable therefore that the wife of the Rev Thomas Upham came of the Kingston, Devon branch of the Rows of Kent, as her father used the old Devon Rowe arms, with the crest of the Kentish family. In Pulman's "Book of the Axe," we find that Edward Rowe Jun^r was not presented to the Vicarage of Axmouth immediately after the death of his father according to the will of the latter but that on Nov 13th 1706. W^m England was presented. Probably Ed. Rowe Jun^r was not fully ordained, for England seems only to have been a stopgap, and Edward Rowe was appointed (on Englands resignation) Jan 31st 1709-10 He died 1730. His Will was proved in the Principal Court of the Bishop of Exeter June 2nd 1730. Gives his residuary estate to son Richard. Legacies to his wife Honor and sisters Elizabeth wife of Thomas Upton (sic) of Comhpyne clirk, Martha wife of Robert Brown and Catherine wife of Walter Mew. Witnesses: — Geo. Bowditch, Nathaniel Pope. Seal; his father's. We have here an instance in a State record where an entirely different name, Upton, must be read as Upham. The error was probably made in drawing up the will and afterward escaped notice.

(Page 485)

cousin Elizabeth wife of Richard Salter, and cousin Martha wife of Francis Dommatt. Residue and remainder to cousin Elizabeth daughter of brother Thomas Upham. Appoints said Elizabeth sole executrix.

Witnesses: — Henry Davey, John Smeath, Edward Hodge.

- IV Richard of Bicton, bapt. at Offwell, 27th April 1698. Inherited the Eatenton property by Will of his uncle Richard who died without issue, 1728.
- V Thomas of Offwell, Serge manufacturer, married at Cotleigh near Honiton, Devon, 29th April 1735, to Susanna Warram and was buried at Offwell 28th March 1777. He was frequently called upon to serve as churchwarden at Offwell. He was either overseer or churchwarden in 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1732-34, and signed allowing the churchwardens accounts to pass. He was overseer for M^r J. Ford's estate 1738, and overseer for M^r J. Ford's estate, and M^r John Baileigh's estate 1745. Churchwarden again in 1746. We find him assessed for poor rate at different times for lands called Cherlands or Chorlands, Mayons and Raddons but a portion of the last two seems also to have belonged to his brother Joseph, as he paid part of the poor rate on them. In the churchwardens disbursements for 1740 we found: — "M^r Upom for his printis peter Dimond £4." M^r Thomas Upham is also mentioned in a "List of the estates (as it comes in turn) to do the office of overseer and churchwarden." We find him mentioned as churchwarden or overseer again at different times until 1759. (Extracted from Parish accounts, Offwell 1732-1768). His wife Susanna was buried at Offwell 14th April 1762. His Will dated 3rd Dec 1774 was proved in the Archdeaconry Court, Exeter 11th April 1777. He gives a life annuity to his sister Katherine wife of Edward Phip of Offwell making it a first charge on all his lands and estate, stock, goods, moneys &c. He bequeaths all his messuage tenements, lands estates and hereditaments, all his goods chattels, stock, ready money and securities and all his other property real or personal (subject to the payment of the aforesaid annuity and his funeral

(Page 486)

expenses) to his four daughters equally, and makes them joint executrices.

Witnesses: — Saml Warram, Mary Warram, James Channon. Codicil dated 26th Aug. 1776. gives his ring to his daughter Susanna. To his daughter Elizabeth the ring that was his father's. The silver spoon marked R. U. to his daughter Sara. To his daughter Martha the silver spoon marked S. W. and Flathead House and garden

after the death of his sister Catherine over and above her part with her sisters.

By his wife Susanna (Warram) he had issue: —

- i Susanna, bapt. at Offwell 22nd Feb. 1735. married there 5th May 1767, to John Tozer, of Ottery, St. Mary, yeoman, and had: Elizabeth, Susannah, Ann, John and Thos Upham Tozer.
- ii Thomas buried at Offwell, 4th April 1743.
- iii Nathaniel, buried at Offwell 26th April 1743.
- iv Elizabeth, bapt. at Offwell. 19th April 1738 died unmarried 1794, buried at Offwell 6th Aug. 1794. (The Register also states that the cause of death was dropsy, and that she lies buried on the S. side.) Her will dated 4th Feb. 1779, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 8th May 1795. She leaves a sum of money to John Bacon Sweeting, of Honiton, Surgeon and Apothecary, in trust to invest and apply the interest for the separate use of her sisters Susannah Tozer, Martha Domett, and Sara Hodge. The principal to go to the sisters and their issue, under certain conditions. To sister Susanna Tozer her best crape gown with silk lining and lace for a cloak also a shaded silk gown. To her sister Martha Domett her black silk gown, brown silk gown and best scarlet cloak. To sister Sara Hodge her best dark hairpine gown. To her servant Mary Orden, her light linen gown, and linen remnants. To Hannah Goss an old crape gown, the Calamanco cloak and a black Barcelona silk handkerchief. Remainder of wearing apparel to the daughters of her sisters Susannah Tozer and Martha Domett. To niece Elizth Tozer her gold ring. To niece Susannah Tozer her flowered mourning ring marked S. W. To niece Ann Tozer a

(Page 487)

mourning ring which was her father's, Thos Upham's. To nephew Thos Upham Tozer her grandfathers (Rev. Thos Upham's) silver seal and a large square shanked silver table spoon. To niece Susanna Domett a mourning ring. To niece Sara Domett, a gold ring set with stones. To niece Ann Domett her silver shoe buckles. To niece Elizth Domett her silver pap spoon, silver bells, silver "logget" set with stones, and remainder of her silver toys. To John Smith of Offwell serge maker a silver spoon marked E. U, H. D. and all her lands, estates goods and residue of her property whatsoever and wheresoever real or personal. Appoints said John Smith sole executor. Witnesses: — Stephen Goss, John Goss, Jas Channon.

- v Sarah, bapt. at Offwell 8th April 1740. Married there 17th March 1778, to Edward Hodge and had issue among others: Henry Hodge, bapt. 7th Sept. 1779. (born July 18th). Susannah Hodge bapt 18th Nov 1781. (born Oct 21th). Ed. Hodge died of palsy buried S. side Offwell 28 April 1807
 - vi Martha bapt at Offwell 20th Oct 1745. Married there 10th May 1768, to Francis Dommett of Hemiock, by licence. They had issue: — Martha, Susanna, Sarah, Ann, Elizabeth and William Dommett. M^{rs} Martha Domett died in childbed, buried S. side Jany 2nd 1784. Francis Domett buried Offwell 18th Jany 1813, aged 73.
- VI Joseph, bapt at Combyne. He married twice. His first wife buried at Offwell 5th Aug 1771, as M^{rs}, wife of M^r Joseph Upham. He married 2^{ndly} at Luppitt, 16th May 1772, Mary Farrar, a widow. He was churchwarden at Offwell 1738, and overseer

for Raddon's estate and again at different periods he filled the office until his death. In the Offwell parish accounts we find him assessed for poor rate on properties called Raddon's land, Mayons, Podgers, Tilleys, Dometts, Tuckers and White Downs. Also the inn at Offwell called the Five Bells, buried at Off well

(Page 488)

16 Dec 1790, W. side cause of death natural decay. His will dated 12 Feb 1788 was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 31st Dec 1790. He calls himself Joseph Upham of Offwell Gentleman, and bequeaths an overland tenement called White Downs an overland tenement called Mayos and land belonging thereto, a freehold messuage or tenement called Woods, at Offwell, Hill Close, Offwell, Blacklands, Widworthy and property in Hointon bought of M^r Dare, all these several lands and properties to Thomas Wish of Offwell, Gent, and John Donner of Monkton, Gent. In trust for his grandson Joseph Mitchell. The residue and remainder of his real and personal property he leaves in trust for his grandchildren John and Mary Mitchell children of his daughter Elizabeth wife of Philip Mitchell. His wife retains her jointure. Witnesses: — Robert Farmer, James Farmer, Stephen Farmer. Seal: On a mount, a paschal lamb with banner bearing cross, &c. By his first wife (Mary) M^r Jos. Upham had:

- i. John, of Offwell inherited lands called Hill Close at Offwell, and Blacklands, at Widowworthy from his aunt Elizabeth, who died 1776. As these lands were afterwards bequeathed in the will of his father, he must be indentical with the M^r John Upham who according to Offwell Registers died of a putrid fever and was buried the W. side 31st May 1785, aged about 48 years,
- ii Elizabeth, bapt. at Farway (by y^e Minister at Northleigh*), 18th June 1739. Married at Offwell by licence to Philip Mitchell of Colyton, 27th March 1769, and had Joseph, John and Mary Mitchell.

- VII Sarah bapt at Combyne. Buried at Offwell 14 Oct 1774. Her Will dated 9th June 1767, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 20th Oct 1774. She gives £5 each to Susannah, Elizabeth and Martha, daughter of Brother Thomas Upham. One guinea each to John, Richard and Elizabeth, children of her brother Richard Upham. An annuity to sister Catherine Phipp. All her household goods and furniture to the four daughters of her brother Thomas Upham, all her right and

* The Rector of Northleigh in 1739 was the Rev. W^m Ford.

(Page 489)

title in the lands her father left her to niece Sara, daughter of brother Thomas Upham. The said Sara to be residuary legatee and executrix. Witnesses: — John Evons, Mary Mincachem, John fford. Seal: Royal Arms of England with supporters.

- VIII Susanna bapt at Combyne 24th Sept. 1705. Buried at Offwell 22nd Jany 1741.
- IX Catherine bapt at Combyne 29th Sept. 1708. Married (date not known) Edward Phip or Phipps of Offwell. Edward Phipps buried at Offwell 27th Sept. 1780. M^{rs} Catherine Phipps buried there 27th Oct. 1781. An Edward Phip possibly a son was buried Offwell June 25th 1735.

7. Edward⁷ Upham (Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Exeter.

Gentleman, bapt at Axmouth, 23rd Aug. 1691. Married about 1718, to Ann J(ane) . They both died in 1769. His Will dated Aug 29th 1754, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter Aug. 1769. He leaves his moneys, lands and estates in Offwell to son Edward, and his heirs. In default of such heirs to son Charles, and his heirs or in default, to daughters Ann Eastlake, Elizth Upham, Martha Upham, Sara Upham, Jane Upham and Catherine Upham. (Son Joseph is. only and no more. E. U.) Witnesses: Thomas Upham of Offwell, Henry Eastlake, John Corke of Cheriton Fitzpaine. He added a codicil dated Oct 19th 1754, making his brother Thomas trustee. Ann Upham died with^t proving, so Chas. Upham proved. Affidavit: Commences— We Chas. Upham of Exeter &c., Edward Lee of Exeter, Gent, John Hookins, schoolmaster, &c. The Will of Ann. J. Upham of St. Pauls, Exon, dated Nov 2nd 1763, was proved in Archd. Court Exon. Aug 22nd 1769. He makes her son Charles Upham sole legatee and executor. Edward Upham by Ann, his wife, had issue:

- I Anne, bap. at St. Paul's, Exon, 11th Mch 1718. Married by license dated 23rd April 1744, to Henry Eastlake.
- II Edward, bapt. St. Paul's, Exon. 7th Dec. 1720, buried Offwell 28th Feb. 1755.
- III Richard, bapt. St. Paul's, Exon, 28th April 1723.
- IV Elizabeth, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 6th Dec. 1724.
- V Joseph.
- VI Sarah.
- VII Martha.
- VIII Jane, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 10th May 1734.

(Page 490)

- 9 IX Catherine, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 23rd May 1736. Charles, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 26th June 1739.

8. Richard⁷ Upham (Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) of Bicton, bapt. at Offwell, April 27th 1698. Married there May 24th 1724, Mary (bap Offell July 6th 1696, by Rev Thos Upham) daughter of John fford of Offwell, gentleman, by his wife Mary daughter of Nicholas Fry of Cotleigh gentleman. He was churchwarden of Combpyne 1724 of which parish his father the Rev Thomas Upham was Rector, and again in 1728, and 1736. In the last mentioned year on the death of Susanna, widow of his uncle Richard Upham of Bicton, who died 1728, he moved to Yettington, in Bicton, and took possession of the Upham property there, according to the will of his uncle. He was churchwarden there in 1739, and probably several other years but as the parish records do not exist we are minus a valuable source of information. He died 1755, and was buried at Bicton. Mary Upham was buried at Offwell, April 13th 1770. Richard Upham's will dated 6th June 1741, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter 15th May 1755, by John Ford, the surviving executor in trust. Imprimis. To wife Mary Upham all that messuage and tenement in Yettington aforesaid with all lands, meadows, pastures &c. thereto belonging, and all rights members and hereditaments, and all appurtenances. To have and to hold the same for all my right and interest in the same. All my other goods chattels and effects whatsoever, and wheresoever I give and bequeath unto John Ford of Offwell, Gent and Edward Upham of the city of Exeter their heirs and assigns. In trust that they the said John Ford and Edward Upham their heirs &c. do order manage and dispose of all such my trust estate for the benefit of my three children, to and for the purchasing of his her or their lives on the said tenements or as may seem to them desirable or in default for the benefit of my three children. I desire that my wife maintain the children in meat, drink lodging &c., until such time as they may

be otherwise provided for, in order to preserve the trust estate for their future maintenance in the world. Witnesses: Thomas Upham, John Elliott. Seal: a lion rampant.

John fford was the 2nd son of Andrew fforde of Feniton, afterwards of Honitor, gentleman by Grace his wife dau of Raddon of Offwell gentleman. They were of the ancient family of Ford at Fordmore in the parish of Plymtree who were seated there temp Ed. I. Polewhele says "They were possessed of great property formerly and seem to have been of the family of de Fortibus, the

(Page 491)

founders of Ford Abbey in this county. "In Offwell church is a memorial to John fford, gent, and his wife Mary dau of Nicholas Fry, gent. It bears the arms of Ford of Fordmore (Gu. a castle arg. in the port a cross formee, over all a ducal crown or.) impaling Fry of Yarty (Gu. three horses courant arg [a crescent between the 1st & 2nd for cadence]).

Richard Upham by Mary (Ford) his wife had, issue: —

- 10 i John, bapt at Combpyne 15th March 1724. of Bicton.
- ii Richard, bapt at Combpyne, 8th May 1726. buried at Offwell 5th Dec 1772, leaving issue by Martha his wife: — Mary, bapt. March 17th 1756. Thomas, bapt. Jan 24th 1761. Frances, bapt. Nov 3rd 1765, buried 1842 at Bicton, (the last survivor of her immediate family),
- iii Mary, buried at Combpyne Jan 26th 1732.
- iv Elizabeth, bapt. at Bicton Sept. 7th 1737. Married at Offwell Feb 8th 1771, to Richard Salter. Elizabeth Salter buried at Offwell June 17th 1779. Richard Salter buried April 23rd 1787, " about 45 years old laid violent hands on himself, coroners verdict: lunacy."

9 Charles⁸ Upham (Edward⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Exeter, bap. St. Paul's, Exon. 26th June 1739, died 25th Nov 1807. Married about 1770, to Elizabeth. He became prominent in civic affairs and was receiver 1793, sheriff 1794 and mayor 1796. The Guildhall at Exeter contains the names and arms of the mayors of the city from early times ranged around the walls, but with careful scrutiny we could find no Upham shield. We have since been informed, however, that there is a belief among the descendants that it may be seen there.) By his wife Elizabeth, he had issue: —

- 11 I Charles, bap. St. Kerrian's Exon. 6th March 1771.
- II Elizabeth, bap. " " " 6th June 1773.
- III John, bapt. St. Petrock's " 13th Nov 1774. Married at Bath 18th June 1799, to Elizabeth, daughter of Geo. Chapman, Esq. Mayor of Bath. He died 1834. His will dated at Chettenham, 16th Aug. 1832, was proved 2nd Oct. 1834, in the Principal Registry, Somerset Hse. London. He bequeaths all his property, and

(Page 492)

effects whatever, equally between Mary, Fanny, Anne and Sarah Upham, Witnesses: — Jno. K. Terrell, Sol^r Cheltenham. W^m Sanders, clerk.

- IV Edward, bapt St. Petrock's Exon. 13th June 1777. M. R. A. S., F. S. A. The eminent antiquary and historian married 25th Aug. 1801, to Mary daughter of Rev

John Hoblyn, Vicar of Newton, St. Cyres, and Padstow. Mary Upham died at Kensington, London, W. 19th Oct 1829. He too became interested in the control of city affairs, was member of the Chamber of Exeter 1806, receiver 1806, sheriff 1807 and mayor 1809. He took to literature about 1820 and was author of: —

- 1 Memoranda illustrative of the Tombs and Sepulchral decorations of the Egyptians &c. Pub. 1822.
2. Rameses, an Egyptian Tale; (Rameses H, King of Egypt) with Historical Notes of the Era of the Pharaohs. Lond. 1824. 3 vols 8 vo. pub. anonymously.
3. Karmath; an Arabian Tale. 12 mo., 1827.
4. History and Doctrine of Budhism; with notices of the Kappooism or Demon Worship, and of the Bali or planetary incantations of Ceylon. Lond. 1829. Imp. 410. with 43 lithographic prints. £3-3-0. Col^d £5-5-0.
 "We think it is beyond comparison the most curious book that has ever reached Europe from the East." (Lond. Weekly Review Feb 28th 1829)
5. History of Ottoman Empire from its establishment to 1828. 2 vols. 12 mo. (Constables Miscellany vol. 40. 41.)
6. The Mahavansi, the Raj — Ratuacari and the Raja — Vali, forming the Sacred & Historical Books of Ceylon; also a collection of tracts illustrative of the doctrines and literature of Budhism: translated from the Singhalese. 3 vols 8 vo. Lond. 1833.

"This work of M^r Upham's contains so much precious information regarding the philosophical and literary History of Budhism, that it is impossible for it to be too much appreciated" (Journal des Scavans.) He was a contributor to the Asiatic Journal, Lond. Gentleman's Magazine and other periodicals. An article of his on the North West ern District of China, with

(Page 493)

map in the Oct. issue of Gent. Mag. for 1832, was subsequently published in separate form. Between the publication of these productions he was engaged upon the very laborious task of completing the Index to the Rolls of Parliament which had been left unfinished by Rev. Jno. Pridden F. S. A., after he had been employed on it for 30 years. M^r Upham undertook the task on M^r Pridden's death in 1825 and completed it in 1832.

M^r Upham died at Bath, January 24th 1834, probably while staying with his brother John. In an obituary notice in the Gentlemans Magazine it states that it was related of him that when officiating in his mayoralty on the bench with the learned judges of the circuit, the erudition he displayed excited their astonishment. After speaking of his literary labours it continues: — "It is a matter of deep regret to all who had the pleasure of his acquaintance that his literary exertions should have been trammelled and weakened by severe mental and corporeal sufferings for many years. Calm and placid in his demeanour, cheerful in the company of those he esteemed, and possessed of high moral rectitude, a genuine philanthropy, and a truly Christian piety, he was respected while living, and now will be much regretted." His Will was proved March 1834 in the Principal Registry Som. Hse London. He bequeaths; £150 to Janette Thompson Upham. Residue to brother John whom

he makes executor. See Gent. Mag. (Obit.) 1834, Atheneum, Alibones Diet, of Authors &c.

10. John⁸ Upham (Richard⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) of Bicton, bapt at Combyne, 15th March 1724. The last Upham who held the lands at Yettington, Bicton. He died 1791, and was buried at Bicton. Letters of admōn of his estate were granted Dec 1791, in the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter. Upon his decease the Upham estate at Yettington fell into the hands of the lord of the manor, John, afterwards Baron Rolle. He seems to have lived at Offwell until the death of his mother in 1770. John Upham married at Offwell 7th Nov 1750 Elizabeth Lee, by whom he had:

Susanna, bap. January 15th 1752 at Offwell; buried Jan. 16th 1752 at Offwell.

(Page 494)

- 12 John Ford, bapt at Offwell May 6th 1753.
 Mary, bapt at Offwell March 9th 1787, died at Bicton May 10th 1807.

11. Charles⁹ Upham (Charles⁸, Edward⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹) of St Martin's, Exeter, bapt. St. Kerrian's, Exon, 6th March 1771. Married at Exeter 30th Dec 1795, by licence Fanny daughter of M^r Peter Carthew, merchant of Tiverton. M^r Charles Upham died 1829. His will dated 19th April 1826, was proved in the Principal Registry, Somerset House, 20th June 1829. He mentions legacies which his children received from M^r Wilcocks. He leaves certain property and the sum of £1000 to son John; £400 to son Charles, a house &c in parish of St. Martins, to be sold. Son John to have option of purchasing. Residue and remainder to be invested for benefit of his six younger children. The shares of any who die to be equally divided among the survivors. Trustees and Executors: John Sarver of St Sidwells, Esq., Robert Herbert of London, leather seller, and Elizabeth Paget, of Exeter, spinster. Witnesses: W^m Bowring, John Smale, James Prout. By Fanny his wife, he had issue:

- 13 I Charles of Exeter, and afterwards of London.
 II John.

12. John Ford⁹ Upham (John⁸, Richard⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Offwell, near Honiton and Greatwell in Ottery, St. Mary. Gentleman, bapt. at Offwell May 6th 1753. Married at Sidbury, by licence, dated Dec 2nd 1771, to Honor, only dau. of John Guppy Esq of Roncombe and Court Hail, Sidbury, Devon, by Ann (Gore) his wife. By this marriage the Uphams became possessed of part of the manor of Sidbury, Honor Upham died May 16th 1707, aged 46, and was buried at Sidbury. In 1800 he married 2^d Elizabeth Welman, of Somerset, spinster, who survived him. Marriage settlement dated 22nd May 1800. In his youth John F. Upham inherited considerable property from a great uncle, John Ford of Offwell, gent., who died Oct. 20th 1770) and upon this gentleman's stone in Offwell churchyard, the following lines were formerly to be seen, which J. F. U. had engraved thereon as a mark of affection and esteem:

"Here lies an upright man,
 Whose honest fame was known:
 True friendship was his plan
 For envy he had none.

From guilt and folly clear
 He passed his happy days,
 And now the thankful heir
 This humble tribute pays."

(Page 495)

In 1797, John Ford Upham was Lieutenant, Sidbury Volunteers. His name is mentioned on some presentation colours given by his relatives. The flag which is in good preservation is of yellow silk and on the one side beneath the Royal Arms, is the inscription: — Presented by J. P. Manley, Esq. & W^m Guppy, Esq. 1797, Lords of the manor of Sidbury, Devon." On the reverse side the inscription runs: "John Pearse Manley, Capt. Commandant, Lieut^t Upham, Lieut Guppy, Artillery Capt Robert Manley. Sidbury Volunteers." Of his second wife — Elizabeth (Welman) little is known except that his marital relations with her were not marked by the same comfort and felicity that he enjoyed with his first wife Honor. It was said, though it is hoped without foundation, that she used to grease the house steps on the chance of her husband falling and breaking his neck upon them. She was not popular in the neighborhood, and on J. F. Uphams death it is believed she returned to her own people. He was Captain of the Sidbury Volunteers in 1804, and the portrait given [below], executed in the October of that year, by his artist son, M^r John W. Upham, represents him in the quaint uniform of his regiment. He was fond of hunting and frequently out with the hounds, kept by his brother-in-law John Guppy of Roncombe. Old letters also show that it was his custom to make frequent journeys with one of his daughters upon the saddle with him — to call upon the old folks at Bickton.

His Will dated 8th March 1814 was proved in the Archdeaconry Court, Exeter, 18th May 1820, by John Pidgeon, gent., one of the executors. He left the house at Offwell with the orchards, fields and pasture belonging thereto, the lands in the occupation of Henry Hodge as his tenant, and all other his lands of inheritance wheresoever situated. In trust to John Pidgeon of Honiton, gent, and Henry Hodge of Offwell, Yeoman, to sell and dispose of the same, and after deducting expenses pay the residue in equal shares to his sons J. W. Upham, and Jonas Upham, and his daughter Mary Upham. Appoints John Pidgeon and Henry Hodge, executors. He disposed of the Greatwell estate in Ottery St. Mary during his life subject to a rentcharge which expired on his death. M^r J. W. Upham was the purchaser of the remains of the Offwell property which comprised the house, two orchards and the old Park with other lands in Offwell.

By Honor his 1st wife he had: —

- I John William Upham, landscape painter in watercolour, born at Offwell Jany 21st 1773. He early exhibited a talent for art, as in a somewhat less degree did most of his brothers and sisters, who survived infancy. While still young he became

(Page 496)

warmly attached to a Miss Anne Renell, the eldest daughter of an Exeter attorney, a member of one of the oldest and most famous Devonshire families; but owing partly to the defective postal facilities of the period, the affair came to an early termination. For on one occasion he sent his next brother, Jonas, who happened to have business in that direction, with a letter to Miss Renell who found the messenger more delightful than the message. It may be that like Pricilla the

Puritan maiden, who when in a similar predicament said "Why don't you speak for yourself John" she gave the messenger some encouragement, at all events she
[John Ford Upham]



J. Ford Upham
1812

placed her affections with Jonas, and ultimately married him instead of Mr J. W. Upham. The latter felt the disappointment keenly, and though he came in time to forgive his brother, he did not forget the injury and never married. Soon after this frustration of his hopes he left home and travelled on the continent, practising his art the while. Returning he settled at Weymouth, Dorset, as an artist, and identified himself with every undertaking for the benefit of the youth of the locality, notably the Weymouth and Malcombe Regis National and Church Sunday Schools, among the founders of which institution he was most prominent. His Majesty King George III with his consort and family having visited Weymouth for the first time in 1789 being greatly pleased with the place ultimately made it his marine residence, and Mr J. W. Upham was appointed Professor of Drawing and painting to H. R. H. the Princess Augusta. Some of Mr Uphams larger pictures published in 1801 were dedicated, by permission, to his Royal pupil. In 1804, Mr Upham was engaged in company with Prout, Varley and other artists in illustrating the "Beauties of England and Wales" (an important work published in about 20 vols 8 vo by Vernor & Hood & others Lond. 1801-1818. In the Introduction to the same work by I. Norris Brewer, F. V. A., Lond. 1818. Preface p. xxxiv Mr J. W. Upham is acknowledged as a contributor

(Page 497)

of literary and local information for the county of Dorset. A water-colour portrait of H. R. H. the Princess Augusta, and another of H. R. H. with a brother at her side, both by Mr Upham are in the possession of the present representative of this line. Some subjects in sepia after Gainsborough, dedicated to all his pupils were published in 1811. He published many views of Weymouth, and he depicted the mountain scenery of North Wales and Switzerland, also choice parts of Devon and Cornwall, the Channel Islands, France, Belgium and Holland. He died after a lingering illness on Jan'y 5th 1828. For a just estimate of his character and life we cannot do better than give the remarks of the county paper on the event: —

"Died on the 5th inst., universally and deeply lamented, Mr J. W. Upham, many years resident professor of drawing and painting in this town (Weymouth) Endeared as he was to all classes by the urbanity and kindness of his manner, his death has caused a blank in society that will be long and sorrowfully felt. The excellency of his character is more fully shown than words can express by the intense interest and heartfelt sorrow his death has excited among almost every inhabitant of this place. But the loss of this worthy man will be also most severely felt by an Institution that we may almost say was founded by him — certainly to his talent constant and unwearied care and attention the Weymouth National School is most essentially indebted for that pre-eminent situation in which it stands, for moral and religious improvement. The whole tenor of his life appeared grounded on the principles of rectitude and truth, and the great resignation to the will of God during his protracted illness showed how firmly he trusted in the mercies and promises of his Redeemer — and the calmness and serenity with which he departed this life (for he died without a groan, a struggle or a sigh) lead us to hope "his trust is not in vain in the Lord." — Dorset County Chronicle Jan'y 10th 1828.

His Will dated 3rd July 1824, was proved in the Principal Registry Som.

Hse.London March 1828. He bequeaths all his effects whatsoever to Matthew

(Page 498)

Virtue, of Melcombe, Regis, musician, and Benjamin Barlow of the same, wine merchant. Upon trust that after payment of expenses his effects be divided into eleven equal parts. He gives four of such parts to his brother Jonas Upham, two to sister Anna Stone (this not because he has less regard for her but as his father made better provision for her in his lifetime than he did for Jonas) Residue to sister Mary wife of Major Saml Fox H. M. 30th Reg^t for her separate use for life, after to her son Charles Fox. If the latter die leaving no issue the said effects to go to any of other children of Mary Fox, who may be living, if none, then to Jonas Upham if living, if not to his son John William Upham and sisters. An annuity to sister Susan Tancock. Witnesses: — John Luckham, Thomas Coombs Hawkins, Henry Read Ryall Groves. He made a codicil 15th Dec 1827 in favour of Mary Louisa Fox and Amelia Rose, leaving; £100 to the latter to be expended in giving her a fit education to fill the office of a governess.

There is a tablet in each room at the Weymouth National Schools to his memory.

- II Susanna, born Dec. 8th 1774, married J. Tancock of Exeter, and had one child, a daughter supposed to have emigrated.
- 14 III Jonas, born March 2nd 1777, died Dec. 5th 1838, settled at Bristol.
- IV Thomas, born Dec 17th 1778, buried Dec 27th 1778.
- V Elizabeth, born Dec 4th 1779, buried Dec 26th 1779.
- VI Joel, born April 3rd 1781, midshipman Royal Navy. Served on H. M. S. Glatton and Hound. Lost with all on board H. M. S. Hound, off Shetland Isles Oct 4th 1800. Letters of admōn of his estate were granted Prin Reg. June 1801, to John W^m Upham eldest brother and heir-at-law.
- VII Anna, born May 24th 1783, died Jany 26th 1848. Married Nov 3rd 1813, W^m Stone, of Sidford, Devon. One of the ancient family of Stone or de la Stone, who held the manor of Stone at Sidford temp Henry II. He died May 16th 1851, aged 80. They had issue:
 - 1. William, died young. 2. Harriet died unm'd, 1887. 3. Mary Anne Upham, (living). 4. Elizabeth Read (living).

(Page 499)

- VIII Mary born Feb. 2nd 1786, died Jany 13th 1862. Married in 1817 Major, afterwds Lieut. Col. Saml Fox, (H. M. 30th Regt.) of St Mary church, near Torquay. He died March 31th 1850, aged 69. They had:
 - 1. Charles Fox, born Ap. 25th 1818. M. R. C. S. practiced as a surgeon at Topham near Exeter, Devon. Married (Oct. 3rd 1846. 1st Eleanor, dau. of Saml Palmer J. P., D. L., of Dulwich Common, Surrey,. 2nd Aug. 1872 Jane Kirkby dau. of Dr. S. Derry of Plymouth. By his wife Eleanor (who died Feb. 27th 1866) he had:
 - i Charles Palmer Fox born Oct. 14th 1847 died May 18th 1892.
 - ii John Kirkham Fox born Jany 30th 1849. B.A. Cantab (1872) Vicar of Birchington with Acol, Kent (188S). Married 1875 Florence K. Coates and has: Eleanor Gertrude Fox, Chas K. Fox, Lionel Odiorne Fox and Dorothy

- K. Fox.
- iii Clara Louisa Fox born Dec 2nd 1850. Married Dec 17th 1872 at Howrah, Calcutta, Charles Thorp Robinson, Deputy Commissioner H. M.. I. C S. who died May 28th 1883, leaving issue: Eleanor Margaret Robinson, Kate Clara Robinson, Henry King Robinson, and Daisy Blanche Robinson.
 - iv George Fox born Jany 7th 1852.
2. Mary Louisa Fox born Sept 11th 1824, at Norwood School, Surrey, died Mav 14th 1839.
- IX Ann, born May 6th 1788 bap. 3rd July at Offwell, buried there Aug 17th 1788, N. side.
 - X Charles born Sept. 1790. Was burned to death at Sidbury. Interred there January 10th 1795.
 - XI Thomas, y^e 2nd died in infancy.

13. Charles¹⁰ Upham (Charles⁹, Charles⁸, Edward⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Exeter, afterwards of 8 Ashley Place, London, S. W., a clerk in Tithe Commission office. He married Harriet Stewart widow of Lieut. Stewart, R. N., and daughter of John Hazlitt artist, (brother of the well known essayist W^m Hazlitt.) M^r Upham died 28th January 1873. Harriet Upham died Springtime, 1882. His Will dated at Red Hill, Surrey, was proved by John Hazlitt Upham, of 15 Belvidere Crescent, Lambeth, in the county of Surrey, Gentleman, the son, one of the executors 14th Feb. 1873. He had issue:

(Page 500)

- 15 I Charles born June 24th 1829.
- II Harriett married Thos. Pierce.
- III Ellen married LaFayette Bacon.
- IV John Hazlitt born Feb. 25th 1834, died unmarried Dec. 6th 1882.

14. Jonas¹⁰ Upham (John F.⁹, John⁸, Richard⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Bristol, born at Offwell, Devon, March 2nd 1777. Named Jonas after a relative Jonas Guppy, Esq., of Sidbury Castle. Married by licence dated Dec. 7th, 1801, to Ann, eldest child of William Renell* of Exeter, attorney-at-law, by Mary (Nichols) his wife. M^{rs} Anne Upham born Oct. 19th 1768, died Feb. 13th, 1847. Jonas Upham was to have entered the church but paternal losses prevented his going to Oxford, as was originally intended. Soon after going

* William Renell was one of thirteen sons of Richard Reynell or Renell a Levantine merchant of Exeter, by Ann (Poe) his wife. "The first of this family on record: Sir Richard Reynell of Pyttney Co. Somerset, flourished in the reigns of Henry II and Richard I, and during the absence of the latter in the Holy Land, had the custody of the castles of Exeter and Launceston delivered to him 1191. These castles he stoutly defended against John, Earl of Moreton, the King's brother, who in the monarch's absence endeavoured to usurp the sovereign power. On the death of Richard, and the accession of John, the latter remembering the part which this Sir Richard Reynell had taken against him, deprived him of his estates at Pyttney. This Sir Richd. Reynell was sheriff of Devon 1191-1194. His son Sir Richard Reynell had his father's lands restored to him by King John, on condition that he should serve him with one horse and armour for one year, as appears by his deed dated at Bined. 27th July 1214, a copy of which is in the Harleian M. S. S. No 1195. A great grandson of this gentleman Sir Hugh Reynell Kt., was Grand Master and Governor of the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem in 1275. There is a small harbour in Malta still called by his name (Renelle). The inheritance of the Reynells says Prince "has decreased by their long following the French Wars and their liberality to their retinue and soldiers exhausted a great part viz: the lands which came by Alan de François." Several branches still exist though their numerous and vast possessions in the counties of Cambridge, York, Warwick, Somerset, Devon and Cornwall have passed with heiresses into other families or been otherwise alienated," (Burke's Hist. Com.) The last male in the elder

[Jonas Upham]



Jonas Upham

OF BRISTOL, ENG.

line of this ancient family: — Lieut. Gen. Sir Thomas Reynell, Bart, K. C. born was wounded at Waterloo, in command of the 71st Highland Light Infantry and immediately after the battle was decorated with the insignia of a Knight of the Austrian Order of Maria Theresa and of the order of St. George, on the recommendation of the Duke of Wellington. Sir Thomas married 12th Feb. 1831, Lady Elizabeth Pack, daughter of George, 1st Marquis of Waterford, and widow of Major Gen Sir Denis Pack, K. C. born Sir Thomas Reynell died without issue at his seat Avisford near Arundel, on Feb. 10th, 1848, and the Baronetcy, one distinguished from its creation by lawyers, statesmen, and warriors, became extinct.

Arms: Arg. Masonry, a chief indented sa. Crest: a fox passant ppr. Supporters, (as anciently borne) Two foxes; Motto: Murus aheneus esto.

(Page 501)

to Bristol he joined Mess^{rs} Lucas Bros., shipbuilders, Canons Marsh, and eventually took an active part in the management of the business until his decease. He enjoyed excellent health, and scarcely had a days illness in his life, so that it was a great shock to his family when one day he was conveyed home from the office unconscious from an apoplectic seizure, from which he only recovered consciousness at the last to wish his affectionate and sorrowing relatives farewell, passing peacefully away on the 5th Dec. 1838. He was a man of something over six feet in height, and proportionately well developed, with fair hair, noble forehead, blue grey eyes and acquiline nose. The portrait given is taken from an oil painting by James Curnock, a portrait painter of some note, and a friend of M^r Upham's. He had mental qualities of a high order, and had it not been for a love of quiet retirement (too characteristic of many of his family) he might have achieved greater success and would not have relied upon expectations of large inheritance destined never to be fulfilled. However he was widely respected and beloved, and departed with a cheerful hope of a future life. His deeply religious nature, almost Puritan in severity, with a firmly rooted hatred of all show and ostentation, was combined with great cheerfulness and love of fun, which made him a favorite with children, and in his youth gained him the nickname of "Mirth." He possessed great tact, and capability of calm and judicious judgment, and it is said the influence of his kindly nature was such that there was no possibility of quarreling in his presence. He was for about 30 years, deacon in the congregational church, and his wife deaconess, and the minister's' right hand in all good works. They lie buried together with all their children in the family vault, Brunswick Square Cemetery, Bristol. Jonas Upham and Ann his wife had:

- 16 I John William of Carleton House, Bristol.
- II Mary Ann, born January 8th 1805, died June 5th 1866, unmd.
- III Elizabeth, born Aug 11th 1806, died April 27th 1807.
- IV Emily, born March 9th 1808, died Dec 5th 1870 unmd.
- V Julia, born March 19th 1810, died Dec 19th 1873, unmd.
- VI Ellen Renell, born May 2nd 1813, died unmd Aug 10th 1828, from bite of a favourite turkey.

All the above were christened by the Rev Samuel Lowell of Bridge Street Independent Meeting Bristol.

15. Charles¹¹ Upham (Charles¹⁰, Charles⁹, Charles⁸, Edward⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴,

(Page 502)

Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Ashley Place, London, S. W., Clerk in Tithe Commission office St. James Sq. S. W., married, Oct. 1862, to Ellen Caroline, daughter of Professor W^m Maginn, L.L. D. (Dublin Univ.) who survives him. M^r Chas Upham died Oct 12th 1878, leaving issue: —

- I Charles Hazlitt, born July 20th, 1863 Surgeon R. N., L. R. C. P., (Lond. 1886.), M. R. C. S., (Eng. 1885). appointed to H. M. S. Phaeton, 1886. Appointed from H. M. S. Cambridge to Naval Hospital Hong Kong, China, 1892.
- II Ethel Maud Mary, born Jan'y 28th 1865. Married Aug 25th 1192 [1892?], to Rev Patrick Alison Kennedy Mackenzie, of Ardgour, Co. Argyle, N. B., (M. A., Ph. D. Aberdeen).
- III John Hazlitt, born Sept 23rd 1867, of Habana, Mackay, North Queensland Australia.

16. John William¹¹ Upham (Jonas¹⁰, John F.⁹, John⁸, Richard⁷, Thomas⁶, Richard⁵, Thomas⁴, Richard³, John², Richard¹), of Carlton House, Bristol — born at Bristol, Dec 27th 1802, secretary and librarian of the Bristol Institution for the Advancement of Science Literature and the Arts. He was named John William after M^r J. W. Upham of Wyke Regis, Dorset, artist, his paternal uncle, and was educated with the expectation of entering the counting house of his maternal uncle M^r Robert Prudom Renell, head of the then well known firm of R. P. Renell & Co. English and foreign merchants, 12 Mark Lane London, and at Gibraltar, Barcelona, Lisbon and Baltimore, U. S. A. This did not meet the views of a younger brother M^r W. Trehawke Renell, (a polished linguist but lacking business aptitude) who, during the illness of his brother, had managed two of the foreign branches so that they had to be closed — one after the other — at a loss, causing his retirement from the firm. So he contrived to postpone indefinitely his nephew Upham's entry into the business. However, M^r R. P. Renell having amassed an ample fortune made his nephew J. W. Upham his heir, and by will provided also for his sisters. Meanwhile M^r Upham became secretary and librarian of the Bristol Literary Scientific and Philosophical Inst, intending it as a temporary occupation. Upon the death, in 1836, of M^r Robert P. Renell, it was found that the will had been obtained by bribery from the clerk at the office and suppressed. M^r Jonas Upham arrived in London to find her brother's body unattended to, while the house was being ransacked of plate and all available valuables. It was represented that affairs were in confusion, and that there was little

(Page 503)

or nothing for anybody. The Uphams not caring to enter upon a costly lawsuit, took no action in the matter. The misguided individual who seized upon everything, did not live long to enjoy his ill gotten gains, for the clerk who gave up the will, mentioned the facts to a friend, and the latter used the information to extort money, under threat of exposure to the Uphams, demanding larger and larger sums, until one day the said individual, after paying a demand for; £2000, distracted lest he should soon be unable to meet his business engagements, died by his own hand. M^r Upham's prospects of Renell property having thus dissolved, he settled down at the beforementioned Lit. Sci. & Philos. Instit. and continued secretary librarian and general manager there for upwards of forty years, a great part of the time doing the work of curator, for as the old shareholders and friends of the Institution dropped off there was no strife among the citizens to supply their places, consequently the Institution got poorer, and rigid economy had to be exercised all round. Thus the willing horse was worked to death.

He scarcely took a day's holiday all the years he was at the Institution, and had he yielded to the solicitations of friends (who perceived his health failing) and taken rest and change, his life might have been prolonged for many years. In 1862, the members of the Institution feeling compelled to recognize M^r Upham's long and devoted services in a becoming manner, presented him with a purse and a richly chased salver inscribed:

Presented
 with the sum of one hundred guineas
 by the members of the Bristol Institution for the
 Advancement of Science, Literature and the Arts
 to M^r J^{no} W^m Upham as
 a Testimonial of the respect and regard
 entertained by the Society for his faithful services
 to the Institution
 during a period of thirty nine years
 February 1862.

He remained at the head of the Institution until, early in 1866, failing health compelled him to resign. The loss of his eldest sister Mary, who died on the 5th June 1866, was a great shock to him, for he was devotedly fond of her. This hastened his death, which occurred on the 23rd of the same month. He was a man of medium height, with clear cut features and brown curly hair. In early youth he developed a taste for art and studied under the artist W^m Müller. He chiefly painted in oils, and sea pictures with shipping were his favorite subjects, though later in life he took up

(Page 504)

portraiture, and in this favoured the Dutch school. He possessed great mechanical talent, and spent many spare hours for some years repairing a fine model of a British war ship the "Melampus," which he had purchased in a delapidated condition. The model had originally been built by some French prisoners of war. It was built to scale in every detail and each man had his own special work on it. His varied talents and generous, kindly nature endeared him to a large circle of friends, and the frequency with which he was required to act as trustee bore evidence to the solidity and uprightness of his character. He married at St. Paul's Ch. Portland Square, Bristol April 15th 1841, Mercy, only child of James Pearce, or Pierce, by Mary his wife, only daughter of William Williams, Esq. of Velindre, Brecon N. Wales. (Mercy Upham born March 12th 1812. Died July 7th 1842,) by whom he had issue:

Mary Anne Renell Upham, born Jan. 22nd 1842, married at Victoria Wesleyan Church, Clifton, Sept 4th 1866, William Withers Jones, M. P. S. (Lond 1853). (born Aug 19th 1830. Died May 5th 1892,) elder son of Richard Jones Esq of Rhyston, Co. Salop, by his wife Anne Withers, only daughter of Lieut. Richard Edwards, of H. M. 7th West India Regt., and niece of Lieut Col. John Edwards, of H. M. 80th Regt. They had issue:

- 1 William Upham, born Dec 30th 1867. He was until recently a medical student in Bristol, but is now in the United States, where he arrived, September 18th 1892. He is a student of architecture at the school of the Art Institute at Chicago, Ill. By legal process, he has taken the surname of Reynell-Upham in lieu of that of Jones for the reasons: First, that representing a branch of those families it seemed fit that his name should indicate the fact. Second, that "the honorable and honored name of Jones (as a barrister once said) is so undistinguishable by reason of its multitudinousness." He was the compiler of the English supplement to this genealogy.
 - 2 Florence Ellen, born June 13th 1869.
 - 3 Gertrude Emily Clara, born Oct 26th 1874.
-

Note. — The following mention of the Gutter family should have appeared with the will of John Uppom, 1585, and should be read as if appended thereto, viz.: Richard Gutter admtd. 29 April, 1592. Sir Richard Gutter, clerk buried 30, Oct. 1601. (Ec'cl, Antiq. Devon, Olivers Rectors of Bicton.)

[William Reynell-Upham]



faithfully Yours
W. R. Reynell Upham.

INDEX I.

Christian Names of American Uphams.

(For method of tracing ancestry see page 30.)

The figures denote the pages on which the name occurs.

(With the exception of a very few females, wives of Uphams — whose maiden names are not known — every name in this index is that of an Upham by birth.)

- | | |
|--|--|
| Aaron G., 300. | Adeline Winter, 390. |
| Abbie A., 371. | Adelaide Jaques, 255. |
| Abbie, J., 264. | Adelaide Russell, 230. |
| Abby, 128. | Adelbert, 281. |
| Abby Grace, 221. | Adfur Jerome, 381. |
| Abby Jane, 332. | Adoniron J., 165. |
| Abby Jane way, 387. | Agnes, 9, 14. |
| Abbelina, 223. | Agnesia, 9. |
| Abel T., 268. | Albe, 280, 376. |
| Abel Tilclen, 369. | Albert, 181, 223, 241, 248, 362 |
| Abel Putnam (Chicago), 295, 380. | Albert Abdon, 383. |
| Abiel, 156, 223. | Albert Brewster, 248, 361. |
| Abigail, 76, 76, 78, 78, 82, 82, 83, 84, 85, 85, 88, 89, 93, 100, 102, 107, 110, 112, 126, 135, 135, 140, 250, 275, 276. | Albert Dexter, 275. |
| Abigail Humphreys, 153. | Albert G., 235. |
| Abigail Ward, 231. | Albert George, 273. |
| Abijah, 108, 147, 148, 151, 161, 266. | Albert Gookin, 3, 7, 49, 71, 72, 79, 91, 113, 114, 175, 183, 184, 189, 190. |
| Abijah (Lincolnvillle), 265. | Albert Hart (Upham, N. B.), 327, 391. |
| Abijah (Butler, N. Y.), 292. | Albert Henry, 390. |
| Abijah (Canton), 106, 147. | Albert Lewis, 298. |
| Abijah (Readville), 368. | Albert N., 381. |
| Abijah (Stoughton and Canton), 86, 105. | Albert S., 251. |
| Abijah (Tewksbury), 272. | Albert Smith, 299, 383. |
| Abijah (Weston), 77, 85, 106, 149. | Albert Tyler, 342, 395, 403. |
| Abraham, 15. | Alden Choate, 341, 394. |
| Abner Alson (First Missouri Cavalry), 345. | Alexander M., 297. |
| Abner Marcena, 396. | Alexander McCurdy, 165, 296. |
| Abner Tilden, 268. | Alfred, 17, 181, 224, 370. |
| Achsa Fidelia, 344. | Alfred (New York), 187. |
| Achsah Louise, 346. | Alfred (Stoughton), 400. |
| Ada, 140, 246, 292, 365, 384. | Alfred E., 384. |
| Ada Florence, 290, 385. | Alfred Wood, 143. |
| Ada Orlena, 365. | Alhanon, 281. |
| Ada White, 369. | Alice, 14, 131. |
| Addie Almira, 281. | Alic de, 9. |
| Addie L., 385 | Alice N., 338. |
| Addison Child, 344. | Alice Adelia, 343. |
| Addison Sawyer, 340. | Alice Augusta, 385. |
| Adeline, 195, 224. | Alice Bell, 370. |
| | Alice Gertrude, 361. |

- Alice Janette, 332.
 Alice Mary, 362.
 Alice N., 366.
 Alice Tupper, 326.
 Alison Jamison, 113.
 Alson (Sherburne, N. Y.), 135, 235.
 Alson Alcott, 397.
 Almedia, 347.
 Almira, 225.
 Almira Ann, 334.
 Almira Hardy, 205, 265.
 Almira M., 295.
 Alonzo, 145, 264.
 Alonzo Sidney (Le Roy, N.Y.), 138, 245.
 Alonzo Sidney, 245, 246.
 Alvali Laycock, 345.
 Alvah West, 235, 345, 346, 397.
 Alvin, 138.
 Alvin (Westminster, Mass.), 137, 242.
 Alzada, 336, 393.
 Allen (Weston, Vt.), 133, 231.
 Allen H., 362.
 Amanda, 269.
 Amanda Adaline, 342.
 Amanda Louise, 343.
 Amanda W., Mrs., 292, 379.
 Ammarylla, 140.
 Amelia H., 345.
 Amy, 396
 Amy Lucinda, 345.
 Amos, 86, 105, 129, 144, 145, 147, 148, 153, 221, 222, 222, 290.
 Amos (Amherst), 130, 224.
 Amos (Castile, K Y., 234, 344.
 Amos (Chagrin Falls), 148, 269, 270 371
 Amos' (Dudley), 108, 158.
 Amos (Dorchester), 106, 153.
 Amos (Lowell), 224, 334.
 Amos (Malden), 79, 93, 94, 129,
 Amos (Newbury, Ohio), 106, 148.
 Amos (Sturbridge), 195, 319.
 Amos (Worcester), 319, 389.
 Anna, 92, 131, 222, 234, 297.
 Anna C, 266.
 Anna Corey, 275.
 Anna, Mrs., 131.
 Anna Frances, 385.
 Anna Janeway, 387.
 Anna Jeannette, 246.
 Anna Judson, 291.
 Anna Leavett, 274.
 Anna Maria, 193, 373.
 Anna R., 340.
 Anna Robinson, 326.
 Anne (Fond du Lac), 406.
 Anne, 14, 95, 98, 100.
 Ann, 141, 404.
 Ann Holmes, 218.
 Ann Pierce, 16.
 Ann Shepard, 370.
 Ann Susan, 217.
 Annie Beatrice, 399.
 Annie Caroline, 328.
 Annie Gay, 287.
 Annie Hanford, 329.
 Annie Mary, 333.
 Angeanette (Frazier, Colorado), 243.
 Angelina, 247, 295.
 Ansel (Dixon, Cal.), 266, 368.
 Anson David, 398.
 Anson (Hamlin, Michigan), 248, 362.
 Andrew Cushing, 371.
 Andrew Jackson (Sycamore, III), 280, 377.
 Andrew Larned, 160.
 Andrew Welden, 328.
 Arthur, 89, 391, 394. 396.
 Arthur Aquila (Whitewater, Wisconsin), 341, 395.
 Arthur Cleveland, 402.
 Arthur Emerson, 71.
 Arthur Eugene, 361.
 Arthur Everett, 328.
 Arthur Harrison, 392.
 Arthur James, 380.
 Arthur L., 392.
 Arthur Lawrence, 332, 383.
 Arthur O., 167.
 Arthur Snow, 374.
 Arthur Warren, 385.
 Artie, 398.
 Arad, 163.
 Archelaus P., 296.
 Archelaus White, 164, 295.
 Artemas Boutelle, 303.
 Artemas Gay (Ashburnham), 269, 3T1.
 Asa, 130, 133, 163, 223.
 Asa (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 233.
 Asa (Weathersfield, Vt.), 85, 101, 102, 141.

- Asa Eugene, 332, 392.
 Asahel, 162, 293, 379.
 Aud, 394.
 Augusta May, 389.
 Angusta Paulina, 342.
 Augustus Forsythe, 382.
 Augustus Foxcroft, 219.
 Augustus Marshall (Weston), 274, 373.
 Avis Bascom, 303.
- Barak (Weathersfield), 102, 144.
 Barnard, 132, 228.
 Bathsheba, 99, 137.
 Bayhes, 228.
 Baxter E., 140.
 Bella, 391.
 Benjamin, 98, 98, 108, 134, 375.
 Benjamin Allen, 97.
 Benjamin Franklin, 346.
 Benjamin Holinbroke, 235,346.
 Benjamin M., 296.
 Benjamin Nichols, 301, 303, 385, 386.
 Benjamin Prince (Union, Me.), 154, 276.
 Benjamin Rush (Jacksonville, Ill.), 345,
 396.
 Benjamin R. (Melrose), 2;13, 333.
 Benjamin Ward (Royalston), 231, 341.
 Benjamin (Dudley), 87, 108.
 Benjamin (Mansfield, Conn.) 83, 98.
 Benjamin (De Ruyter, N. Y.), 234.
 Benajah S. (Kirtland, Ohio), 235, 34fi.
 Bertha Alma, 327.
 Bertha Cynthia, 386.
 Bertha D., 384.
 Bertha Merritt, 371.
 Bertie C, 201.
 Beulah, 80, 98.
 Bessie, 322.
 Bessie Consent, 305.
 Bessie F., 398.
 Bessie Gordon, 329.
 Bethia, 224.
 Betsy, 100, 103, 104, 222, 231
 Betty, 103.
 Blanche, 399.
 Blanche Vivian, 252.
 Bradford, 379.
 Bradford Hervey, 294, 379.
 Bernal, 84.
- Burt Frost, 300.
 Burton Lewis, 395.
 Burton Stone, 381.
 Burton Thomas, 308.
 Burdette Bennie, 244.
 Byron Augustus, 291.
 Byron Madison, 145, 202, 203.
- Caleb Anderson, 144.
 Caleb G., 154.
 Caleb Weathersfield, Vt.), 102, 143
 Caleb (Truro, Mass.), 82, 90.
 Calista A., 344.
 Calvin, 133, 137, 202.
 Calvin Hoadley (Ripon, Wisconsin), 101,
 243, 353.
 Calvin (Hubbardston, Mass.), 231.
 Calvin L., 140.
 Carlie, 394.
 Carlos C, 295.
 Caroline, 138, 140, 141, 194, 198.
 Caroline E., 159, 262.
 Caroline Frances, 275.
 Caroline Farnsworth, 333.
 Caroline Hannah, 319.
 Caroline Jaques, 255.
 Carrie, 291.
 Carrie Abbie, 300.
 Carrie Elizabeth, 271.
 Carrie Lucy, 300, 391.
 Carrie Louisa, 305, 381, 397.
 Carroll L., 305.
 Catherine, 292.
 Catherine Elizabeth, 100.
 Catherine Jeannette, 354.
 Catherine Lois, 183.
 Catherine Sophia, 220.
 Caty, 231.
 Cecelia Anna, 329.
 Celeste Adelaide, 3u8.
 Celeste Isabella, 399.
 Celia Scovell, 329.
 Charlotte, 112, 120, 147, 194, 197, 200,
 201, 324, 383.
 Charlotte A., 327.
 Charlotte Bernard, 219.
 Charlotte Mary, 193.
 Chloe, Ill.
 Chester, 110, 139, 104, 302.

- Chester F., 399.
 Chester Franklin, 159, 291.
 Chester (Killingly), 103.
 Chester (Batavia, N. Y.), 248.
 Christina, 223.
 Christian, 14.
 Christopher, 14.
 Charles, 115, 139, 140, 148, 164, 181, 195,
 201, 227, 227, 248, 205, 209, 296, 300,
 330, 362, 370, 370.
 Charles, 205.
 Charles (Canton), 208.
 Charles (Framingham), 204.
 Charles (Marshall, Michigan), 394.
 Charles (Stoughton), 399.
 Charles A., 368, 390.
 Charles Amos (Dorchester), 153, 275.
 Charles Austin, 401.
 Charles Aiken, 334,
 Charles Alonzo, 361.
 Charles Augustus, 154, 230, 265.
 Charles Carroll (U. S. Navy), 240.
 Charles Carroll (Canton, Ohio), 349.
 Charles C., 384.
 Charles Chandler, 327.
 Charles Clifton (Boston), 381, 401.
 Charles Clifton (Lincoln, Nebraska),
 287-290.
 Charles Duane, 336, 393.
 Charles E. (North Adams, Michigan), 400.
 Charles E., 347, 371.
 Charles Eri, 332.
 Charles Elmer, 395.
 Charles Edwin, 389.
 Charles Enos, 371.
 Charles Franklin, 194.
 Charles Freeman, 332.
 Charles Gilbert, 250.
 Charles H., 233, 277, 279, 279, 363.
 Charles Henry, 248, 274, 300, 335, 351,
 384, 397, 405.
 Charles Henry (Newton, Mass.), 374.
 Charles Henry (Philadelphia), 397.
 Charles Henry (Westminster), 361.
 Charles H. (De Soto, Wisconsin), 398.
 Charles Haney, 261.
 Charles Herbert, 299.
 Charles Holbrook, 274.
 Charles I., 326.
 Charles James, 276.
 Charles Jarvis, 128, 221, 321, 321.
 Charles Jacob, 335.
 Charles Leslie (Meriden, Conn.), 260, 366,
 367.
 Charles L., 392.
 Charles Lucas, 251, 364.
 Charles Leonard, 319.
 Charles Loring, 374.
 Charles Mandell (Shawano, Wisconsin),
 243, 354.
 Charles Morris, 326.
 Charles Morrill, 397.
 Charles Milton (killed at Cold Harbor), 338.
 Charles O., 340.
 Charles P. (killed at Winchester), 248.
 Charles Robert, 264.
 Charles Simeon, 276.
 Charles S., 398.
 Charles Sidney, 354, 398.
 Charles Sawtelle, 400.
 Charles Thomas, 371.
 Charles Thompson, 373.
 Charles Watson, 344.
 Charles W. J., 327.
 Charles William, 251, 365.
 Charles Worthington, 317.
 Charles Wendell, 402.
 Charles Wellington, 229.
 Charles Wood, 193.
 Charles Wentworth (Salem), 118, 121, 123,
 201, 218, 218, 325, 328.
 Charles W., 159, 161, 181.
 Chloe Adeline, 196.
 Cina Chapman (Troy), 404, 405.
 Clarinda, 141, 281.
 Clarissa, 103, 134, 140, 149, 156, 195, 222,
 249, 404.
 Clara, 400.
 Clara A., 377, 381.
 Clara Adelaide, 278.
 Clara E., 385.
 Clara Elinor, 371.
 Clara May, 297.
 Clara Matilda, 335.
 Clara Ruth, 268.
 Clarence, 275, 367, 398, 399.
 Clarence Curtis, 400.
 Clarence Ezra, 389.

- Clarence H., 390.
 Clarence Irving, 399.
 Clarence Nathan, 363.
 Claude, 398.
 Claude Lamonte, 377.
 Clark Dalrymple, 290.
 Clayton Benjamin (De Soto, Wisconsin),
 363, 399.
 Clement (Chelmsford), 224, 335.
 Clementina, 198.
 Clinton E., o25.
 Clide L., 367.
 Columbus Rice, 194.
 Constance, 379.
 Cora Anna, 354.
 Cora B., 381.
 Cora F., 363.
 Cora May, 361.
 Cora, 394.
 Cornelia, 336.
 Cornelia Adams, 281.
 Cornelia C, 235.
 Cornelia Caroline, 334.
 Curtis, 363.
 Curtis Merrill, 352.
 Cynthia, 139, 141, 249.
 Cynthia Ann, 346.
 Cynthia Augusta, 340.
 Cyrus, 165, 252.
 Cyrus W. (Rome, Pa.), 109, 160.
 Cyrus Waite (Eldridge, N. Y.), 138, 245.
- Daisy Mary, 393.
 Damon G., 234.
 Daniel, 82, 82, 83, 83, 98, 98, 112, 112, 116,
 132.
 Daniel (Brookfield, Mass.), 92, 115.
 Daniel (Leicester), 229.
 Daniel (Templeton), 98, 132.
 Daniel C, 112.
 Daniel Gilbert, 115.
 Daniel K., 292.
 Daniel Moore, 383.
 Daniel Pratt, 250.
 Daniel Phillips (U. S. Marshal, etc.), 159.
 Daniel Webster, 338.
 Daniel Winthrop (Royalston), 229, 338.
 Danforth, 164.
 Danforth D., 165.
- Darwin Bissell, 227, 336.
 Davis, 163.
 David, 112, 131, 161, 165, 227, 228, 292,
 337, 362.
 David A., 385.
 David Whitney, 394.
 David (Easton, Ohio), 165.
 David (Malden), 76, 85.
 David (Nantucket), 227.
 Deborah, Mrs., 230.
 Deborah, 106, 156.
 De Ett, 397.
 Delia A., 196, 337.
 Delia M., 228, 336.
 Delman, 233.
 Delia, 325.
 Delia A., 390.
 Demaris, 101, 140, 141.
 Denslow (Warren, Vt.), 142, 252.
 De Witt Clinton, 397.
 Dexter, 156, 163.
 Dexter Leroy, 394. .
 Dexter Prentess, 384.
 Diana, 142, 279, 280.
 Diantha, 137.
 Don Alonzo Joshua (Milwaukee), 143, 253,
 254.
 Don A., 366.
 Dora M., 224.
 Dorcas, 78.
 Dorothy, 76.
 Dorothy Quiney, 325.
 Dorsey, 232.
 Drusilla, 143.
 Dyer, 164, 296.
 Dyer Arnold, 296, 381.
- Earl, 398.
 Earl Hammond, 381.
 Earl Hastings, 376.
 Earnest Jacob, 335.
 Earnest Truman, 297.
 Ebenezer, 97, 99, 110, 113, 161, 161, 163.
 Ebenezer (Leicester), 82, 84, 97, 100.
 Ebenezer (Malden), 75, 82.
 Ebenezer (Chesterfield), 293.
 Ebenezer Phineas, 138, 244.
 Ebenezer Phineas (Oak Park, Ill.), 360.
 Ebenezer Bowen (Oxford, N. Y.), 100, 137.

- Edward, 14,16, 17, 95, 95, 129, 141, 153,
200, 201, 227, 228, 362.
- Edward Barbour, 361.
- Edward Buckminster (Massillon, Ohio),
199, 323.
- Edward Bright, 306.
- Edward Chandler, 218.
- Edward Denslow, 365.
- Edward Emerson, 248.
- Edward E., 334.
- Edward Erastus, 127, 220.
- Edward Frank, 374.
- Edward Franklin, 262.
- Edward Harlen, 373.
- Edward Herbert, 263.
- Edward Payson (Dorchester, Mass.), 272,
373.
- Edward Richardson, 221, 329, 405.
- Edward Stillman, 228.
- Edward Warren, 336.
- Edward W. (Dorchester, Mass.), 274, 373.
- Edward Wallace (Waukegan, Ill.), 336, 393.
- Edward Young, 293.
- Edward, Rev. (West Springfield), 81, 94.
- Edward Fisk (West Randolph, Vt.), 253,
365.
- Edward (Chateau gay Basin, Canada), 226.
- Edward (West Newton), 274.
- Edward (Marshall, Michigan), 336.
- Edward (Northampton), 93,127, 128.
- Edward (Loborough, Canada), 325.
- Edward (Odell, Ill.), 398.
- Edward Darwin (Denver, Col.), 393.
- Edmond, 270.
- Edwin, 17, 140, 159, 296, 368.
- Edwin (Providence), 290.
- Edwin N. (Sherburne, N. Y.), 235, 347.
- Edwin Porter (Washington, D. C.), 271, 372,
372.
- Edwin Jay (Albany, Oregon), 376,401.
- Edwin Emery (Readville, Me.) 368.
- Edwin E., 267.
- Edwin Augustus, 290.
- Edwin Judson, 224.
- Edwin Jacob, 264.
- Edwin O., 263.
- Edwin Osgood, 392.
- Edeva, 11.
- Edith, 379.
- Edith Murray, 121.
- Edith Story, 396.
- Edna Mozella, 383.
- Egbert, 347.
- Egbert G., 235.
- Egbert W. (Garrettsville, Ohio), 345, 396.
- Egbert (Sherburne, N. Y.), 397.
- Eliza, 139, 148, 149.
- Eliza, Mrs., 230.
- Eliza Adams, 193.
- Eliza Annie, 276.
- Eliza B., 227.
- Eliza Dix, 146, 149, 265.
- Eliza F., 154.
- Eliza Louisa, 380.
- Eliza M., 160.
- Eliza Maria, 304.
- Eliza Stevens, 291.
- Eliza Temple, 333.
- Ella, 224, 280.
- Ella Catherine, 344.
- Ella Maria, 264, 392.
- Ella R, 251.
- Ellen, 292.
- Ellen A., 250, 329, 397.
- Ellen Augusta, 300.
- Ellen Elizabeth, 264.
- Ellen Hodgkins, 276.
- Ellen Jane, 295.
- Ellen Louisa, 263.
- Ellen Maria, 173.
- Ellen Paulina, 243.
- Ellen Sophia, 272.
- Ellen Thedora, 342.
- Eleanor, 154, 155, 165, 166.
- Eleanor E., 344.
- Electa, 138.
- Electa Elizabeth, 244.
- Elizabeth, 14, 15, 16, 33, 45, 47, 73, 75, 77,
81, 82, 85, 89, 98, 100, 101, 106, 108,
111, 112, 112, 117, 129, 129, 138, 140,
144, 150, 156, 270, 322, 325, 329, 345,
367, 390, 398.
- Elizabeth A., 246, 296.
- Elizabeth Ann, 153, 341, 300.
- Elizabeth Caroline, 245.
- Elizabeth Davis, 247.
- Elizabeth Ellen, 301.
- Elizabeth Frances, 373.

- Elizabeth Fairbanks, 229.
 Elizabeth Greene, 255.
 Elizabeth J., Mrs., 228.
 Elizabeth Lord, 313.
 Elizabeth Murray, 121.
 Elizabeth Mary, 144.
 Elizabeth R., 299.
 Elizabeth Spring, 149.
 Elizabeth Webb, 303.
 Elmira Jane, 338.
 Elmira Octavia, 332.
 Elsie Calkins, 360.
 Eli, 223.
 Elijah, 135, 135, 235.
 Elijah (Sherburne, N. Y.), 347.
 Elihu, 158.
 Elihu Earned (Dudley), 109, 159, 291.
 Eliphalet, 231.
 Eliphaz Weston (Nashua, N.H.), 155, 278.
 Elbridge Gerry (Waukegan, Ill.), 168, 299, 300.
 Elbridge Smith, 298.
 Elliott, 252.
 Elmer Sturgis, 393.
 Elmer Benjamin (Athol), 341, 395.
 Emma, 233.
 Emma Albertie, 328.
 Emma C, 394.
 Emma Clark, 367.
 Emma Elizabeth, 275.
 Emma Frances, 264.
 Emma Julia, 319.
 Emma Janette, 291.
 Emma L., 299.
 Emeline Louisa, 333.
 Emeline, 196, 295.
 Emeline Celenah, 270.
 Emily, 223, 234, 292.
 Emily E., 248.
 Emily Dorcas, 225.
 Emily Woods, 395.
 Emerson Faulkner, 198.
 Emerson Olds, 262.
 Emery, 368.
 Emery Irving (Collinsville, Cal.), 368.
 Enos, 148, 268, 269.
 Enos N., 319.
 Enos H., 266.
 Enos (Canton), 267, 370.
 Ephraim, 82, 86, 97, 106, 110, 147, 164.
 Ephraim (Killingly), 164.
 Ephraim (Montagu, Mass.), 105, 146.
 Erastus, 137, 158, 158, 295.
 Erastus Roberts, 243.
 Erastus Seymour (Houghton, Michigan), 242, 352.
 Erastus (Fayetteville, N. Y.), 241.
 Eri, 223, 332.
 Erving, 319.
 Eroyne Tyler, 362.
 Esther, 86, 99, 101, 103, 139.
 Esther A., 295.
 Esther G., 256.
 Esther Generva, 291.
 Esther Louisa, 400.
 Esther Norris, 333.
 Estella, 230.
 Estes, 145.
 Etta Bell, 264.
 Etta E., 394.
 Ethelberta, 379.
 Ethel Allison, 376.
 Ethel Myra, 367.
 Ethel Tenney, 395.
 Eunice, 76, 86, 100, 102, 108, 142, 142, 223.
 Eunice Ellen, 371.
 Euphemia Adelaide, 277.
 Eugenia O., 346.
 Eugenia Dodge, 392.
 Eugenia Elliott, 293.
 Eugene Edward, 17.
 Eugene W., 366.
 Eva, 160, 296, 363.
 Eva D., 347.
 Eva Frances, 384.
 Eva L., 369, 392.
 Evalina, 158.
 Eveline, 194, 332.
 Eveline Snell, 148.
 Everett, 368.
 Everett Alonzo, 263.
 Everett Earned, 291.
 Ezra, 92, 130.
 Ezra Abbott, 224, 334, 334.
 Ezra Smith, 168, 168, 299.
 Ezra Tilden, 268.
 Ezra (Melrose), 113, 167, 407.

- Ezra (Chelmsford), 224.
 Ezra (Wilton, N. H.), 94, 130.
 Ezekeil, 91, 99, 133, 167, 168.
 Ezekeil (Sturbridge), 76, 84, 85, 101.
 Ezekeil (Weathersfield, Vt.), 102, 142.
 Ezekeil (Deerfield and Henuiker), 113, 167.
 Ezekeil (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 233.
- Fannie. 319, 322, 323.
 Fannie Clift, 373.
 Fannie E., 394.
 Fannie J., 366.
 Fannie Louise, 328.
 Fanny, 141, 156, 195, 352.
 Fanny Josephine, 143.
 Fanny Crosby, 367.
 Fern, 401.
 Finaldo Frank (Dixon, Cal.), 368, 399.
 Flora L., 347.
 Florence, 396.
 Florence Diana, 376.
 Florence Emma, 393.
 Florence Imogen, 395.
 Florence L., 395.
 Florence Mabel, 373.
 Florilla E., 250.
 Floyd Hawley, 397.
 Francelia, 256.
 Francelona Melissa, 293.
 Frank, 200, 360, 397, 402.
 Frank A. (Chicago), 379.
 Frank Alonzo, 291.
 Frank Albert, 396, 403.
 Frank B., 277.
 Frank Brooks (U. S. Navv), 379.
 Frank D., 393.
 Frank Donelson, 360.
 Frank D. (Colfax, Iowa), 402.
 Frank E., 326.
 Frank Edwin, 332.
 Frank Elmer, 381.
 Frank Eugene, 366.
 Frank Gilbert, 317.
 Frank Henry, 274.
 Frank Hervey, 380.
 Frank Kidder (U. S. Army). 287, 377.
 Frank L., 290.
 Frank Leon, 368.
 Frank Rowland, 354, 398.
- Frank Richardson, 333.
 Franklin, 163, 246, 800, 362, 384.
 Franklin Benjamin, 336.
 Franklin H., 252.
 Franklin Morris, 193.
 Franklin M., 334.
 Frances, 98, 117, 198, 263.
 Frances Ann, 260.
 Frances Adelaide, 294.
 Frances Caroline, 220, 329.
 Frances Catherine, 127.
 Frances Chandler, 123.
 Frances E., 338.
 Frances G., 141.
 Frances M., 135, 347.
 Francis, 252.
 Francis Abraham, 313.
 Francis B., 392.
 Francis Curtis, 367.
 Francis Everett, 230.
 Francis Luther, 143, 256.
 Francis L., 296.
 Francis Lord, 309.
 Francis William, 183, 189.
 Frederick, 194, 222, 372.
 Frederick (Fairhaven), 330.
 Frederick A., 252, 320, 390.
 Frederick Augustus. 369.
 Frederick Bell, 370 \
 Fred Edmond, 361.
 Frederick F., 264.
 Frederick Gill, 364.
 Fred Johnson, 395, 402.
 Frederick Leighton, 384.
 Frederick Lord, 374.
 Frederick Norman, 391.
 Frederick Pierce, 290.
 Frederick Stanley, 245.
 Frederick William, 291.
 Frederick William (Marshfield, Wisconsin),
 354.
 Frederick Walker, 262.
 Fred W., 235.
 Freedom Nichols, 196, 320.
 Freeman, 222, 234, 331, 344, 362.
 Freeman Fisher (Odell, Ill.), 249. 362.
 Freeman Warren, 373.
 French, 198.
 Furman (Toledo, Ohio), 262, 367.

- Gardner, 162.
 Gardner L., 369.
 Gertrude, 332, 389.
 George, 14, 17, 95, 115, 131, 139, 141, 149,
 151, 156, 159, 168, 198, 222, 224, 228,
 251, 252, 273, 297, 363.
 George (Brookfield), 194.
 George (Monterey), 249.
 George (Weathersfield, Vt.), 252.
 George A. (Cambridge, Ill.), 397.
 George A., 273, 346, 366.
 George Allen, 361.
 George Arthur, 275.
 George Augustus, 250.
 George B., 99, 165.
 George Barnard (Yonkers), 221, 307.
 George Baxter, 116, 198, 321, 322, 323, 390.
 George Baxter (Olaremont), 198.
 George Baxter (New York), 321.
 George Baxter (Boston), 390.
 George Baylies (Leicester), 230, 340.
 George Bliss, 219, 326, 326.
 George Cutler, 328.
 George D., 362.
 George Dennis, 316.
 George E., 160.
 George Elbridge, 300, 383.
 George Francis, 264, 383.
 George Fred, 327.
 George Fletcher, 384.
 George Foster, 335.
 George Gardner, 334.
 George Gilbert, 261.
 George H., 200, 241.
 George Haggert, 228.
 George Harris, 344.
 George Henry, 246, 264.
 George Herbert, 374.
 George Homer, 326.
 George Howard, 335.
 George Leland, 309.
 George Marshall, 373.
 George McKeene, 329.
 George Murray, 218.
 George Newhall, 386.
 George O., 329.
 George Oliver, 390.
 George Phineas (Boston), 200, 323.
 George Phineas, Jr., 324.
 George Preston (Boston), 296, 381.
 George Putnam, 380.
 George R., 296.
 George Ryerson, 127.
 George Timothy, 193.
 George W., 246, 249, 292, 296, 326, 397.
 George Warren, 319, 385.
 George Washington, 129, 263.
 George White, 370.
 George Winslow, 298.
 George Willoughbv, 335.
 George William, 318.
 George Williams, 226.
 George Wright, 303, 305.
 Gilman, 167, 407.
 Gilbert D., 327.
 Gilbert Stevens, 261.
 Glen Wakeley, 377.
 Gorham, 221.
 Grace, 164, 347, 389.
 Grace A., 394.
 Grace Dameron, 386.
 Grace L., 394.
 Grace M., 392.
 Grace May, 374.
 Grace Whitney, 379.
 Gracie C, 352.
 Gratia, 156, 280.
 Grover Cleveland, 377.
 Gurnelda E., 233.
 Gustavus Taylor, 261.
 Hamilton, 295.
 Hannah, 84, 85, 92, 94, 98, 100, 101, 102,
 103, 107, 108, 113, 114, 115, 115, 130,
 133, 145, 155, 157, 163, 167, 168, 223,
 224, 230, 234, 292.
 Hannah (wife of Jabez Upham of Troy, N.
 Y.), 232.
 Hannah Elmira, 167.
 Hannah Ellen, 408.
 Hannah Elizabeth, 183, 190, 342.
 Hannah Elvira, 293.
 Hannah Lonisa, 193.
 Hannah M., 232.
 Hannah Stearns, 143.
 Harlan Pillsbury, 371.
 Harrison, 144.
 Harrison L., 362.

- Harrison (Bennington, Vt.), 262.
 Harriet, 138, 145, 151, 165, 168, 197, 200,
 293, 297, 347.
 Harriet Ann, 247, 334.
 Harriet Bradford, 276.
 Harriet Carleton, 385.
 Harriet Ellen, 247.
 Harriet E., 273.
 Harriet Harris, 199.
 Harriet L., 161.
 Harriet Marian, 299.
 Harriet Maria, 248.
 Harriet Marcelena, 342.
 Harriet Selina, 277.
 Harmony, 138.
 Harold Bnrrage, 372.
 Harold Colby, 400.
 Harry, 363.
 Harry Eri, 392.
 Harry Garfield, 395.
 Harry Judson, 384.
 Harry J., 366.
 Harry Thomas, 372, 400.
 Hattie, 396.
 Hattie Bernice, 393.
 Hattie M., 390.
 Hattie Warren, 306.
 Hattie Zarina, 250.
 Harvey, 115, 158.
 Harvey Gilbert, 194, 317.
 Harvey Newell, 249.
 Helen, 322.
 Helen Augusta, 326.
 Helen Louise, 333.
 Helen Petrona, 352.
 Helena Lois, 361.
 Henrietta Louisa, 265, 265.
 Henry, 14, 129, 171, 197, 219, 247, 273,
 280, 320.
 Henry (Boston), 320.
 Henry Board man, 298.
 Henry Clinton, 297, 382, 383.
 Henry Chirk, 396.
 Henry Hubbard (New York), 247.
 Henry Haskins, 127.
 Henry Harrison, 334.
 Henry J., 334.
 Henry Ketchum, 328.
 Henry Laurens (California), 318, 389.
 Henry Lauriston (Boston), 338.
 Henry Macy (Boston), 337.
 Henry Martin, 305.
 Henry N., 160.
 Henry Nathan (Monterey, Mass.), 249, 363.
 Henry Patten, 250.
 Henry Pratt (Saint Paul), 3, 317, 387-389.
 Henry Pulaski, 301, 385.
 Henry Putnam, 386.
 Henry Shearman, 261.
 Henry Vaughn, 302.
 Henry Wendell, 218.
 Henry Warren, 306, 306.
 Herbert Eugene, 294.
 Herbert George, 336.
 Herbert Grove, 347.
 Herman Oska, 390.
 Hervey, 171, 306, 385.
 Hervey Whiting (Keokuk, Ia.), 300, 384.
 Hervey Stanley, 306.
 Hepzibah, 78. 11l.
 Hepzibah S., 234.
 Hepsy, 341.
 Hiram, 116, 138, 143, 155, 235, 329.
 Hiram (Brookfield), 196.
 Hiram (Hamilton, N. Y.), 244.
 Hiram D., 245.
 Hiram Francis, 196.
 Hiram Jabez, 232.
 Horace, 95, 136, 137.
 Horace Alonzo Jaques (Milwaukee), 255.
 Horace Lane (Fiskdale), 264, 367.
 Horace Lincoln, 385.
 Horace Manford, 272.
 Horace Sprague (Exeter, Me.), 229 337.
 Howard, 234, 252, 344.
 Hosea (Dudley), 108, 158.
 Hosea L., 158.
 "Honest Sam," 241.
 Hubbard, 139.
 Hugo de (England), 8, 9, 10.
 Hugh Northam (England), 17.
 Huldah, 108, 111, 404.
 Humphrey (England), 14.
 Hutching Patten, 140, 250.
 Ichabod, 164, 296.
 Ida Frost, 306.
 Ida Frances, 39

- Ida J., 251.
 Ida Jane, 246.
 Ida Josephine, 369.
 Ida M., 347, 394.
 Ida May, 279, 361.
 Increase, 145.
 Ina Fassett, 375.
 Irena Ann, 168.
 Irma Elmira, 392.
 Isaac, 15, 86, 86, 110, 292.
 Isaac Francis, 277, 376.
 Isaac O., 375.
 Isaac Walton, 223.
 Isaac L. (Port Byron, N. Y.), 292, 379.
 Isaac (Amherst), 224, 333.
 Isaac (Brookfield), 91.
 Isaac (Killingly), 163.
 Isaac (Sturbridge), 85, 102, 103, 145.
 Isaac (Union, Me.), 107, 153.
 Isaac (San Francisco), 276, 374.
 Isabella, 121, 126, 251.
 Isabella Bliss, 127.
 Ivory (Killingly), 77, 87.
 Ivory (Thompson), 88, 109.

 Jabez, 85, 89, 90, 91, 93, 93, 107, 116,
 126, 126.
 Jabez (Bristol, Me.), 86, 106.
 Jabez (Dr., Brookfield), 79, 92.
 Jabez (Brookfield), 196, 197.
 Jabez (Moore's Station, Cal.), 154, 276.
 Jabez (Troy, N. Y., husband of Hannah
 Upham), 232.
 Jabez Baxter (Boston and New York), 198,
 321.
 Jabez Bullock, 144.
 Jabez Edward (Dorchester, N. B.), 219, 328.
 Jabez Murray, 219.
 Jacob, 76, 100, 101, 131, 145, 145.
 Jacob (Amherst), 94, 130, 225.
 Jacob (Cohoes), 139, 246.
 Jacob (Reading), 79, 94.
 Jacob (Spencer), 84, 100.
 Jacob (Sturbridge), 103, 145.
 Jacob Burnap, 225, 325.
 James, 16, 81, 81, 93, 95, 126, 139, 220,
 233, 247, 385.
 James A., 327.
 James Austin (Albany, Oregon), 280, 376.
 James Amos, 276.
 James B., 249.
 James Bailey (Youth's Companion), 71, 302,
 385.
 James Crawford, 282.
 James Duncan, 322, 390.
 James Edward Jar vis (Newark, Ohio),
 321, 390.
 James Edward Spurr, 326.
 James Francis, 127, 343.
 James Franklin, 247, 361.
 James George, 16.
 James H., 362.
 James Harris, 232, 343.
 James Henry, 199, 376, 401.
 James Herbert, 295, 380.
 James Hervey, 292.
 James Humphreys ("Upham's Corner,"
 Dorchester), 153, 275.
 James Jerome, 280.
 James K., 112.
 James Monroe, 167.
 James Myrick, 272, 372.
 James Ney, 377.
 James P., 230, 232.
 James Phineas (Claremont, N. H.), 199, 322.
 James Richard (Oakville, Can.), 218, 326.
 James Savage, 230.
 James Smith, 336, 393.
 James Sweet, 261.
 James Timothy, 228.
 James Wellington (Upham, N. B.), 219, 327.
 James Winthrop, 393.
 James (Alps, N. Y.), 344.
 James B. (Williamstown, Iowa), 362.
 James (Rev. Dr., Chelsea), 3, 52, 169, 171,
 301-2.
 James (Montgomery), 93, 127.
 James (Malden), 75, 81.
 James (Woodstock), 218.
 James (Westminster), 101, 139.
 Jane, 14, 99, 241, 248, 278.
 Jane Guthrie, 297.
 Jane Josephine, 270.
 Janette L., 332.
 Jannie, 327.
 Janie Jordan, 329.
 Jared (Farmington, Pa.), 156, 280.
 Jared Jewell, 280.

- Jason E., 252.
 Jeannie, 367.
 Jefferson Holland (Boston), 231, 340.
 Jennie E., 334.
 Jennie M., 319.
 Jennie Elizabeth, 360.
 Jennie Frances, 291.
 Jemima, 106.
 Jerusha Stone, 110, 162.
 Jeremiah, 108, 156.
 Jeremiah R., 159.
 Jeremiah (Dudley), 109, 159.
 Jeremiah (Castine), 158, 281.
 Jesse, 91, 113, 113, 141.
 Jesse Hayward, 226.
 Jesse Harding, 300.
 Jesse (Melrose), 91, 113, 168.
 Jesse (Sturbridge), 101, 140, 251.
 Jessie, 396.
 Jessie Isabella, 159.
 Joane (England), ll.
 Joanna, 297.
 Joel, 106. 148, 269.
 Joel Herbert (Boston), 271, 372.
 Joel Worthington (Worcester), 194, 316.
 Joel (Hubbardston), 133, 230.
 Joel (Weston), 151, 271.
 Johanna, 9, 76.
 Johe's (England), 10.
 John, 40, 48, 84, 84, 84, 86, 88, 110, 115,
 131, 134, 141, 155, 165, 195, 222, 222,
 232, 292, 405, 405.
 John (London), 16.
 John (England), 10, 14, 15.
 John (Brampton Ralph, Eng.), 14.
 John (Weymouth and Malden, New
 England), 5, 10, 13, 14, 33-52.
 John (Bristol, Me.), 107, 154, 154, 277.
 John (Delevan, Ill.), 343.
 John (Malden), 73, 76, 76, 83, 329.
 John (Nantucket), 227.
 John (Spencer), 85, 101, 101, 141.
 John (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 133, 232.
 John (Silver City, Idaho), 227, 337.
 John (Templeton), 132, 229.
 John (Union, Me.), 277.
 John Aubrv, 329.
 John Allen, 231. 341, 342, 402.
 John Austin, 319, 389.
 John Barnard, 309.
 John E., 233.
 John Edward, 218.
 John Erastus, 241.
 John R, 366.
 John Fay, 319.
 John Frank, 277, 375.
 John Franklin, 343.
 John Gray, 263.
 John H., 233.
 John Henry, 352.
 John Henry (Amherst), 225, 335.
 John Henry (Major, Duluth), 241, 352.
 John Holmes, 218.
 John Howell Janeway, 387.
 John Jaques (Col. U. S. Army), 254.
 John Johnson, 262, 262.
 John Jesse, 251, 365.
 John L., 159, 329.
 John Launcelot (England), 17.
 John Lorenzo, 325.
 John Marcena, 345.
 John Milton, 229, 338.
 John Munro, 245,
 John Murray (Dr., Frontenac, Canada), 121,
 200.
 John Murray (Kingston, Canada), 201, ^325.
 John Myrick (Newton), 106, 153.
 John O., 252.
 John Phineas, 389.
 John Ropes, 218.
 John Sherwood, 244.
 John Southworth, 379.
 John W., 251.
 John Wilder (Sturbridge), 140, 251.
 John Wonson, 279.
 Jonathan, 99, 99, 101, 147.
 Jonathan (Brimfield and Holland), 99, 136.
 Jonathan (Charlton and Brimfield), 84, 99.
 Jonathan (Canton and Stoughton), 106, 148.
 Jonathan (Weston), 105, 146.
 Jonathan (Thompson), 110, 161.
 Jonathan (Windham, Vt.), 162, 293.
 Jonathan (Nantucket), 75, 82, 82, 97, 97,
 131.
 Jonathan C, 296.
 Josie, 166.
 Josephine, 246, 325.
 Joseph, 92, 95, 109, 132, 166, 227, 281, 405,

405.
 Joseph (Ascutneyville, Vt.), 144, 260.
 Joseph (Black Creek, N. Y.), 156, 280.
 Joseph (Dudley), 77, 86, 87, 107.
 Joseph (Mansfield, Conn.), 98, 134.
 Joseph (Milford, N. Y.), 108, 156.
 Joseph (Thompson, Conn.), 110, 163.
 Joseph B., 337, 394.
 Joseph Badger (Portsmouth, N. H.), 182, 189, 313.
 Joseph Badger (U. S. Navy), 314.
 Joseph Barnard, 229.
 Joseph Emerson, 229, 229, 338.
 Joseph Kellogg, 405.
 Joseph Leonard, 250.
 Joseph Lyman, 250.
 Joseph Muzzy, 368.
 Joseph N., 295.
 Joseph Nelson, 158.
 Joseph P. (Pawlett, Vt. , misprinted as "Joseph F."), 101, 104.
 Joseph Thomas, 228.
 Joseph Warren, 244, 301, 385.
 Joshua, 132, 195.
 Joshua (Brimfield), 140, 249.
 Joshua (Hamilton, N. Y.), 100, 138.
 Joshua (Loyalist colonel, NewBrunswick), 93, 117-25.
 Joshua (Salem), 113, 168, 169, 170, 300.
 Joshua (Melrose), 168, 300.
 Joshua (Saugus), 167, 298.
 Joshua (Upham, N. B.), 126, 219.
 Joshua (Weathersfield, Vt.), 102, 142, 256, 365.
 Joshua Cutler (New Brunswick), 220, 328.
 Joshua Chamberlain, 127, 245.
 Joshua Chester, 230.
 Joshua Nelson (Templeton), 229, 340.
 Joshua Nichols, 121.
 Josiah, 86, 231.
 Josiah (Weston and Athol), 77, 86.
 Josiah (Cape Town, South Africa), 106.
 Josiah (Dudley), 109, 159.
 Josiah A., 109.-
 Josiah Snell (Boston), 149, 270.
 Josiah Virgil, 271.
 Judith, 14, 81, 107.
 Judith Almira, 182.
 Julia, 129, 164.
 Julia Ann, 196.
 Julia Ann Maria, 274.
 Julia Etta, 335, 376.
 Julia I., 277.
 Julia L., 332.
 Julia M., 248.
 Julia Richardson, 329.
 Julia Stevens, 261.
 Julian Willey, 261.
 Julius Buckingham (Parkman, Ohio), 235, 345.
 Katherine, 93, 108, 116, 129, 129, 221, 390.
 Katie, 291.
 Kate Viola, 263.
 Katherine Bell, 322.
 Katliron Elizabeth Putnam, 123.
 Kathren Sophia, 328.
 Lament B., 262.
 Lamont, 398.
 Lancy, 160.
 Larkin A., 262.
 Lathrop, 234, 344.
 Laura, 228.
 Laura Ann, 268.
 Laura Elmina, 400.
 Laura J., 334.
 Laura Pamelia, 232.
 Laurens, 194, 318.
 Lawrence Henry, 393.
 Lenient, 145.
 Lemira, 266.
 Lena, 233, 338.
 Lena B., 347.
 Lena E., 394.
 Lena May, 397.
 Lena Phillips, 340.
 Leonard, 140.
 Leonard (Brookfield), 195, 319.
 Leonard (Brimfield), 101, 140.
 Leonard (West Springfield), 95, 131.
 Leroy Jean, 381.
 Leslie Orne, 393.
 Lester Emery, 369.
 Lester Wayland, 290.
 Levi, 109, 164.
 Lewis, 131, 195.
 Lewis E., 251, 365.

- Lewis Porter, 373.
 Lewis S., 235.
 Liberty, 116.
 Lida, 365, 398.
 Lida M., 393. 66
 Lila, 336.
 Lillie, 394.
 Lillian Frances, 373.
 Lillian Howell Janeway, 387.
 Lilly May, 398.
 Lincoln, 154.
 Lintey, 224.
 Linnie Maria, 277.
 Linn, 396, 401.
 Lizzie Allen, 340.
 Lizzie Maud, 247.
 Lizzie Warren, 306.
 Lloyd Devere, 346.
 Lloyd G., 347.
 Lois, 76, 87, 94, 100, 102, 108, 129, 130,
 223.
 Lois E., 220.
 Lois Harriet, 380.
 Lorenzo Dow, 225.
 Lorenzo Muzzy (Sherman Isl. , Cal.), 268,
 399.
 Lorenzo Maynard, 338.
 Lorina, 230.
 Loretta, 404.
 Lottie E., 398.
 Louise, 195.
 Louise Eliza, 396.
 Louisa, 151, 167, 220, 228.
 Louisa A., 320, 342.
 Louisa B., 235.
 Louisa Bissell, 319.
 Louisa Buckminster, 127.
 Louisa H., 250.
 Louisa M. A., 327.
 Louisa P., 241.
 Louisa Robertson, 327.
 Louisa Ruth, 370.
 Louisa v., 347.
 Lourinda S., 229.
 Lucetta, 194.
 Lucetta Averill, 400.
 Lucian, 158, 159, 290, 291.
 Lucia Frances, 317.
 Lucinda, 222.
 Lucinda M., 235, 346.
 Lucinda S., 397.
 Lucinda Worthington, 194.
 Lucius, 139, 234.
 Lucius Burton, 246.
 Lucius Bolls, 173, 384, 402.
 Lucius H. (Delta, Ohio), 144, 262.
 Lucius (Cohoes), 246.
 Lucretia, 103, 231, 231.
 Lucretia Ann, 341.
 Lucy, 101, 110, 135, 139, 148, 164, 171,
 222, 224, 227, 248, 336.
 Lucy A., 200, 267.
 Lucy Abigail, 194.
 Lucy Ann, 145, 147, 171, 249, 270, 370.
 Lucy Annette, 341,
 Lucy Augusta, 407.
 Lucy Brewster, 275.
 Lucy C, 352.
 Lucy Curtis, 367.
 Lucy Ellen, 246.
 Lucy Ida, 264.
 Lucy J., 394.
 Lucy Jane, 318, 362.
 Lucy May, 370.
 Lucy S., 155.
 Luke, 78, 78.
 Luke (Killingly), 88, 110.
 Luke (Onslow, N. S.), 89, 111, 112, 164.
 Lura, 396.
 Luther, 224.
 Luther Clement, 335.
 Luther F., 273.
 Luther Sanderson, 151, 273.
 Lydia, 83, 84, 86, 91, 91, 99, 101, 105, 106,
 107, 116, 132, 168, 195, 227, 227, 329.
 Lydia A., 196.
 Lyman, 140, 140, 163, 295.
 Lyman (Providence), 144, 261.
 Lyman Thatcher, 232.
 Lysander, 220.
 L. Wesley (Neath, Pa.), 160, 291.
 Mabel, 305, 397.
 Mabel Frost, 306.
 Mabel Frances, 400.
 Mabel C, 338.
 Madeline Marshall, 322.
 Maggie, 262.

- Maggie May, 386.
 Malina, 241.
 Malintha Lazelle, 335.
 Mamie, 262.
 Marcena, 103.
 Marcena Benajah, 346.
 Marcena W., 235, 346.
 Marcia, 131.
 Marcus (Rome, Pa.), 109, 160.
 Marcus K., 161.
 Margaret, 13, 14.
 Margaret Barker, 286.
 Margaret Elizabeth, 271.
 Margaret Jane, 278.
 Margaret Ruth, 391.
 Margery Alice, 167.
 Maria, 140, 143, 194, 246, 276, 292, 404.
 Maria (Granville, N. Y.), 406.
 Maria A., 154.
 Maria Amelia, 293.
 Maria C, 295.
 Maria Etta, 233.
 Maria Rich, 140.
 Maria Taft, 250.
 Mariah, 140.
 Marilla, 164.
 Marion, 241, 351, 401.
 Marion Davis, 298.
 Marion Grace, 397.
 Marion Scott, 386.
 Marietta, 347.
 Marshall Lafayette, 153, 274.
 Martha, 81, 83, 87, 94, 99, 99, 99, 105, 109,
 130, 133, 147, 160, 167, 222, 227, 233,
 234, 280.
 Martha A., 277.
 Martha Anu, 193, 248.
 Martha Bethia, 218.
 Martha Caroline, 338.
 Martha J., 334.
 Martha Jaue, 334.
 Martha Maria, 250.
 Martha Sophia, 122.
 Martha Susan, 264.
 Martha Viola, 342.
 Matilda, 103, 134, 164, 329, 343.
 Mattie Peck, 349.
 Maud Louise, 328.
 Mary, 14, 14, 48, 75, 75, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83,
 83, 84, 86, 86, 89, 91, 91, 92, 94, 95, 97,
 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 110, 111, 112, 115,
 115, 127, 128, 129, 141, 143, 160, 161,
 162, 165, 170, 181, 195, 222, 225, 231,
 232, 241, 291, 297, 362.
 Mary A., 147, 200.
 Mary Abigail, 251.
 Mary Alice, 251.
 Mary Ann, 113, 142, 158, 166, 168, 198,
 219, 228, 249, 262, 278, 370.
 Mary Annette, 240, 349.
 Mary Augusta, 293.
 Mary B., 327.
 Mary Barnard, 373.
 Mary Bertha, 035.
 Mary C, 127, 275, 396, 397.
 Mary Caroline, 352.
 Mary Chamberlain, 127.
 Mary Chandler, 326.
 Mary Crosby, 264.
 Mary Duncan, 322.
 Mary E., 224, 245, 262, 281, 393.
 Mary Edith, 367.
 Mary Ellen, 306, 334, 346, 354, 370.
 Mary Eliza, 159, 244, 277, 368.
 Mary Elizabeth, 156, 230, 246, 272, 343,
 382, 384, 399, 402.
 Mary Elizabeth (Qpham St.,
 Melrose), 79, 333.
 Mary Emma, 408.
 Mary Eunice, 342.
 Mary Frances, 261.
 Mary Foster, 364.
 Mary Goodyear, 340.
 Mary Howard, 302.
 Mary Hutchinson, 229.
 Mary Jane, 247, 329, 370.
 Mary King, 309.
 Mary Lizzie, 326.
 Mary Louisa, 245, 295, 343, 343.
 Mary M., 338.
 Mary Matilda, 338.
 Mary Melina, 248.
 Mary Pease, 251.
 Mary Rich, 395.
 Mary Tildeu, 268.
 Mary Wendell, 218, 325.
 Mary White, 313.
 Marv Wilder, 218.

- Mehitabel, 86, 98, 100.
 Mehitabel Wilson, 162.
 Melville Merritt, 371.
 Men L., 262.
 Mercy, 81, 84, 85, 100.
 Mercy E., 384.
 Mercy Maria, 245.
 Michael, 166.
 Minna, 296.
 Minnie, 379.
 Minnie Alice, 365.
 Minnie L., 371.
 Minnie M., 246.
 Minnie Pearl, 362.
 Minnie Webb, 373.
 Morgan, 234.
 Morgan S., 233.
 Moses, 101, 133.
 Moses Allen, 232, 342, 343, 343.
 Murray, 391.
 Myrick, 151, 271.
 Myron L., 365.
 Myron J., 345, 396.
 Myrtle May, 380.
- Nancy, 95, 100, 138, 145, 160, 227.
 Nannie Louise, 396.
 Naomi. 98, 149.
 Nathaniel, 33, 46, 47, 103, 115, 141, 145,
 161, 165, 168, 195, 292, 319.
 Nathaniel (Leicester), 83, 98, 98, 132.
 Nathaniel (Malden), 73, 76, 82.
 Nathaniel (Port Byron, N. Y.), 291.
 Nathaniel (Rochester, N. H.), 173-190.
 Nathaniel (Saratoga Co., N.Y.), 110, 161.
 Nathaniel (Stnrbridge), 85, 103, 264.
 Nathaniel Bradlee, 265, 367.
 Nathaniel Gookin, 6, 181, 188, 310.
 Nathaniel Hart, 220, 328, 329.
 Nathaniel Janeway, 387.
 Nathaniel Lord, 313, 386.
 Nathaniel Watkins, 165.
 Nathan, 86, 109, 112, 115, 129, 130, 149,
 222.
 Nathan (Brookfield), 92, 115, 194.
 Nathan (Brooklyn). 195, 318.
 Nathan (Dudley), 87, 109.
 Nathan (Drayton, Dakota), 382, 401.
 Nathan (Fitchbnrg), 146, 265.
- Nathan (Melrose), 129, 222.
 Nathan (Monterey, Mass.), 140, 249.
 Nathan (Onslow, N. S.), 89, Ill.
 Nathan (Pennsylvania), 106, 149.
 Nathan (Sturbridge and Tyrington), 101,
 139.
 Nathan (Weston), 105, 145, 151, 273.
 Nathan Albert, 318.
 Nathan Carlton, 367.
 Nathan Derby, 243, 354.
 Nathan Eugene, 274.
 Nathan G., 232, 343.
 Ned, 397.
 Nelson, 156, 156.
 Nelson C, 160.
 Nelson Loyd, 291.
 Nellie Frances, 384.
 Nellie Jane, 380.
 Nellie M., 251.
 Nellie May, 384.
 Nehemiah, 110, 164, 164, 295, 381.
 Nettie L., 394.
 Nettie Longee, 376.
 Newell, 234,
 Newell Noah, 134, 234.
 Nicholas de (England), 8, 9.
 Nina Grace, 347.
 Nina V., 390.
 Nettie Darling, 328.
 Noah (Malden), 76, 83.
 Noah (Pomfret, Conn.), 83, 98.
 Noah (Hanover, N. H.), 98, 134.
 Norman, 165, 263.
 Nora Clifton, 401.
- Olivia, 166.
 Olive, 134, 135, 195.
 Olive Almeda, 338.
 Olive Francis, 385.
 Olive S., 384.
 Oliver L., 300.
 Oliver Wendell Holmes, 218, 325.
 Orlando, 156.
 Orne (Melrose), 223, 332.
 Orrin, 295.
 Orin W., 362, 398.
 Orrin Newhall, 380.
 Orilla, 135.
 Oscar, 363.

- Oscar J., 367.
 Osgood Fifield, 335.
 Osgood Wright, 332, 392.
 Otis, 131, 329.
 Otis E., 394.
 Otis King, 341, 394.
 Otis Newman, 145, 263.
- Patty, 105, 129, 137, 141, 143, 224.
 Paul Richardson, 329.
 Pearl, 226.
 Perie, 92.
 Perley, 109.
 Persis Stone, 230.
 Petternill, 14.
 Phebe, 83, 84, 85, 100, 100, 100, 111, 132, 327.
 Phebe Ann, 346.
 Phebe H., 295.
 Phebe Hutchinson, 132.
 Philip, 14.
 Phillipa, 14.
 Philena C, 397.
 Philena Maria, 230.
 Phineas, 88, 89, 90, 100, 130, 148, 149.
 Phineas (Amherst), 94, 130, 223, 223, 333.
 Phineas (Brookfield), 93, 116.
 Phineas (Fulton, Mo.), 270.
 Phineas (Boston), 117, 199, 202.
 Phineas (Malden, Lieutenant), 10, 44, 47, 53-57, 60, 63, 68, 70-73, 92, 93.
 Phineas Second (Malden), 48, 73-75.
 Phineas Third (Malden), 75, 78.
 Phineas Fourth (Malden), 79, 89.
 Phineas (Weston), 86, 106, 106, 149.
 Phineas (Major), 116.
 Phineas C., 224, 333, 393.
 Pliny, 115, 193.
 Pliny B., 158.
 Pluma, 141.
 Polly, 103, 115, 116, 131, 132, 105, 135, 145, 147, 163, 163, 231, 269.
 Polly P., 235.
 Pollina, 233.
 Porter, 234, 241.
 Preston, 391.
 Priscilla, 48, 82, 96, 100.
- Rachael Ann, 325.
- Rachel, 102, 134, 166.
 Rachel Isabel, 400.
 Rachel Louise, 393.
 Ralph, 360.
 Ransom, 163, 295.
 Ray, 394.
 Rebecca, 91, 94, 94, 98, 101, 130, 130, 137, 140, 147, 161, 167, 168, 222, 233, 249, 267, 345.
 Rebecca Dill, 132.
 Reuben Benner, 277.
 Rhoda, 163, 362.
 Rhoda A., 139.
 Rhoda Jane, 246.
 Richard, 88, 89, 89, 111, 112, 164.
 Richard (Onslow, N. S.), 78, 88.
 Richard (Malden), 73, 77.
 Richard (North River, N. S.), Ill, 164.
 Richard (Reading), 73, 77.
 Richard (Stewiacke), 89, 112.
 Richard Dana, 322.
 Robert, 112, 112.
 Robert (Folly Mountain, N. S.), 113, 166.
 Robert (Mattapan, Mass.), 167, 297.
 Robert Allen, 354.
 Robert B., 245, 361.
 Robert Baxter, 322.
 Robert Bradford, 380.
 Robert D., 394.
 Robert E., 320.
 Robert Hay, 326.
 Robert Harris, 198.
 Robert Lorenzo, 399.
 Robert Lyman, 233.
 Robert M., 121 .
 Robert Northam, 17.
 Roger, 14.
 Roger Freeman, 134, 233, 344, 396.
 Rollin Emerson, 261.
 Romenia Fontinette, 372.
 Ross, 396.
 Rosalinda, 133.
 Rosamond, 322.
 Rosalia, 344.
 Rosalia M., 341.
 Rosella, 166.
 Rozilla Fenno, 149.
 Rosianna, 149.
 Roxana, 162.

- Roxanna James, 168.
 Roxa Lana, 132.
 Roxv, 135.
 Roy Allen, 362.
 Roy Clinton, 402.
 Roy Frank, 380.
 Ruby Mae, 375.
 Rufus, 133, 158, 232.
 Russell, 139, 247.
 Ruth, 71, 72, 73, 76, 78, 85, 87, 94, 103, 105, 110, 130, 131, 133, 140, 269.
 Ruth A., 246.
 Ruth Brewster, 322.
 Ruth C, 231.
 Ruth Coggswell, 183.
 Ruth Elizabeth, 225.
 Ruth Marinda, 232.
- Salmon T., 165.
 Sally, 103, 116, 129, 131, 131, 131, 137, 147, 149, 161, 163, 164, 167, 168, 222, 222, 223.
 Sally A., 249.
 Sally Watts, 224.
 Samantha, 158.
 Samuel, 88, 98, 102, 165.
 Samuel (Leicester), 84, 99.
 Samuel (Lowell, Vt.), 117, 200.
 Samuel (Malden and Leicester), 76, 84.
 Samuel (Montpelier), 99, 136, 136, 240.
 Samuel (Templeton), 132, 230.
 Samuel (Mansfield), 98, 134.
 Samuel Allen, 340.
 Samuel B., 154.
 Samuel Baker, 229, 338.
 Samuel Barnard, 230.
 Samuel B. S., 127.
 Samuel Curtis, 241, 349.
 Samuel Davis (Mattapan), 166, 297
 Samuel Eddy, 231.
 Samuel Foster (Drew Seminary) 331, 391.
 Samuel Rice, 322.
 Samuel Sprague (Melrose), 129, 222.
 Samuel W., 235, 394.
 Samuel Zenas, 351.
 Sarah, 15, 16, 33, 76, 79, 79, 83, 84, 85, 85, 86, 89, 90, 93, 94, 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 111, 112, 113, 126, 129, 132, 141, 149, 279, 297, 329, 341, 362.
- Sarah A., 144, 248, 327.
 Sarah Ada, 408.
 Sarah Adealide, 139.
 Sarah Amanda, 314.
 Sarah Ann, 246.
 Sarah Annette, 261.
 Sarah Brown, 246.
 Sarah Colbrn, 140.
 Sarah Derby, 354.
 Sarah E., 171, 244, 277, 296, 296.
 Sarah Edith, 328.
 Sarah Eliza, 127.
 Sarah Elizabeth, 274.
 Sarah Emma, 227.
 Sarah Etta, 232.
 Sarah Frances, 272, 319.
 Sarah Green, 122.
 Sarah H., 265.
 Sarah Isabella, 220.
 Sarah J., 195.
 Sarah Jane, 155, 167, 271.
 Sarah Jeanette, 245.
 Sarah Louise, 326.
 Sarah M., 103, 241, 348.
 Sarah Maria, 155, 196, 243, 278.
 Sarah Maria Jaques, 255.
 Sarah Mehitabel, 146.
 Sarah Sanderson, 152.
 Sarah Susanna, 328.
 Sarah Sumner, 240.
 Sarah Sprague, 229.
 Sarah Tamzen, 225.
 Sarah Velutia, 332.
 Sarah W., 269.
 Sarah Wendell, 218.
 Sarah White, 268.
 Sarah and Jonathan (second cousins), 101, 137.
 Scovel Judson, 346, 397.
 Selah Barnard, 127, 127, 220.
 Selina Jane, 383.
 Selena Keene, 155, 278.
 Seth Bliss, 128.
 Sharon B., 347.
 Sharon H., 345, 396.
 Sherm, 396.
 Sidney Ethel, 368.
 Sidney Herbert, 328.
 Sidney Spaulding, 265, 367

- Silas, 106.
 Silas S., 292.
 Simeon, 107, 154.
 Simeon (Dudley), 87, 109.

 Simeon (Gloucester), 155, 279.
 Simeon A., 109.
 Simeon Lysander, 230.
 Sisley, 14.
 Smith, 407.
 Sophia, 141, 152, 162, 195, 245.
 Sophia Mehitabel, 293.
 Sophronia, 195.
 Sophronia Farrington, 172.
 Statia, 402.
 Stella Bartlett, 395.
 Stella Marinda, 230.
 Stephen, 231, 249, 341.
 Stephen (Onslow, N. S.), 112, 165.
 Stephen Higginson, 218.
 Stephen John, 398.
 Stephen S., 395.
 Stephen Willard, 341, 395.
 Sumner, 144, 231.
 Sumner Holt, 371.
 Susan, 149, 156, 161, 168, 220, 225, 321, 407.
 Susan Abigail, 232, 342.
 Susan Ann, 277, 319.
 Susan Baker, 338.
 Susan Celestia, 168.
 Susan Ellen, 328.
 Susan Elizabeth, 309.
 Susan Gill, 250.
 Susan Hinds, 253.
 Susan L., 332.
 Susan Maria, 280, 338.
 Susan Rich, 282.
 Susanna, 78, 86, 87, 105, 110, 116, 129, 131, 163, 223.
 S. Jennie, 340.
 Sylvanus, 223.
 Sy]vanus (Erwin Centre, N. Y.), 106, 279.
 Sylvanns (Oastine, Me.), 108, 156.
 Sylvanns Kidder (Dixon, Ill.), 158, 282-286.
 Sylvester, 142.
 Sylvester Shearman, 261.
 Syrina, 223.

 Tabitha, 79, 88, 100, 109.
 Tammy, 116.
 Tamzen, 79, 79, 92, 94, 136.
 Thaddeus, 97, 131.
 Thankful, 102.
 Thatcher, 133.
 Theodore A., 362.
 Theresa, 292, 344.
 Thiah 99.
 Thomas, 13, 14, 15, 77, 93, 93, 104, 105, 105, 111, 146, 233, 234, 337.
 Thomas (Cambridge), 271, 372.
 Thomas (Concord, N. H.), 147, 265.
 Thomas (Malden), 73, 76.
 Thomas (Reading), 77, 85.
 Thomas (Weston), 85, 103.
 Thomas (Dudley), 87, 108.
 Thomas (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 98, 133.
 Thomas (Sturbridge), 116, 198.
 Thomas Abijah, 271, 372.
 Thomas C, 126.
 Thomas Cutler (Woodstock), 218, 326.
 Thomas Cogswell, 181, 187, 188, 306-9.
 Thomas Edward, 275.
 Thomas Ellenwood, 146.
 Thomas Francis Janeway, 387.
 Thomas Norris, 332, 392.
 Thompson Morris, 326.
 Timothy, 114, 115, 116, 116, 168, 250.
 Timothy (Malden and Saugus), 79 90.
 Timothy (Deerfield, N. H.), 91, 113.
 Timothy (Portsmouth, general etc.), 115, 190, 191-3, 314.
 Timothy (Nantucket), 132, 228.
 Timothy (Waterford, N. Y.), 181, 188.
 Timothy Newell, 198.

 Ulysus, 399.
 Una, 396.
 Upton, 262.

 Vera, 386.
 Vernon Bingham, 271, 371.
 Vesta, 222.
 Victor de Montfleury, 270.
 Victor Grandin, 270.
 Victor Morton, 372.
 Vila, 292.
 Vivien, 399.

- W., 17.
 Wade M., 377.
 Waite, 100.
 Walter, 164, 291.
 Walter (Brimfield), 137, 241.
 Walter Fuller, 392.
 Walter Henry, 241.
 Walter Horace, 392.
 Walter J., 385.
 Walter James, 372.
 Walter Lee, 328.
 Walter Laroy, 402.
 Walter Lewis, 389.
 Walter Raleigh, 144.
 Walter S., 333, 365.
 Walter Sumner (San Francisco), 333, 392.
 Walter Whiting, 146.
 Warren (U. S. Geological Survey), 226.
 Warren (Fredericksburg, Iowa), 362, 398.
 Warren Abijali (Atlantic City, N. J.), 272, 373, 373.
 Warren L., 390.
 Warren Kinney, 244.
 Warren R., 319.
 Washington (Dudley and Monson), 116, 195.
 Wayne Merton, 375.
 Welthea Ann, 272.
 Wealthy Ann, 262.
 Webster, 329.
 Wellington, 155, 156.
 Weston Hardy, 278, 278.
 Western R, 384.
 Whitman, 234.
 Whitehead H., 394.
 Wilbur (Marshall, Michigan— misprinted “Wibur”, 336, 394.
 Willard (Royalston), 133, 231.
 Willard (Fitzwilliam, N. H.— No. 342 against wrong Willard, on page 231), 231, 341.
 Willard Morgan, 386.
 Willard Peele, 171, 303.
 Willard Putnam (Quincy, Ill.), 300, 384.
 Willard Stow, 304, 386.
 Willie, 405.
 “Wild Luke”, 165.
 William, 14, 17, 17, 84, 93, 97, 97, 100, 113, 126, 143, 167, 195, 200, 200, 233, 247, 267, 352, 360.
 William (Brookfield), 116, 195.
 William (Belchertown), 141, 251.
 William (Cohoes), 139, 247.
 William (Dudley), 158, 290.
 William (Malden), 94, 130, 130, 223.
 William (Montana — should be William W.), 244, 360.
 William (Montpelier — U. S. Senator), 136, 235—40.
 William (Newton), 82, 97.
 William (Nantucket), 2:7, 336.
 William (Spencer), 250, 363.
 William (Woodstock), 219. 326.
 William (Weathersfield), 101, 139.
 William (Williamstown, Iowa), 363, 398.
 William (Weston), 75, 82.
 William (Westminster), 85, 102.
 William A., 366.
 William Abel, 380.
 William Adams, 193.
 William Arthur, 17.
 William Crawford, 393.
 William Dennis, 144, 256-60.
 William Edgar, 264.
 William Edwin, 261.
 William Everett, 228.
 William Ezra, 275.
 William Francis, 251, 267, 343.
 William Folger, 336.
 William Franklin, 361.
 William George, 17.
 William Gilbert, 261.
 William H. (Cedar Rapids, Iowa), 327, 391.
 William H., 195, 256, 290, 334, 367.
 William Hall, 367.
 William Henry, 220, 246, 247.
 William Henry (Marshfield, Wisconsin), 244,354-60.
 William Henry (Fiskdale), 145, 264.
 William Henry Winthrop, 333, 393.
 William Horton, 246.
 William Hurtstball, 328.
 William H. D., 328.
 William Jesse, 251.
 William John, 325.
 William Jordan, 329.
 William Keys (Canton, Ohio), 240, 347.
 William Keys, 349.

William L., 398.
William Lewis (Leominster, Mass.), 139,
248.
William Melvin (Boston), 278, 376.
William Nathan, 354, 398.
William Nichols, 390.
William Noah, 234.
William Parnell, 201.
William Pettis, 392.
William Phineas (Newtonville), 218 325
William Pierce, 295, 380.
William Richardson, 309.
William Russell, 247.
William Sylvauus, 281.
William T., 148, 270.
William W. (the same as "William of
Montana"), 244.
William W. (Brimfield), 140, 250.
William Wallace, 361.
William Warren (Waltham), 274, 373.
Wilson C, 233.
Winthrop Smith, 408.

Zacheus. 165.
Zarina Plimpton, 250.
Zebediah, 79.
Zenas, 163.
Zenas Hervey (Stillwater, Iowa), 163, 294.
Zenas Merrill (Brookfield, Vt.), 241, 351.
Zelutia, 168.
Zevia, 112.
Zeviah, 112.
Zerviah Alona, 141.
Zeruiah, 115.
Zeruah, 194.
Zuriah, 84.
Zorada Miriam 291.

INDEX II.

Names of persons other than Upham, all of whom are related to, or connected with Uphams, either by birth or marriage — including the Wives of Uphams by their maiden names.

- Abbott, Anna A., 335.
 Abbott, Mrs. Eliza, 162, 292.
 Abbott, Frank E., 335.
 Abbott, Mary E., 269.
 Abbott, E. O., 335.
 Abbott, Sally, 130.
 Abbott, W. F., 335.
 Acres, Georgiana, 316.
 Adams, Arilla, 233.
 Adams, Eliza, 190, 193.
 Adams, James, 160.
 Adams, Lucy, 279.
 Adams, Lyman D., 264.
 Adams, Pelatiah, 148.
 Adams, Susan E., 233,
 Adams, William and Hannah 190.
 Advance, Catherine, 106.
 Ainsworth, Amos, 194.
 Ainsworth, Foster, 194.
 Alcott, De Witt C. 346.
 Alcott, Florence, 347, 397.
 Alderman, M. P., 194.
 Aldrich, Mary, 159.
 Allen, Asahel, 235.
 Allen, Benjamin, 96.
 Allen, Caroline L., 251, 365.
 Allen, Horace, 140.
 Allen, Melvin, 140.
 Allen, Philena C, 235, 346.
 Allen, Priscilla, 96.
 Allen, William H., 264.
 Allison, Florence C, 278, 376.
 Allison, Robert J., 376.
 Allfrey, William H., 347.
 Almy, Edward C, 264.
 Ammi down, John, 250.
 Anderson, W. W. (Denver), 344.
 Andrews, Eudora, 261.
 Andrews, Harriet J., 293.
 Andrews, Josephine, 385.
 Andrews (Fall River), 293.
 Appleton, Frances Elizabeth, 321.
 Appleton, Mary Aiken, 321.
 Appleton, Robert, 340.
 Armstrong, Mary, 341, 394.
 Arnold, Antoinette Gilbert, 170.
 Arnold, Cynthia, 296.
 Arnold, Daniel, 295,
 Arnold, Esther, 164, 296.
 Arnold, Maria F., 296.
 Arthur, Andrew E., 228.
 Arthur, Rebecca Ann, 228.
 Asbury, Marilla, 399.
 Ashbury, Marilla, 363.
 Ashbrook, Aldo, 266.
 Ashbrook, Lela, 266.
 Ashbrook, M. V., 266.
 Atchinor, John, 14.
 Atkins, Hannah, 157.
 Atwood, Drusilla Watkins, 143, 256.
 Atwood, Ella A., 290.
 Atwood, Jeremiah, 249.
 Augur, Abner A., 280.
 Augur, Adaline Todd, 280.
 Augur, Austin H., 280.
 Augur, Charles, 279.
 Augur, George M., 279, 280.
 Avery, Ephraim, 300.
 Avery Family, 157.
 Avery, John, Rev. (Truro Minister), 157.
 Avery, Jerusha, 270.
 Avery, Kittridge, 168.
 Avery, Mary, 108, 156.
 Avery, Thatcher, 157.
 Avery, William, Dr., 157.
 Averill, Lucetta Day, 271, 372.
 Averill, Joseph W., 250.
 Averill, William and Eliza, 372.
 Babcock, Henry E., 225.
 Batchelder, Harriet A., 227.
 Baddock, 14.
 Badger, Joseph, 173.
 Baillie, Ill.
 Bailey, Aehsa, 133, 233.
 Bailey, Cynthia J., 171, 301.
 Bailey, Dudley, 106.
 Bailey, Jemima, 105.

- Bailey, Rebecca, 106.
 Baker, Belle, 160.
 Baker, Ella, 291.
 Baker, Edward R., 142.
 Baker, George, 14.
 Baker, Henry, 160.
 Baker, Harriet, 156, 280.
 Baker, Mary (widow), 91.
 Baker, Susan, 339.
 Baker, Susanna, 132, 229.
 Balies, Walter Cabot, 324.
 Ball, Emma A., 277, 376.
 Ballon, George Langdon, 348.
 Ballon, Ida M., 348.
 Ballon, Wallace H., 348.
 Baldwin, Mary Avery, 117, 199.
 Bancroft, Anne E., 241, 349.
 Banks, Libbie A., 241, 352.
 Banning, William, 140.
 Bannister, William B., 116.
 Barbour, Alfred Loring, 152.
 Barbour, Elizabeth M., 248, 361.
 Barbour, John Edwin, 151.
 Barbour, John N., 151, 152.
 Barker, David, 179, 181, 186.
 Barker, Louisa, 186.
 Barker, Samuel, 168.
 Barnard, C. F., Rev., 93.
 Barnard, Elizabeth, 93, 127.
 Barnard, Samuel, 93.
 Barnes, Hannah, 91.
 Barnes, Horace, 196.
 Barnes, Samuel and Mary, 91.
 Barry (or Berry), Almira W., 224, 335.
 Barrett, Eliza, 229.
 Barney, Anna, 228.
 Barney, Ann Gardner, 228.
 Bartlett, Olive, 341.
 Bascom, Experience S., 171, 301.
 Bass, Mrs. Louisa (Upham), 235.
 Bass, Seth, 135.
 Bates, Janette, 291.
 Bates, Jerusha, 159.
 Batchelder, Harriet A., 227, 337.
 Baxter, Geo. B., Rev., 16.
 Baxter, Frank, 266.
 Baxter John, 266.
 Baxter, John A., 266.
 Baxter, Margaret, 16.
 Baxter, Nora, 266.
 Bayley, 161.
 Beach, Laura, 131, 226.
 Beach, Sarah Jane, 261.
 Bealle, Anna, 246.
 Beardsley, B. C., 218, 326.
 Beardsley, Cornelia Gertrude, 326.
 Beckwitli, Addie L., 319.
 Beebe, William A., 195, 250.
 Beebe, Marcus H., 195.
 Beetle, Fannie, 261.
 Belding, Frances, 362.
 Beltcher, George, 273,
 Bell, Alice Lyon, 183.
 Bell, Catherine Choate, 199, 321.
 Bell, Charles Upham, 183.
 Bell, Eliza Upham, 182.
 Bell, Frank Upham, 182.
 Bell, Helen P., 183.
 Bell, James, 182.
 Bell, James Dana, 182.
 Bell, Joseph, 321.
 Bell, Joseph Pitman, 183.
 Bell, Lucy, 182.
 Bell, Mary Ann, 182.
 Bell, Mary White, 183.
 Bell, Percy Bugbee, 183.
 Bell, Samuel, f82.
 Bellows, Patty, 115, 194.
 Bemis, Abigail, 141:.
 Bemis, Henry M., 293.
 Bemis, Sarah, 103.
 Benedict, John, 249.
 Benner, Reuben, 154.
 Bennet, Emma, 261.
 Benson, William, 195.
 Bentley, Alice Jennette, 138.
 Bentley, Harriet Newell, 166,
 Berry, Almira W., 335.
 Berry, Julia, 183.
 Berry, John M., 183.
 Bickford, Drusilla E., 268.
 Bid well, Caroline R., 300, 384.
 Bigelow, Elizabeth, 316.
 Billings, Louis C, 268.
 Bines, Patty, 141.
 Bingham, Emeline, 149, 270.
 Bingham, Pliny, 270.
 Bird, Mary, 153, 275.

- Bishop, Arch, 404, 406.
 Bishop, Annie, 406.
 Bishop, Charles, 406.
 Bishop, Henry, 406.
 Bishop, Hoel S. (U. S. Army), 406.
 Bishop, John, 406.
 Bishop, Laura, 405.
 Bishop, Lillian, 406.
 Bishop, Llewellen, 406.
 Bishop, Maria, 406, 406.
 Bishop, Mattie, 406.
 Bishop, Stephen, 406.
 Bishop, William, 406.
 Bissell, Louisa Sophia, 195, 319.
 Bixby, Addie M., 226.
 Blackman, Aaron, 98.
 Blackmore, David, 112.
 Blackmore, Nathan M., 112.
 Blanchard, Dorothy, 130, 223.
 Blanchard, Dulcina P., 224.
 Blanchard, Elizabeth, 75, 82.
 Bliss, Benedict, 95.
 Bliss, John Murray, 122.
 Blodgett, Julia, 195.
 Blodgett, Lucy, 137, 241.
 Blood, Jarred, 99.
 Blood, Josiah, 99.
 Blood, Matilda, 229, 338.
 Blood, Simeon, 100.
 Blossom, ----, 405.
 Board man. A., Jr., 91.
 Boardman, Abijah and Sally, 298.
 Boardman, Mary C, 167, 298.
 Boardman, Mrs., 91.
 Bond, Phineas, 334.
 Bonney, Milton and Mary Anne, 401.
 Bonney, Emma Nag, 381, 401.
 Botts, John S., 193.
 Bottsford, William C, 156.
 Bottsford, Clement L., 156.
 Bourne, Deborah, 222, 330.
 Bourne, Richard, 330.
 Bower, Eliza, 256.
 Bowen, F. W., 278, 278.
 Bowen, F. U., 278, 278.
 Bowman, Thaddeus, 143.
 Bowker, C. W., 338.
 Bowker, George H., 390.
 Brackett, Peter, 109.
 Bradburn, Charity, 140, 249.
 Bradburn, Henry, 249.
 Bradburn, Polly, 249.
 Bradlee, Mary Rice, 146, 265.
 Bradish, Mary Louise, 298.
 Brewer, Elizabeth, 183.
 Bridge, Adeline Minerva, 264.
 Briggs, Ava Jennie, 138.
 Briggs, Bertha, 151.
 Briggs, Charles, 223.
 Briggs, Olive, 108.
 Briggs, Simeon, 109.
 Briggs, Walter D. and Sarah, 151, 152.
 Broad, Mary Ann. 141.
 Brooks, Barker, 284.
 Brooks, J. B., 282.
 Brooks, Jesse W., 319.
 Brooks, Marianne, 158, 282, 286.
 Brooks, Noah, 290, 377.
 Brooks, William, 284.
 Brown, Angelina, 282.
 Brown, Benj. and Anna, 86.
 Brown, Charles, 108.
 Brown, Charles R., 380.
 Brown, Etta C, 267.
 Brown, Frances A., 295, 380.
 Brown, Herman N., 346.
 Brown, James, 342.
 Brown, Joel M., 231.
 Brown, Katherine, 163.
 Brown, Lizzie M., 368, 399.
 Brown, Mary, 76, 86.
 Brown, May L., 291.
 Brown, Phillip, 87.
 Brown, Sarah J., 222, 332.
 Bruce, Charles S., 231.
 Bruce, Joseph W., 107.
 Brewsters (Mayflower passengers), 354.
 Brewster, Lucy S., 274.
 Brewster, Rnth Foster, 322.
 Bryant, David L., 278.
 Bryant, John U., 277.
 Bryant, Jonathan, 277.
 Bryant, Ruth A., 278.
 Bryant, W. L., 278.
 Bryson, Mary Ann, 373.
 Buck, H. A., 362.
 Buckley, John C, 261.
 Buckminster, Thomas, 116.

- Buckminster, Susanna, 93, 116.
 Buel, Caroline L., 325.
 Buckingham, Lucinda, 134, 234.
 Buffam, L. F., 338.
 Buffington. Royal, 195.
 Bugbee, Mary Annie, 182.
 Bugbee, John B., 265.
 Bullard, Betsey, 145, 2:4.
 Bullard, John, 85.
 Bullard, Maryett C, 249.
 Bullock, Jabez, 143.
 Bulmer, Mary, 112, 165.
 Bulmer, Susan, 112.
 Burbank, Evelyn Gertrude, 317, 387
 Burbank, Eunice, 387.
 Burbank, Samuel, 387.
 Burbank, Simeon, 387.
 Burge, John, 14.
 Burgess, Hannah, 106.
 Burke, Benj, Franklin, 407.
 Burke, Benj. Winthrop, 408.
 Burke, Lucy Augusta, 408.
 Burke, Mary Abbie, 408.
 Burke, Susan Ellen, 408.
 Burkett, Fred E., 277.
 Burkett, Franz U., 277.
 Burnham, Abraham, 310.
 Burnham, Eliza W., 181, 310.
 Burnal, Sarah, 83.
 Burnap, Bethia, 130, 224.
 Burnap, Kebecca, 94.
 Burrage, Arthur S., 271.
 Barrage, Constance Emerson, 271.
 Burrage, Frances S., 271.
 Burrage, Joseph H. and Huldah J., 372.
 Burrage, Joseph, 271.
 Burrage, Lizzie Marian, 271, 372.
 Burrage, Mabel Gertrude, 271.
 Burton, Charles Gilbert, 294.
 Burton, Ida Cornelia, 294.
 Burton, Frederick Herbert, 294.
 Burton, Francis Alson, 294, 295.
 Burton, George Pierce, 294.
 Burton, Ida Augusta, 294.
 Burton, William B., 293.
 Burton, Warren H., 294.
 Bush, Catherine, 132.
 Buss, Sarah A., 226, 335.
 Bussy, Mrs., 148.
 Butters, Samuel, 222.
 Button, Minor, 135.
 Buxton, Sarah Jane, 195, 319.
 Cadle, Elizabeth Lyndes, 255.
 Cadle, Samuel and Elizabeth, 255.
 Cady, Clara, 142.
 Cady, Edgar, 281.
 Cady, Francis L., 142.
 Cady, Hobart, 142.
 Cady, Phebe Almeda, 142.
 Cady, Madama Frances, 142.
 Caine, Allie, 362, 398.
 Camp, Harvey, 377.
 Camp, Sarah Alvira, 287, 377.
 Campbell, William C, 299.
 Cannon, Jane, 155.
 Canon, Rachel, 374.
 Canon, Thomas, 374.
 Capen, Eliza, 147.
 Capen, Kachel, 399.
 Carlton, Alvin D., 347.
 Carlton, Peter, 277.
 Carlton, Sarah E., 265, 367.
 Carpenter, Almira J., 280.
 Carpenter, Elmira S., 376.
 Carpenter, Judson L., 320.
 Carter, Hannah S., 162.
 Carter, Martha C, 224.
 Carter, Martha J., 333.
 Carr, C. D., 136.
 Cashman (or, Cushman), Hannah, 105.
 Casteel, John T., 397.
 Catlin, Mary, 93, 127.
 Chaffee, Allen, 295.
 Chaffee, Betsey M., 295.
 Champion, Charles N"., 245.
 Champion, John R., 245.
 Champion, Sidney, 245.
 Chamberlain, Catherine, 2G2.
 Chamberlain, Chancey, 142.
 Chamberlain, Henry B., 271.
 Chamberlain, Lydia, 138.
 Chamberlain, Phebe (Graves), 142.
 Chamberlain, Nathan B., 271.
 Chamecin, Leon F., 338.
 Chandler, William E. (U. S. Senator), 147.
 Chandler, Joshua, 117.
 Chandler, Mary, 93, 117, 122.

- Chapin, Austin, 140.
 Chapin, Mary E., 225, 335.
 Chapman, Helen, 406.
 Charles, Lydia, 116, 195.
 Chedell, John, 245.
 Cheney, Charles, 247.
 Cheever, Mary, 90, 91, 167.
 Cheever, Thomas, 91.
 Child, Amasa, 344.
 Child, Abijah, 234.
 Child, Cynthia (Freeman), 234, 344.
 Childs, Dolly, 163.
 Chisholme, Mrs. Ella, 264.
 Church, Annah Stewart, 235.
 Church, Nathan, 135.
 Churchill, Mary Elmina, 370, 400.
 Churchill, Earnest A., 290.
 Churchill, Laura A., 370, 399.
 Churchill, Samuel, 399.
 Clark, Almigra K., 155.
 Clark, Annie, 282.
 Clark, Emily M., 260, 366.
 Clark, Fanny, 224, 334.
 Clark, Georgia A., 166, 297.
 Clark, Greenleaf, 298.
 Clark, Horace, 233.
 Clark, Hovey K., 193.
 Clark, Ida N., 233.
 Clark, John, 232.
 Clark, Lorin and Susan J., 297.
 Clark, Lydia U., 233.
 Clark, Mary E., 232.
 Clark, Mary Helen, 298.
 Clark, Mehitable E., 229, 338.
 Clark, Nancy Chace, 229, 340.
 Clark, Philo, 233.
 Clark, Philotus, 232.
 Clark, Sallie C, 345, 396.
 Clark, Wm. W., 155.
 Clary, Ethan Allen, 128, 221.
 Clary, Eliza, 128, 221.
 Clary, Robt. E. (U. S. army), 221
 Clayton, Debora, 144, 262.
 Clemense, Joel, 103.
 Clemense, Merrick, 103.
 Clements, William, 233.
 Clifton, Claude E., 282.
 Clifton, Hannah Upham, 157.
 Clifton, John, 157.
 Clifton, John Q. A., 158.
 Clifton, Sarah Helen, 157.
 Cloisterman, J., 405.
 Coan, Eugene, 301.
 Coats, D.'C, 235.
 Coburn, Esther, 88.
 Coburu, William, 88.
 Cock, Daniel, 112.
 Cock, Mary Ann, 112.
 Cock, Mrs. Alison, 112.
 Coe, Albert Upham, 181.
 Coe, Ebenezer, 181.
 Coffin, Francis, 131.
 Coffin, Fred C, 228.
 Coffin, George, 82.
 Coffin, Ruth (Swain), 82.
 Coglán, William, 337.
 Cogswell, Judith, 173, 180, 186.
 Cogswell, Thomas, 173.
 Cohn, Albert, 287.
 Cohn, Albert and Mathilda L., 287.
 Cohn, Isaac Adolph, 287.
 Colburn, Catherine E., 225, 335.
 Colburn, Ella A., 296.
 Cole, Charlotte, 117.
 Cole, Elizabeth Upham, 117.
 Cole, Harriet, 233, 344.
 Cole, Jonathan, 117.
 Cole. John Treadwell, 117.
 Cole, Thomas Palfrey, 117.
 Cole, William Emerson, 117.
 Coleman, Lydia, 97.
 Coleman, John, 76.
 Colfax, Schuyler, 95.
 Collins, Martha, 133.
 Condy, Jeremiah, 94.
 Connor, Enos Upham, 370.
 Connor, Charles Willard, 370.
 Connor, Lelia L., 370.
 Connor, Reuben A., 370.
 Converse, Sarah F., 225, 335.
 Converse, John H., 260.
 Copeland, Abigail, IG-i, 296.
 Copeland, Phineas, 295.
 Copeland, Salem, 251.
 Corbin, ----, 99.
 Corbin, Nancy D., 296.
 Corey, Ann, 153.
 Corey, Sarah, 282.

- Corson, Jedediah V., 222, 223.
 Cottam, Asa, 166.
 Cowdin, Anna, 405.
 Cowdry, George, 223.
 Cowles, Susanna, 249, 362.
 Cooley, Elizabeth, 95, 131.
 Coomes, Jesse, 141.
 Cooper, Emma Jane, 272, 372.
 Cooper, James, 372.
 Cook, Israel, 89.
 Crafts, John W., 244.
 Crafts, Willard W., 244.
 Craig, (Biddeford, Me.), 247.
 Crane, Clara, 148.
 Crane, Caroline C, 241, 352.
 Crane, Elisha, 147.
 Crane, Friend, 147.
 Crane, Friend C, 148.
 Crane, Jephtha, 148.
 Crane, Jnlia, 148.
 Crane, Maria, 148.
 Crane, Rebecca, 148.
 Crane, Susan, 148.
 Crane, Sarah Houghton, 148.
 Cranson, Chester, 235.
 Craver, Clarence, 233.
 Crawford, Cornelia, 158, 281,
 Creeber, Mary J., 369.
 Crosby, Mary, 223, 333.
 Crosby, Sally, 333.
 Cross, Charles Winthrop, 408.
 Cross, William, 408.
 Crosswell, Thomas, 48.
 Crosswell, Naomi, 82.
 Crover, Nellie G., 263.
 Crowl, Mary, 82, 97.
 Crozier, Caleb XJpham, 96.
 Cruikshank, Donald, 373.
 Cruikshank, Emma, 274, 373.
 Culver, Eunice C, 232, 343.
 Cummings, Alex., 137.
 Cummings, Ann, 137.
 Cummings, Sylvia J., 264, 367.
 Cunningham, Abba Tappan, 274.
 Cunningham, Annie, 220, 328.
 Culv, Alice C, 362, 398.
 Culy, Hannah M., 362.
 Curran, Carrie J., 371.
 Currier, Sarah Chase, 182, 313.
 Currier, Jacob Morell, 313.
 Curtis, Amelia Upham, 146.
 Curtis, Charles, 110.
 Curtis, Eliza Amelia, 146.
 Curtis, Elizabeth, 146, 264.
 Curtis, Joseph, 149.
 Curtis, Hattie P., 371, 400.
 Curtis, Joseph H., 146.
 Curtis, Japhet, 109.
 Curtis, Samuel, 264.
 Cushman, Hannah, 146.
 Gushing, Abigail, 371.
 Gushing, Charles H., 407.
 Cutler, Alonzo, 121.
 Cutler, Bethia, 93, 126.
 Cutler, Betsey, 270.
 Cutler, John, 76.
 Cutler, Martha, 270, 371. "
 Cutler, Pliny, 200.
 Cutler, Ruth, 76.
 Cutler, Sally, 270.
 Cutler, Thomas, 126.
 Cutler, William, 200. -
 Gutter, James, 371.
 Cutter, Sophia E., 371.
 Cutten, Mary, 165, 296.
 Daggett, James, 107.
 Dalrymple, Zoradali, 158.
 Daley, F. T., 142.
 Damon, John, 130.
 Dameron, Fannie Scott, 303, 386.
 Dana, Mehitabel Bowen, 182.
 Dana, Naomi. 82.
 Dana, Thankful, 82.
 Daniell, Geo. Keith, 150, 150.
 Daniel, Adelaide, 220.
 Daniel, A. Theresa, 220.
 Daniel, Charles, 220.
 Daniel, Gilbert C, 220.
 Daniel, George E., 220.
 Daniels, Abbie Grace, 221.
 Daniels, Brockholst, 221.
 Daniels, Byron Gordon, 221, 221.
 Daniels, Florence Gordon, 221.
 Daniels, Jessie Upham, 221.
 Daniels, Kate Upham Garnett, 221.
 Daniels, Melissa, 292.
 Daniels, Randolph, 221.

- Danielson, Frank W., 408.
 Danielson, Harold Grover, 408.
 Danielson, Rosamond, 408.
 Danielson, Winthrop Warren, 408.
 Darbaron, 14.
 Davis, Betsey, 109.
 Davis, Elias E., 373.
 Davis, Mrs. Elizabeth, 373.
 Davis, Frederick, 297.
 Davis, Geo. H., 326.
 Davis, Maria T., 272, 373.
 Davis, Sarah Jane, 113, 166.
 Davis, Sarah, 405.
 Dawes, Mary G., 168, 300.
 Day, C. H., 338.
 Day, Carrie M., 376, 401.
 Dayton, Helena, 406.
 Dayton, Kate, 406.
 Dayton, John, 406.
 Dayton, Jonathan, 404, 406.
 Deane, Katherine, 322, 390.
 Degues, Arnold, 160.
 de Girardin, Marie Adeline, 406.
 De Land, Walter, 250.
 Deland, John, 81.
 De Long (Nunda, N. Y.), 309.
 Delzelle, Isaac A., 374.
 Delzelle, Nancy R. R., 276, 374.
 Deming, Sarah, 323.
 Dench, Roger, 86.
 Denny, William, 228.
 Depul, Mary, 336, 394.
 Derby, Sarah, 137, 242.
 Deering, Georgiana, 221.
 Devereaux, Rebecca T., 141, 251.
 Dexter, Abigail H., 269, 371.
 Dexter, Jennie, 263.
 Dexter, Thomas, 371.
 Dickinson, Sarah, 94.
 Dickson, James, III.
 Dickson, Mary, 112, 121, 200.
 Dickson, Nathan K., 112.
 Dickson, Thomas B., 112.
 Dickens, 14.
 Dickey, Elva J., 376, 401.
 Diggins, Edward M., 256.
 Diggins, Fannie J., 256.
 Dillon, Mary, 336, 393.
 Dill, Rebecca, 98.
 Dimmock, Abbie L., 251, 365.
 Dixon, Augusta Sophia, 219.
 Dixon, Caroline Adelia, 219.
 Dixon, Edward, 219.
 Dixon, Elizabeth, 164.
 Dixon, Fannie M., 219.
 Dixon, Harriet Sophia, 220.
 Dixon, Hedley Vickay, 220.
 Dixon, James, 220.
 Dixon, Margaret E., 219.
 Dixon, Sarah A., 219.
 Dixon, Sylvester Z., 220.
 Dix, Lydia, 105, 145.
 Dodge, Arthur Upham, 293.
 Dodge, Charles Cutter, 219.
 Dodge, E. E. (San Francisco), 241.
 Dodge, Francis E., 219.
 Dodge, Geo. Sylvester, 219.
 Dodge, Isaac Allen, 219.
 Dodge, James Upham, 219.
 Dodge, James Warren, 293.
 Dodge, Mabel Eugenia, 293.
 Dodge, Nellie, 293.
 Dodge, Orleana, 253, 365.
 Dodge, Roy E., 293.
 Dodge, Sarah E., 219.
 Dodge, Warren T., 293.
 Doolittle, Giles, 138.
 Doty, Carrie, 318.
 Dow, C. C., 167.
 Downs, George, 147.
 Dowse, Jonathan, 75.
 Drake, Durant, 304.
 Drake, Edna, 269.
 Drake, Henry Newhall, 304.
 Drake, J. McE., 304.
 Drake, Sella M., 304.
 Draper, Anna M., 250.
 Draper, George Weld, 249.
 Draper, John Weld, 241.
 Draper, John W., Jr., 250.
 Draper, Wm. Calvin, 250.
 Drew, Cornelia, 194, 317.
 Drew, Theron, 344.
 Drew, Thomas, 317.
 Dudley, Adeline, 250.
 Duffy, Lizzie C., 363, 398.
 Dugar, Charles, 103.
 Dunn, Charles, 149.

- Duncan, Mary, 116, 198.
 Dnnklee, Helen F., 313.
 Dunklee, John W., 313.
 Dunster, Henry, 393.
 Durkee, Cornelius E , 270-1.
 Dusscaso, Mabel, 155.
 Dusscaso Sarah, 155.
 Dusscaso, John H., 155.
 Dyer, Annie P., 332, 392.
 Dyer, Henry, 392.
 Dykeman, Priscilla J., 219, 327.
 Dyson, Mary, 122.

 Eastabrook, Eben, 101.
 Eaton, A. R., 297.
 Eaton, Caleb, 299.
 Eaton, Erastus, 231.
 Eaton, Emma E., 301, 385.
 Eaton, Hannah B., 168, 299.
 Eaton, Mary, 297.
 Eaton, Mrs. Nancy, 235.
 Eddy, Ann, 133, 231
 Edson, Lucy Carlie, 241, 352.
 Edwards, Jonathan, 222.
 Edwards, Ruth L., 222.
 Elliott, Sally (Crosby), 224,333.
 Eells, Anna St. John, 287.
 Eells, Nathaniel, 287.
 Eells, Samuel C, 287.
 Eldridge, Ada, 406.
 Eldridge, Arch., 406.
 Eldridge, Charles, 406.
 Eldridge, Charles A., 406.
 Eldridge, Mav, 406.
 Eldridge, William, 406.
 Ellen wood, Clarissa, 146.
 Ellis, Elizabeth, 140.
 Ellis, Flora L., 271, 372.
 Ellis, John, Sardine and Lucinda, 372.
 Ellis, Susan, 140.
 Ely, Charles, 193.
 Emerson, Anne Howe, 198.
 Emerson, Elizabeth Tenney, 151, 271.
 Emerson, James, 271.
 Emerson, Rebecca, 90.
 Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 90, 203.
 Emerson, William, 90.
 Emerton, Carrie, 407.
 Emery, Eunice A., 162, 292.

 Endicott, Evalina, 268.
 Erwin, Augustus, 155.
 Estes, Hannah Millett, 170, 300.
 Estey, Mary L., 371.
 Evans, Fanny O., 109, 160.
 Everhard, F. A. (Ripon, Wisconsin), 354.
 Everliard, Frederick Upham, 354.
 Ewing, Margaret Frances, 198, 321.

 Fackrell, Caroline A., 152-3.
 Fales, Joel G., 230.
 Fales, Marinda, 230.
 Fanning, Sarah, 105.
 Farnham (Manchester, N. H.), 147.
 Farnsworth, William, 333.
 Farnsworth, rachel E., 223. 333.
 Farr, Jonathan, 229.
 Farrar, Henry, 345.
 Farrar, Rebecca, 161.
 Farrar, Mrs. Sarah E., 306.
 Farrington, Adelaide, 152.
 Farrington, Amos, 113.
 Fashel, Leonard D., 195.
 Fassett (or Fossett), Betsey, 130, 224.
 Faulkner, Elizabeth Emerson, 117.
 Faulkner, Lucy, 116, 195.
 Faulkner, William Emerson, 117, 196.
 Fay, Caroline R., 195, 319.
 Fay, Lydia, 133, 231.
 Fears, Anna Maria, 269.
 Fellows, Susie W., 390.
 Fernald, J. M., 332.
 Fernald, Nancy W., 231, 341.
 Fernall, Caroline, 274.
 Field, Mary, 121.
 Field, Mary E., 222.
 Fisher, Charles H., 268.
 Fisber, Cbarlotte, 112.
 Fisher, Ebenezer, 268.
 Fisher, Francis Edwin, 171.
 Fisher, George, 268.
 Fisher, Henry, 268.
 Fisher, Hervey, 268.
 Fisher, John Edwin, 171.
 Fisher, Lucy E., 172.
 Fisber, Mary Curtis, 268.
 Fisber, Rboda, 139, 245, 361.
 Fisher, Sarah Ann Page, 299.
 Fisher, Samuel T., 268.

- Fisher, Sophronia Wright, 171-2.
 Fisher, Susan, 268.
 Fisk, Abijah, 85.
 Fisk, Hannah A., 150.
 Fisk, Micah, 105.
 Fitch, Arrosetta A., 110.
 Fitch, Erastus A., 110.
 Fitch, Erastus, 110.
 Fitch, Horace M., 110.
 Fitch, Norm. C., 110.
 Fitch, Seraphina R., 110.
 Fitch, Susanna A., 110.
 Fitch, Willard J., 110.
 Fitts, Louisa, 110.
 Fitzmaurice, Emma, 247.
 Flanders, Alice, 362.
 Flemming, Geo. Scott, 201.
 Fletcher, John, Jr., 134.
 Fletcher, Louisa, 300, 384.
 Fletcher, Mary, 98, 134.
 Flewelling, Robt. E., 219.
 Floyd, Sarah, 76.
 Fogg, Elizabeth E., 300, 384.
 Folger, Geo, Howland, 152.
 Folger, John M., 227.
 Folger, Mary Ann, 152.
 Folger, Mary Lawrence, 153.
 Folger, Margaret Gardner, 227, 336.
 Folger, Rebecca, 13-2, 228.
 Folger, Thadeus, 228.
 Foppiani, Marie Lawrence, 282.
 Ford, Daniel Arthur, 171.
 Ford, Daniel Sharp, 171.
 Ford, Ella Sarah, 171.
 Ford, Ida Elizabeth, 171.
 Ford, Richard H., 266.
 Forbes, Charles H., 319.
 Foster, Anna, 129, 222.
 Foster, Edward E., 256.
 Foster, Etta M., 256.
 Foster, Samuel L., 351.
 Fossett (or Fassett), Carrie E., 277 375
 Fossett, George E., 277.
 Fossett, John E., 277.
 Fowler, Charity, 219.
 Fowler, Eliza, 328.
 Fowler, James and Rachel, 219.
 Fowler, Martha, 327.
 Fowle, Deliverance, 83.
 Foxcroft, Elizabeth, 90, 93.
 Foxcroft, Francis, 89, 93.
 Foxcroft, Francis A., 89.
 Foxcroft, George (Catholic priest), 90, 93.
 Frances, Mary, 272.
 Freeman, Experience, 134.
 Freeman, Rebecca, 98, 134.
 Freeman, Silas M., 140.
 French, Lucy N., 341.
 French, Mary Adno, 269.
 Freston, Cecil C, 167.
 Friend, Alice P., 279.
 Friend, E. G., 279.
 Friend, Weston N., 279.
 Frost, Anna M., 327, 391.
 Frost, Cyrus, 306.
 Frost, Sarah E., 171, 306.
 Frost, S. E., 391.
 Fuller (California), 142. ,
 Fuller, Charles H., 278.
 Fuller, H. Emma, 333, 392.
 Fuller, Ezra, 105.
 Fuller, F. A., 278.
 Fuller, Martha, 105.
 Fuller, Susan P. , 278.
 Fuller, Thomas, 105.
 Fuller, William E., 392.
 Furneaux, Charles E., 332.
 Furguson, Ella M., 397.
 Gale, Cynthia, 229.
 Gardner, Col. (New York), 153.
 Gardner, Elizabeth, 227, 227.
 Garlick, Sarah Jane, 138, 245.
 Gates, Sally, 220.
 Gaylord, F. S., 347,
 Geddes, 164.
 Gerry, Lydia Ida, 341, 395.
 Gibson, Sarah, 139.
 Gibbs, Amanda E., 243, 353.
 Gibbs, Mary Ellen, 247, 361.
 Gilbert, Abner, 141.
 Gilbert, Anna, 91.
 Gilbert, Chester, 132.
 Gilbert, Charles M., 313.
 Gilbert, Eleanor, 92, 115.
 Gilbert, Elizabeth Walker, 313.
 Gilbert, Harvey John, 313.
 Gilbert, Hannah (Abbott), 115,

- Gilbert, Jonathan, 115.
 Gilbert, Mary Bell, 313.
 Gilbert, Thomas, 91.
 Gilbert, St. Paul, 138.
 Girdlin, ----, 405.
 Gilmore, D. W., 267.
 Gilmore, Edith, 267.
 Gilmore, Florence, 267.
 Gill, Rebecca, 106, 147.
 Glazier, Polly, 143.
 Gleason, Adah L., 253.
 Gleason, Denslow N., 253.
 Gleason, John C., 253.
 Gleason, John L., 253.
 Gleason, Mary W., 253.
 Gleason, Mardis E., 253.
 Gleason, Susie L , 253.
 Gleason, Viola, 281.
 Godwin, Georgiana, 220, 328.
 Goddard, Nahum P., 251.
 Goodall, Caroline, 145.
 Goodell, Caroline M., 263.
 Goodell, J. Quincy, 264.
 Goodhue, Lucy, 150.
 Goodnow, Warren, 143.
 Goodrich, James, 252.
 Goodwin, Melvina, 150.
 Goodwin, Clement, 150.
 Goodwin, Patience (Hobbs), 150
 Gookin, Daniel, 113.
 Gookin, Hannah, 113.
 Gookin, Nathaniel, 113, 174.
 Golf, Daniel, 79.
 Gordon, Charles, 200.
 Gordon, James, 362.
 Gough, Charles E., 367.
 Gould, Daniel, Jr., 86.
 Gould, Jonathan, 100.
 Goss, Judith, 91.
 Graham, Frank A., 241, 352.
 Gray, Elizabeth Chipman, 198.
 Gray, Harriet, 198.
 Gray, Horace, 197.
 Gray, Horace (U, S. Supreme Court), 197.
 Graves, Phebe, 143.
 Gregory, Elizabeth, 97.
 Gregory, John, 97.
 Gregory, Uriah, 86.
 Green, Aaron, 222.
 Green, David, 130.
 Green, Hannah, 130, 224.
 Green, H., Jr., 88.
 Green, Isabella, 134.
 Green, Jonathan, 129.
 Green, Laura S., 235, 346.
 Green, Lois, 93.
 Green, Martha, SQ.
 Green, Mary, 129.
 Green, Pliny, 99.
 Green, Ruth (Upham), 130.
 Green, Ruth, 130.
 Green, Samuel, 73, 300.
 Greene, Copeley, 321.
 Greene, Isabella, 234.
 Greene, Mary L., 255.
 Greene, Thomas, A., 255.
 Greene, Welcome and Sarah G., 255.
 Greene, William, 234.
 Greenlow, Betsey, 106.
 Greenough, William, 90.
 Greenwood, W. H., 340.
 Griffin, John, 75.
 Grout, John, 101.
 Grout, Mary B., 167.
 Grout, Susan D., 163, 293.
 Grover, Lazarus, 78, 84.
 Grover, Mary, 84.
 Grover, Samuel, 76.
 Guilford, Arnold, 195.
 Guilleman, Isaac, 16.
 Haggert, Susan, 228.
 Haggadorn, Kate, 362, 398.
 Halburton, Thomas C, 123.
 Halburton, Susan C, 123.
 Hall, Alice M., 381.
 Hall, Elizabeth L., 260, 366.
 Hammet, John G., 261.
 Hammond, Asa P., 404.
 Hammond, Charles A., 407.
 Hammond, Edward A., 272.
 Hammond, Ella S., 273.
 Hammond, Ellen A., 319.
 Hammond, Harold Orris, 407.
 Hammond, Jesse M., 273.
 Hammond, Lilly, 272.
 Hammond, Mary F., 272.
 Hammond, Richard H., 272.

- Hammond, Ruth, 103.
 Hammond, Sidney, 272.
 Hammond, Samuel R., 272.
 Hammond, Thomas C, 272.
 Hammond, Welthea A., 273.
 Harding, Charles, 328.
 Harding, Sarah, 246.
 Harriman, Arthur Ford, ITO.
 Harriman, Edward Fisher, 170.
 Harriman, Geo. Blodgett, 170.
 Harriman, Geo, Stanley, 170.
 Harriman, Albert Henry, 171.
 Harris, Hannah E., 332.
 Harris, Hannah Maria, 223.
 Harris, James Greenwood, 151.
 Harris, James W., 151.
 Hart, Asa, 129.
 Hartshorn, Mary, 302, 385.
 Hartshorn, William Xewton, 171.
 Harthorn, Paul D., 181.
 Harthorn, Sada L., 181.
 Haskins, Ann, 90.
 Haskins, Deborah, 90, 90.
 Haskins, Elizabeth, 90.
 Haskins, Fanny, 90.
 Haskins, Hannah, 90, 93.
 Haskins, John, 89, 90, 93.
 Haskins, Lydia, 90.
 Haskins, Mary, 90.
 Haskins, Ralph, 90.
 Haskins, Robert, 90.
 Haskins, Ruth, 90.
 Haskins, Sarah, 90.
 Haskins, Thomas, 90, 90, 93.
 Haskol, Mary, 87.
 Hastings, David, 131.
 Hastings, John, 374.
 Hastings, John H., 374.
 Hastings, Katherine, 115, 194.
 Hastings, Nevinson, 194.
 Hastings, Margaret A. E., 374.
 Hatch, Sally, 136, 240, 241.
 Hatch, (Humboldt, Kansas), 295,
 Haven, Mary, 218.
 Haven, Solomon G., 218.
 Hawes, Ruth, 148, 265.
 Hawes, Abigail R., 269, 371.
 Hawks, John, 91, 167.
 Hawks, Rebecca, 91, 113, 167.
 Hay, Arch., 404.
 Hay, Eliza May, 404.
 Hay, Elizabeth, 218, 326,
 Hay, Mary, 404.
 Hay, ----(Troy, N. Y.), 404.
 Hayden, Ellen A., 269.
 Hayden, Harriet M., 269.
 Hayden, Lewis Manly, 269.
 Hayden, Luther, 269.
 Hayden, William H., 269.
 Hayward, Abigail, 73, 76.
 Hayward, Anna. 140,
 Hayward, Sarah, 225.
 Heald, Hannah, 133, 231.
 Heard, Sophronia B., 309,
 Heath. Edgar O., 253.
 Hebard, Experience, 163,
 Heizenberg, Fannie, 343.
 Helmbridge, Richard, 16,
 Hemmingway, Francis, 168.
 Henderson, Georgiana, 230.
 Henderson, Sophia, 181.
 Henshaw, Lorenzo, 194.
 Herrin, Mary D., 168.
 Herrick, Philena, 240.
 Herzey, Benjamin, 268.
 Hertz, Dr, (Allegheny City, Pa.), 404,
 Huested, Judith, 135,
 Hewitt, Loring, 135,
 Hewitt, Lucy, 106, 148.
 Hewitt, Luther, 148.
 Heywood, Anna, 249.
 Heywood, Benjamin, 116.
 Heywood, Henry Brady, 243,
 Heywood, Helen, 243.
 Heywood, John Porter, 243.
 Heywood, Porter P., 243.
 Heywood, Silas L., 341.
 Heywood, Thomas Wallin, 243.
 Hickox, Lizzie F., 234.
 Hildreth, Albert H., 246.
 Hildreth, Nancy, 246.
 Hildreth, Nellie J., 246.
 Hildreth, Prescott T., 246.
 Hildreth, Sarah J., 246.
 Hildreth, Timothy P., 246.
 Hill, Abraham, 83.
 Hill, Betsey, 279.
 Hill, Baxter Martin, 273.

- Hill, Emily Martin, 273.
 Hill, George, 149.
 Hill, Isaac, 78.
 Hill, James, 76.
 Hill, Sally, 91.
 Hill, Mrs. Sarah (Bicknell), 78.
 Hill, Tamzen, 78, 80.
 Hill, Thomas, 91.
 Hine, David and Jane, 249.
 Hine, Eunice, 139, 249.
 Hinman, Rhoda, 137, 248.
 Hitchcock, Enos, 97.
 Hitchcock, Harriet K., 292.
 Hitchcock, Minnie S., 251, 365.
 Hitchcock, Sarah, 196.
 Hobbs, Benjamin, 102.
 Hobbs, Elmira, 145.
 Hobbs, Nanette, 146.
 Hobbs, Patience, 150.
 Hodson, Henry, 247.
 Hodson, Lizzie, 247.
 Hodgkins, Julia, 154, 276.
 Hogg, Harriet, 382.
 Hogg, John R., 382.
 Hogg, Robert, 382.
 Hogg, W. H., 382.
 Holbrook, Albert, 370.
 Holbrook, Amanda, 151, 273.
 Holbrook, Martha ("Patty"), 132, 229.
 Holbrook, Sabin, 273.
 Holinbroke, Cornelia C, 235.
 Holmes, Abiel, 201.
 Holmes, Anna S., 123, 201, 203, 218.
 Holmes, Hial, 196.
 Holmes, Jane, 298.
 Holmes, Jerusha, 369.
 Holmes, John, 141.
 Holmes, Margery, 14.
 Holmes, Osgood, 281.
 Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 201, 203.
 Holmes, Persis, 195.
 Holmes, W. H., 281.
 Holt, Abner, 224, 225.
 Holt, Nathaniel B., 224.
 Hollard, Katherine, 29.
 Hollard (Holland), 44, 45, 46.
 Hollard (Holland), Angel, 44, 45.
 Hopkins, ----, 137.
 Hopkins, Anne Brownell, 273.
 Hopkins, William, 352.
 Hoppin, Caroline, 255.
 Hosea, Charlotte, 171.
 Hosmer, Benjamin, 130.
 Houghton, Jane, 139, 248.
 Houghton, John C, 232.
 Hovey, Abigail, 77.
 Hovey, Elizabeth, 76, 88.
 Hovey, Rufus F., 194.
 Howard, Anna, 134, 233.
 Howard, Eunice, 129, 222.
 Howard, Jane, 370.
 Howard, O. S., 256.
 Howard, Samuel, Jr., 129.
 Howe, Caroline, 348, 362.
 Howe, Dennis, 316.
 Howe, Ellen, 341, 394.
 Howe, Elizabeth, 132.
 Howe, Josiah, 132.
 Howe, Olive, 249, 362.
 Howe, Sarah T., 295, 381.
 Howe, Seraphine, 194, 316.
 Howland, John, 89.
 Hoyel, ----, 14.
 Hovt, ----, 147.
 Hubbard, Betsey, 132, 228.
 Hubbard, Daniel, 228.
 Hudson, Clara, 332.
 Hull, Oolong, 19-30.
 Humphreys, Abigail, 153.
 Humphreys, Mrs. Maria T. (Davis), 272, 373.
 Hunn, Allen, 249.
 Hungerford, Justin, 135.
 Hunt, Mary, 233.
 Hunt, Sarah F., 268.
 Huntington, Geo., 233.
 Huntington, H. H., 347.
 Huntington, Sophia, 233.
 Hupliam, ----, 12.
 Hurd, Polly, 158.
 Hursthall, ----, 199.
 Hursthall, Margaret, 323.
 Hussey, Samuel, 83.
 Huxley, John, IG.
 Hyde, Maria Teresa, 246.
 Hyde, Nelson, 297.
 Hyde, Priscilla, 337, 394.
 Hyde, Sarah M., 264.

- Hyland, Sarah F., 320, 390.
- Ingals, Sarah, 299.
- Innes, Albert, 155.
- Innes, Nelson J., 155.
- Ireson, Susan B., 168.
- Ireson, Elizabeth B., 300.
- Ireson, Samuel and Ann, 300.
- Jackson, Charles C, 321.
- Jacobs, Albert, 158.
- Jacobs, Deborah, 229, 337.
- James, Sarah, 113.
- Janeway, Anna Howell, 313, 386.
- Janeway, Thomas L., 386.
- Janison, Sarah, 86.
- Jaques, Elizabeth S., 253.
- Jaques, Gideon, 253.
- Jaques, Henry, 253.
- Jaques, Moses, 253.
- Jarvis, Dwight, 198,
- Jeffers, John, 113.
- Jellison, Eliza, 273.
- Jenks, Truman C, 160.
- Jenkins, Benjamin F., 346.
- Jenkins, Elmer, 346.
- Jenkins, Lydia, 83.
- Jenkins, Obediah and Mary, 83.
- Jenkins, Susan H., 235, 347.
- Jennings, Charlotte E., 150.
- Jennings, Levi, 150.
- Jewell, Susanna, 108, 156.
- Jewett, Frank W., 151.
- Jewett, Samuel A., 151.
- Johnson, ----, 404, 406.
- Johnson, Constant, 110.
- Johnson, Cyrenia, 341, 394.
- Johnson, Huldah, 406.
- Johnson, Mary A., 329.
- Johnson, Capt. Isaac, — his company, — 57, 60, 68, 70.
- Johnson, Lucie M., 342, 395.
- Johnson, "William, 129.
- Johnston, Catherine, 137.
- Johnston, William, 137.
- Jones, Alice, 295, 380.
- Jones, Anna E., 152.
- Jones, Elisha, Jr., 86.
- Jones, Elizabeth, 152.
- Jones, Enos, 161.
- Jones, James, 160.
- Jones, Jesse IJpham, 168.
- Jones, Lucy M., 273.
- Jones, Mary, 151.
- Jones, Samuel, 273.
- Jones, William, 168.
- Jordan, Olive, 163.
- Joslyn, Nora Jewett, 381.
- Judd, Alice C, 354.
- Kaley, Emeline B., 268.
- KaleV. George A., 268.
- Kaley, Harriet L., 268.
- Kaley, Timothy, 268.
- Kast, Thomas, 90.
- Kelly, Gilman D., 225.
- Kelly, Mary C, 244, 354.
- Kelly, Mary Paddock, 228.
- Kelsey, Mary E., 231, 341.
- Kelsey, Nathan, 341.
- Kemp, Lucy, 296.
- Kendall, Elizabeth R., 183.
- Kendall, Eunice, 387.
- Kenyon, Maggie, 252.
- Kenny, Cornell, 168.
- Keene, Asa, 276.
- Keene, Eliza, 153.
- Keene, Mary E., 383.
- Keep, Spencer, 134.
- Ketchum, Harriet, 227, 336.
- Ketchum, Richard, 126.
- Kelton, Amy, 159.
- Kelton, Amy Mason, 290,
- Kelton, Eliza A., 153, 275.
- Keys, Almira, 372.
- Keys, Eliza, 235.
- Keys, Sarah, 236, 240.
- Kidder, David, 87.
- Kidder, Eunice, 87, 107.
- Kidder, James, 107.
- Kidder, Richard, 87, 107.
- Kilbourne, Elijah, 163.
- Kilpatrick, David, 327.
- Killam, Hannah Stone, 301, 385.
- Kimball, George, 155.
- Kimball, Nittie, 155.
- Kimball, Phebe, 98, 133, 341.
- Kimball, Timothy, 155.

- Kimberly, Mary D., 235, 347.
 King, J. J., 166.
 Kingman, Sarah, 306.
 Kingsbury, Albert Dexter, 153.
 Kingsbury, Frances Ellen, 153.
 Kingsbury, John Myrick, 153.
 Kingsbury, John U. , 153.
 Kingsbury, Silas Edward, 153.
 Kingsley, Adaline F., 159, 290.
 Kinlock, Emma G., 266.
 Kinney, Abbie G., 365.
 Kinney, Harriet A., 244.
 Kipling, Margaret A., 346, 397.
 Knight, Anna, 129.
 Knight, A. E., 300.
 Knowlton, Amanda O., 345.
 Knowlton, Daniel, III.
 Knowlton, Eleanor, III.
- Ladd, Julia A., 346, 397.
 Ladd, William, 90.
 Ladd, Servia, 250.
 Lamb, Edward L., 336.
 Lamb, Samuel, 99.
 Lanson, John Ayres, 272.
 Lancing, Isaac, 161.
 Landis, Annie, 280.
 Langdon, George, 240.
 Lane, Andrew L., 265.
 Lane, Lucy M., 264.
 Lane, Lucy N. 230.
 Lane, Lucy Maria, 145.
 Lapham, ----, 404.
 Larned, Betsey, 109, 159.
 Larned, Betsey U. , 108.
 Larned, Davis, 108.
 Larned, Eliza, 108.
 Larned, Hannah, 108.
 Larned, Hepzibah, 87, 108.
 Larned, Mary, 158, 290.
 Larned, Miriam, 87, 109.
 Larned, Sally, 108.
 Larrabee, Lucinda W., 301, 385.
 Lathrop, William Kingsley, 193.
 Lawrence, Lyman, 156.
 Lawrence, Mary A., 334.
 Lawrence, Sarah S., 248.
 Leach, Emily A., 344.
 Learock, Mary, 168.
- Leatherbee, Georgie E., 302.
 Leaverus, Isabella, 151, 273.
 Le Baron, Grace, 337.
 Le Baron, John G., 337.
 Lee, Hial, 135.
 Lee, Philena, 267.
 Lee, Samuel, 135.
 Leonard, Austin, 95.
 Leonard, Edgar F., 400.
 Leonard, Eloisa, 234, 344.
 Leonard, John, 94.
 Leonard, Martin L., 152.
 Leonard, Sarah, 81, 94.
 Leonard, Silas, J 52.
 Lermont, William, 107.
 Leslie, Geo., 167.
 Letchfield, Edwin A., 141.
 Lewis, Abiel S., 2G5.
 Lewis, Ada, 278.
 Lewis, Albert S., 230.
 Lewis, Austin, 278.
 Lewis, Charles R, 278.
 Lewis, Clara A., 278.
 Lewis, Cleveland L., 278.
 Lewis, Douglas, 278.
 Lewis, Evaline, 262, 367.
 Lewis, Frank, 278, 278.
 Lewis, James, 133.
 Lewis, John, 98, 133.
 Lewis, Joseph, 83.
 Lewis, Mary, 98, 133.
 Lewis, Wilder H., 278.
 Lewis, William U., 278.
 Lindley, Annie B., 373.
 Lindley, Charles, 373.
 Lissner, Elipliaz, 155.
 Lissner, George Forest, 155.
 Lissner, George, 155.
 Lissner, Lydia, 155.
 Lissner, Mary, 155.
 Lissner, William, 155.
 Littlefield, Alice S., 274.
 Littlefield, Elizabeth, 261.
 Littlefield, Mary, 274, 373.
 Littlefield, Woodbury and Susan, 274, 373.
 Little, Thomas (Plymouth), 157.
 Lithgoe, Annie, 267.
 Livermore, Calista, 234, 345.
 Livermore, David, 344, 345.

- Livermore, Elizabeth, 234, 344.
 Livermore, Jonas, 136.
 Livermore, Patty, 136.
 Locke, A. W., 306.
 Locke, Ethel Upham, 306.
 Locke, Grace Le Baron, 337.
 Locke, Hervey Upham, 306.
 Locke, John G. and Jane E., 337.
 Lockhart, Grace, III.
 Lombard, Aura, 195.
 Lombard, Betsey D., 195, 319.
 Longley, Nathaniel, 78.
 Lord, Betsey W., 181, 310.
 Lord, George, 132.
 Lord, Georgiana F., 274, 374.
 Lord, Jeremiah, 132.
 Lord, Nathaniel, 310.
 Lord, Phebe, 181.
 Loring, Geo. H., 332.
 Lovejoy, Anna, 368.
 Lovejoy, Anna Thatcher, 267.
 Lovejoy, Jane, 266, 368.
 Lowe, David P., 225.
 Luce, Alzira A., 342.
 Lucim, James W., 408.
 Luesley, William G., 397.
 Luckey, Royal, 231.
 Lull, Addie L., 319, 389.
 Lunt, Martha, 267.
 Lunt, Sarah M., 400.
 Luther, Arthur A., 156.
 Luther, Mary A., 156.
 Lyman, H. J., 250.
 Lyman, L. C., 338.
 Lyman, William A., 347.
 Lynde, John, 222.
 Lynde, Joseph, 222.
 Lynde, Rebecca (Denny), 82.
 Lynds, ---, 112.
 Lynds, John, 165.
 Lynk, George, Jr., 223.
 Lyon, Ebenezer, 137.
 Lyon, Elgeria, 327, 391.

 Mack, Carrie E., 346.
 Mack, Mary M., 346.
 Macy, Sarah J., 168.
 Maddox, Ivory, 407.
 Maddox, Lydia M., 407.

 Maddox, James Winthrop, 407.
 Malloy, Delia A., 281.
 Manchester. Ophelia, 263.
 Mansfield, Jacob, 154.
 Marbin, James H., 371.
 Marcv, Catherine, 140, 251.
 Marcy, J. S., 250.
 Marell, Jane, 246.
 Marsh, Anna, 158.
 Marsh, Charles, III.
 Marsh, Charles L., III.
 Marsh, Mary, III.
 Marsh, Thomas, III.
 Marshall, Ann, 168-9.
 Marshall, Burton W., 160.
 Marshall, Edwin L., 160.
 Marshall, George S., 160.
 Martin, Joane, 30.
 Martin, Martha, 154.
 Martin, Mary, 277.
 Martin, Robert, 30, 34.
 Martin, Sarah, 156.
 Martin, Thomas, 230.
 Matson, Caroline A., 155.
 Matson, Evaline D., 155.
 Matson, Howell, 155.
 Matson, Sarah M., 155.
 Matson, William F., 155.
 Matterson, Mrs. Lavina (Pratt), 336, 393.
 Matthews, Jeanie Morrison, 198.
 Matthews, Hon. Stanley, 198.
 Matthews, William S., 222.
 May, Ann, 268.
 May, Eliza F., 269.
 May, James H., 269.
 May, Mary Ann, 369.
 May, Isaac, 269, 369.
 Mayer, Henry C, 320, 321.
 Mayer, Mary A., 321.
 Maze, Sally, 392.
 McCabe, John, 112.
 McCabe, John A., 112.
 McCann, Elizabeth, 112.
 McClanahan, Mattie M., 294.
 McClintic, Otis, 140.
 McCullock, Mary L., 320.
 McCurdy, Janet Guthrie, 112.
 McCurdy, Olivia, 112.
 McDougall, A[^]nes, 382, 401.

- McDonald, Alexander, 297.
 McDowell, Charles, 363.
 McElmore, Matthew, 166.
 McFarlund, Hiram, 156.
 McFarland, Lydia, 154, 276.
 McFarland, Robert, 107.
 Macfarlane, Duncan, 152.
 Macfarlane, Louisa, 152.
 McGregor, Edward L., 335.
 McGregor, Fred G., 335.
 McGuinness, Phebe, 201, 325.
 Mcintosh, Bessie O., 220.
 Mcintosh, Edward Upham, 220.
 Mcintosh, Hugh, 220.
 McKeen, Alfred, 222.
 McKenney, Gilbert, 234.
 McMaster, Hugh J., 286.
 McMaster, Marian Lois, 287.
 McMaster, Zalmon J., 286.
 McNutt, Mary, 112.
 McNutt, Phineas, 112.
 Means, Eebecca W., 320.
 Mellius, Mary, 73, 75.
 Mercer, Catherine L., 406.
 Mercer, Lizzie, 405.
 Mercer, Nettie, 405.
 Mercer, Neville O., 406.
 Mercer, Thomas C, 405, 406.
 Meredith, B. L., 349.
 Meredith, Kate M., 349.
 Merrill, Hannah, 248.
 Merrill, John, 147.
 Merrill, Lucy T., 136.
 Merrichew, Byron, 263.
 Merrichew, David, 263.
 Merriam, Lucius B., 225.
 Metcalf, ----, 98.
 Mickerell, Susan, 112, 165.
 Midforth, Mary, 232, 342.
 Miller, Alice S., 162.
 Miller, Charles C, 162.
 Miller, Henry, 162.
 Miller, Henry Carter, 162, 294.
 Miller, Herbert E., 162.
 Miller, Jonathan H., 162.
 Miller, Mary C, 162.
 Miller, Sarah C, 243, 354.
 Miller, Safronia, 141.
 Miller, Thomas, 164.
 Miller, William, 164.
 Mills, Harry E., 369.
 Milliken, Lorina, 269.
 Miner, Ashbel, 252.
 Miner, Morris L., 318.
 Mitchell, Emily A., 265, 367.
 Mitchell, Sidney, 227.
 Mixter, Mary A., 232, 343.
 Monro, Louisa, 138.
 Montgomery, Margaret, 271.
 Moore, Addie M., 248.
 Moore, Anna, 107.
 Moore, Frances, 107.
 Moore, Geo. F., 295.
 Moore, Henry J., 196.
 Moore, Herbert B., 248.
 Moore, Sarah, 162, 293.
 Moore, Solon E., 248.
 Moore, Willard, 115.
 Morgan, Emma A., 304, 386.
 Morgan, Mary C, 196, 320.
 Morrill, N. H., 196.
 Morrill, Robt. J., 299.
 Morris, James, 219.
 Morris, Maria L., 219.
 Morris, Mary E., 223.
 Morris, Mercy Turtellotte, 296, 381.
 Morris, Nancy, 164, 295.
 Morris, Thompson (U. S. Army), 218.
 Morrison, Loretta, 327.
 Morse, Abijah A., 150.
 Morse, Amos, 101.
 Morse, Alfred, 150.
 Morse, Almira, 224.
 Morse, Alvira, 334.
 Morse, Barney, 148.
 Morse, Beniah, 150, 150.
 Morse, Charles, 150, 150.
 Morse, Sarah Elizabeth, 150.
 Morse, Franklin, 150.
 Morse, Frank, 319.
 Morse, Harriet L., 150.
 Morse, Lydia Upham, 150.
 Morse, Matilda, 150.
 Morse, Merrick A., 251.
 Morse, Otis B., 148.
 Morse, Phebe S., 150.
 Morse, Willard W., 150.
 Moulton, Sarah F., 224, 334.

- Mounts, Catherine, 232, 343.
Munro, Emily L., 245.
Munro, Mary, 245.
Murdock, Alice Isabel, 247.
Murdock, Ellen F., 247.
Murdock, Frank E., 247.
Murdock, Mary F., 247.
Murray, Alexandrina, 396, 403.
Murray, Elizabeth, 93, 117, 121.
Murray, Elizabeth T., 271, 371.
Murray, John, 117, 120.
Murray, L. M., 371.
Muzzey, Anna F., 265.
Muzzey, Baldwin, 265.
Muzzey, Edward L., 265.
Muzzey, Eliza, 266, 368.
Muzzey, Julia A., 266.
Muzzey, Lemi W., 266.
Muzzey, Mary A., 265.
Muzzey, Martha E., 266.
Muzzey, Sadie, 371.
Muzzey, Sarah, 266.
Myers, David, 133.
Myrick, Josiah, 105.
Myrick, Lycia, 106.
Myrick, Susanna, 103.
- Nash, Delphia, 138, 244.
Nash, Elizabeth, 159.
Nash, Elijah, 244.
Nash, Zenas, 138.
Nazro, Henry, 407.
Nazro, Mary E., 405, 407.
Neal, Hepzibah, 113.
Neavis, W. H., 328.
Nelson, Nehemiah, 404.
Nettleton, Lucius J., 249.
Nevens, Elizabeth, 151.
Newell, Achsah, 141.
Newell, Lydia, 194.
Newell, Lydia B., 317.
Newell, Mehitabel, 116, 198.
Newell, Minerva, 233.
Newhall, Daniel, 79.
Newhall, Ella A., 306.
Newhall, Eliza Oakham, 171, 303.
Newhall, Henry W., 306.
Newhall, Henry S., 306.
Newhall, Samuel, 81.
- Newhaus, O. H., 291.
Newton, Susan P., 229, 338.
Nichols, James, 168.
Nichols, Katherin, 90, 92.
Nichols, Lucy, 145.
Nichols, Mary, 168, 169.
Nichols, Nathaniel, 76.
Nichols, Rebecca, 165.
Nichols, Wyman, 141.
Nickersou, Ella, 326.
Noble, Julia A., 265.
Noble, Joseph W., 222.
Nokes, E., 344.
Norcross, Noah, 105.
Norton, Henry H., 172.
Norton, Warren, 248.
North, Franklin G., 248.
Norris, Henry A., 332.
Norris, Marv E., 332.
Nourse, Cynthia B., 218, 325.
Noyes, Hannah (Story), 146.
Nutting, O. G., 251.
- O'Dell, James, 123.
O'Dell, J. T., 123.
Olds, Matilda, 92, 116.
Olds, Philena, 144, 262.
Olds, William B., 194.
Oliver, William, 91.
Ong, Tamzen, 76.
Ormiston, Janette, 345, 396.
Ormiston, Kate G., 345, 396.
Orne, Dipluma, 139, 247.
Orne, Henry M., 407.
Orpin, Almira, 227.
Orvis, Ann Eliza, 405.
Orvis, Arthur Emerton, 407.
Orvis, Catherine L., 405.
Orvis, Charles Eustis, 407.
Orvis, Edwin C, 405.
Orvis, Edwin Maitstill, 407.
Orvis, Elihu, 404, 405.
Orvis, George H., 407.
Orvis, Harriet J., 407.
Orvis, Huldah M., 405.
Orvis, Henry Nazro, 407.
Orvis, Henry Paine, 407.
Orvis, Joseph Upham, 405, 406.
Orvis, Julia Nazro, 407.

- Orvis, Mary Elizabeth, 407.
 Orvis, Philander Denslow, 406.
 Orvis, Posterity, 101.
 Orvis, Sarah Belcher Nazro, 407.
 Orvis, Warren Dayton, 407.
 Osborne, Carrie E., 391.
 Osgood, Agnes M., 282.
 Osgood, Clarence W., 282.
 Osgood, Cornelia L., 282.
 Osgood, Elzey T., 338.
 Osgood, James B., 281.
 Osgood, Kate Clifton, 281.
 Osgood, Mary, 281.
 Osgood, William James, 281.
 Otis, William, 103.
 Overlook, Harriet E., 154, 276.
- Pagan, Agnes, 123.
 Pagan, George, 123.
 Page, Sarah Ann, 168, 299.
 Paige, Rebecca, 230.
 Paine, Ada M., 252.
 Paine, Elizabeth, 407.
 Palmer, Elizabeth, 161.
 Palmer, Eva B., 305.
 Palmer, Isaac, 101.
 Parker, (New York), 198.
 Parker, Daniel P., 200.
 Parker, David, 84.
 Parker, Henry Take, 200.
 Parker, Joseph, 131.
 Parker, Mary J., 319, 389.
 Parker, Ralph, 117.
 Parker, Thomas, 81. -
 Parkhurst, Zadock, 102.
 Parsons, Julia, 243, 354.
 Parsons, Lucina, 227, 336.
 Partridge, Maynard, 229.
 Payne, Benjamin A., 159.
 Payne, Freddie Upham, 15S.
 Payne, Helen Clifton, 158.
 Payne, John, 157.
 Payne, Noah D., 159.
 Payne, Sarah B., 157.
 Pear, Edward F., 152.
 Pear, Edward Whittemore, 152.
 Pearl, E. C, 138.
 Pearce, Roby, 267.
 Pease, Ruth (dau. Samuel), 82,
 Pease, Susan Gill, 140, 250.
 Pearson, Dora, 151.
 Peavey, Joseph Lyford, 243.
 Peavey, Josephine Lyford, 243.
 Pemberton, ----(England), 14.
 Pennock, Elizabeth A., 244.
 Penniman, Henry H., 250.
 Pepparel, Charlotte, 297, 382.
 Perkins, Joseph, 284.
 Perkins, Margaret, 284.
 Perley, Carrie F., 338.
 Perley, Theophilis P., 338.
 Perry, Adaline, 296.
 Perry, Charles, 295.
 Perry, Frederick, 295.
 Perry, Hylon, 295.
 Peet, Annie M., 261.
 Phelps, Lucy, 273.
 Phillips, Annie C, 230, 340.
 Phillips, Clarissa, 109, 159.
 Phillips, Luther H., 276.
 Phipps, Rachel, 195, 317.
 Pickering, Andrew, 276,
 Pickering, Caroline, 301, 385.
 Pickering, John, 329.
 Picknell, Ellen Upham, 173.
 Picknell, Geo. Wright, 173.
 Picknell, Lucius Bolles, 173.
 Picknell, Mary Upham, 173.
 Picknell, William, 173.
 Picknell, Wm. Lamb, 173.
 Pierce, Amanda F., 223.
 Pierce, Benjamin, 241.
 Pierce, Ephraim, 150.
 Pierce, Jacob, 271-2.
 Pierce, Jane E., 163, 294.
 Pierce, Lucy, 150.
 Pierce, Lydia, 101.
 Pierce, Mary, 151, 271-2.
 Pierce, ----(St. Paul), 334.
 Pike, ----, 136.
 Pike, Polly, 133, 230.
 Pike, Prudence, 133.
 Pinkney, Charles, 108.
 Pinkney, Delia, 108.
 Pinkney, Eugene, 108.
 Pinkney, Frank, 108.
 Pinkney, Hannah J., 108.
 Pinkney, Joshua, 108.

- Pinkney, Micajah, 108.
 Pitcher, Abijah, 106.
 Pitman, Eliza W., 183.
 Pitman, Helen M., 183.
 Phimmer, Albert and Sarah Jane, 297.
 Plummer, Annie Jane, 167, 297.
 Plunkett, Elizabeth, 306.
 Plympton, Myra, 195.
 Poland, Luke P., 347.
 Pollock, Anna M., 347.
 Pomeroy, Lorenzo D., 233.
 Pond, Elias C, 196.
 Pope, Lucretia H., 250, 363.
 Popper, George, 281.
 Porter, Abigail, 98, 134.
 Porter, Cyrus, 370.
 Porter, George T., 365.
 Porter, Lucy A., 370.
 Porter, Nathan, 134.
 Powers, Louisa S., 381.
 Poor, Ira, 147.
 Pratt, Anna W., 152.
 Pratt, Amos, 85.
 Pratt, Charles O., 152.
 Pratt, David, 81.
 Pratt, Elizabeth, 87, 108.
 Pratt, Emily, 368.
 Pratt, James, 130.
 Pratt, Joel, 130.
 Pratt, Mrs. Lavina (Matterson), 336, 393.
 Pratt, Mary, 140, 158.
 Pratt, Nellie, 368.
 Pratt, Phineas, 85.
 Pratt, Sarah, 130, 131.
 Prentess, Ella, 300, 383.
 Prentess, W. H., 383.
 Prentiss, Reuben, 162.
 Preston, Cornelia A., 322, 390.
 Preston, E. C, 390.
 Preston, Harriet N., 242, 352.
 Price, Amy A., 346, 397.
 Prince, James, 224, 224.
 Prince, James W., 224.
 Prouty, Catherine, 194, 318.
 Prouty, Eanny Tracy, 263.
 Pulsford, Zacharias, 14.
 Putnam, Abel, 294.
 Putnam, Caleb, 88.
 Putnam, Mrs. Elizabeth, 88.
 Putnam, General, 88. ■-:
 Putnam, Harriet L., 163, 294.
 Putnam, Israel, 294.
 Putnam, John P., 200.
 Putnam, Kathron Elizabeth, 123.
 Putnam, William, 88, 89, 401.
 Putney, Ella M., 335.
 Putney, Willey, 363.

 Quirk, Sarah, 251, 364.

 Ramsdell, Geneveive, 354, 398.
 Randall, Ramoth G., 268.
 Ranger, Content, 141, 251.
 Ransom, Geo. B. (U. S. Navy), 255.
 Rawson, Charles, 227.
 Ray, Charles R., 123.
 Raymond, Geo. H., 255.
 Raymond, ----, 137.
 Remmey, Mary L., 232, 342.
 Rendall, James, 333.
 Reynolds, Newton, 343.
 Rex, George, 349.
 Rex, Harry R., 349.
 Reed, Clarissa, 404.
 Reed, Henry C, 369.
 Reed, James, 404.
 Reed, Joseph, 404.
 Rice, Benjamin, 79.
 Rice, Charlotte, 115, 194.
 Rice, Elizabeth W., 199, 322.
 Rice, L., 195.
 Rice, Otis, 116.
 Rice, Warren, 115.
 Richards, Jefferson, 195.
 Richards, Phebe E., 405.
 Richardson, Ada H., 142, 252.
 Richardson, Albrow, 149.
 Richardson, Amasa, 232.
 Richardson, Eleazar. 91, 168, 223.
 Richardson, Eliza Colby, 372, 400.
 Richardson, Mrs. Eliza C, 400.
 Richardson, Elizabeth, 87.
 Richardson, Fanny, 220.
 Richardson, Hannah E., 149.
 Richardson, Herbert, 129.
 Richardson, Julia, 220.
 Richardson, Mary E., 149.
 Richardson, Nathan, 92.

- Richardson, Rebecca, 168.
 Richardson, Ruth, 130, 223.
 Richardson, Samuel, 87.
 Richardson, Sarah B., 307.
 Richardson, Selby, 229.
 Richardson, William Fox, 400.
 Richmond, Betsey, 295.
 Riley, General (U. S. Army), 244.
 Ritter, Mrs. Annie B. (Lindley), 373.
 Rockwood, John, 115.
 Robbins, Mary, 87, 1(59).
 Robbins, Sabin, 156.
 Roberts, A. W., 151.
 Roberts, B. A., 151.
 Roberts, B. W., 151.
 Roberts, Fred W., 151.
 Roberts, Georgia M., 151.
 Roberts, Janie Jordan, 220, 328.
 Roberts, Mary A., 151, 271.
 Roberts, Sarah L., 151.
 Roberts, William and Margaret, 151, 271.
 Robertson, Asenath G., 147, 265.
 Robinson, Alice R., 149.
 Robinson, Betsey, 164.
 Robinson, Elizabeth, 82.
 Robinson, Josiah C, 149.
 Robinson, Richard A., 149.
 Robinson, Joshua, 138.
 Rogers, Abel, 108, 157..
 Rogers, Nelson T., 241.
 Roop, Dora, 351, 397.
 Roots, James, 167.
 Roots, Sarah, 168.
 Roper, William N., 264.
 Rose, Stephen C, 157.
 Rowe, Marietta, 332, 392.
 Rowe, Mira, 233.
 Rugg, Daniel, 169.
 Rugg, Mary M., 343.
 Rugg, Milliscent, 232.
 Runyan, Emma, 265.
 Rush, Mary, 235, 345.
 Russell, Aivin Upham, 244.
 Russell, Charles C, 243.
 Russell, Curtis, 244.
 Russell, Harry C, 243.
 Russell, Hiram C, 243, 244.
 Russell, Joseph, 105.
 Russell, Joseph Lyford, 244.
 Russell, Richard, 53.
 Russell, William Peavey, 244.
 Ryan, Georgia, 393, 402.
 Ryer, Gertrude, 294, 380.
 Ryer, Washington, 380.
 Sabin, Alberto, 135.
 Sabin, Almira, 135.
 Sabin, Betsey, 135, 145, 262.
 Sabin, Horace, 135.
 Sabin, Jerusha, 135.
 Sabin, Lois, 88, 110.
 Sabin, Lucy, 135.
 Sabin, Oliver, 134.
 Sabin, Oliver Perry, 135.
 Sabin, Orilla, 135.
 Sabin, Phebe B., 142.
 Sabin, Statira, 135.
 Sabin, Stephen Decatur, 135.
 Sabin, Sylvanus, 135.
 Safford, Eunice (Townasley), 241.
 Sampson, Bella, 321, 390.
 Sanborn, Alice, 267.
 Sanborn, Clara, 267.
 Sanborn, Emery A., 267.
 Sanborn, Edward, 267.
 Sanborn, Gideon, 248.
 Sanborn, Gustavus A.,-, 267.
 Sanborn, Joseph A., 267, 267.
 Sanborn, Julia A., 267, 267.
 Sanborn, Mary, 267.
 Sanborn, Mary L., 267.
 Sanderson, Betsey, 149.
 Sanderson, Eben, 100.
 Sanderson, Hezekiali, 101.
 Sargent, Elizabeth, 81, 95.
 Sargent, James, 81.
 Sargent, Susan, 151, 152.
 Sargent, Theodosia, 267.
 Savage, Lucia A., 341, 395.
 Savage, Mary, 132, 229.
 Sawtelle, Hannah, 230.
 Sawyer, Job, 132, 339.
 Sawyer, Mary A., 229, 339, 340.
 Scales, John, 147.
 Scanlon, Mary A., 384, 402.
 Schram, Isaac, 405.
 Schram, Joseph Elihu, 405.
 Schram, Kate, 405.

- Schuman, Geo. F., 321.
 Scoboria, Charles Q., 326.
 Scouton, Eleanor, 161, 292.
 Scouton, Margaret, 161, 292.
 Scott, Anne, 117, 200.
 Scott, Joseph, 116.
 Seebring, Jacob, 161.
 Sedgborow, ----, 14.
 Sedgwick, Aaron, 133.
 Selleck, W. F. F., 327.
 Sellon, Emma L, 276.
 Sessions, Joseph and Elizabeth, 83.
 Sewell, Daniel, 282.
 Shapley, Hepzibah, 102.
 Shattuck, Angeline, 247.
 Shaw, Alice Lucinda, 244, 360.
 Shaw, E., 141.
 Shaw, Francis, 334.
 Shaw, L. F., 360.
 Shaw, Kate D., 336, 394.
 Shaw, W. D., 360.
 Shead, Orson, 139.
 Sheafe, Frances, 313.
 Sheafe, William, 313.
 Sheldou, Andrew C, 345.
 Shimel, Catherine, 158.
 Shepard, Ann, 97.
 Shepard, Ann M., 269, 370.
 Shepard, Almira Celena, 148.
 Shepard, Charles, 148.
 Shepard, Hannah, 148.
 Shepard, M., 90.
 Shiepard, Mary, 269, 370.
 Shepard, Samuella Augusta, 148.
 Sherburne, Elizabeth, 116.
 Sherburne, Thomas, 116.
 Sherman, Sophronia, 231, 341.
 Sherman, Sumner Upham, 144.
 Sherman, Sylvester G., 144.
 Sherman, William, 195.
 Sherman, William Dennis, 144.
 Sherrill, Catherine L., 138.
 Sherrill, Frank Allen, 138.
 Sherrill, Henry Johnston, 138.
 Sherrill, Nancy Ann, 138.
 Sherrill, Sarah Jane, 138.
 Sherrill, Samuel Russell, 138.
 Sherrill, Willie Henry, 138.
 Sherwood, Andrew, 327.
 Sherwood, Hannah, 244.
 Shumway, Henry L., 159.
 Shumway, Walter, 140.
 Silsbee, Henry, 223.
 Simmons, Jason, 233.
 Simmons, Mosella, 383.
 Sinclair, Mary, 244, 360.
 Skidmore, Mary A., 277.
 Slater, Sarah, 196.
 Slocomb, Charles E., Jr., 340.
 Small, Georgiana, 221, 329.
 Smith, ----, 406.
 Smith, Adolphus, 146.
 Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Andrew Augustas, 381.
 Smith, Betsey, 126.,
 Smith, Charles A., 245.
 Smith, Edward E., 152.
 Smith, Elbridge, 152.
 Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Elizabeth Jane, 84.
 Smith, Emma L, 152.
 Smitli (misprinted Blatchford), Eva Frances, 384.
 Smith, Frances C, 219, 326.
 Smith, G-eorge, 406.
 Smith, George B., 152.
 Smith (misprinted Blatchford), George Henry, 384.
 Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Grace Lillian, 384.
 Smith, Harriet, 137, 241.
 Smith, Harriet Sophia, 152.
 Smith, Hettie S., 160.
 Smith, Henry Blatchford, 384.
 Smith, Jacob (Captain British Army), 218.
 Smith, Jonathan Upham, 146.
 Smith, Josiah, 152.
 Smith, Josephine Melina, 152.
 Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Laura Collins, 384.
 Smith, Lucy Graves, 331, 391,
 Smith, Martha, 126, 146.
 Smith, Martha B., 218.
 Smith, Mary Ann Bigelow, 152.
 Smith, Nancy, 106, 140, 250.
 Smith, Oliver, 406.
 Smith, Ruth, 85.
 Smith, Sarah Maria, 152.

- Smith, Sarah M. (Upham), 103.
 Smith, Sophia Alden, 153.
 Smith, Susanna, 167, 407.
 Smith, Thomas, 168.
 Smith, Wellington, 152.
 Smith, Zuriyah (Putnam), 100.
 Smitten, Geo. W., 342.
 Snell, Hannah, 106, 148.
 Snow, Gideon, 320.
 Snow, Laura Isabella, 274, 374.
 Snow, Maria, 320.
 Snowe, Nich., 14.
 Snyder, Ada L., 327, 391.
 Sobey, Mary, 228.
 Solace (Newell), widow, 134.
 Solander, Harriet N., 250 .
 Soule, Joel, 235.
 Soule. Sarah, 296.
 Southworth, Alice (Carpenter), 377.
 Southworth, Constant. 377.
 Southworth, Susan, 377.
 Spaulding, Rhoda, 139.
 Spink, Lucv McKenzie, 144, 256, 258, 260.
 Spofford, J. Fred, 293.
 Sprague, Abaline, 222, 331.
 Sprague, Mary, 300, 384.
 Sprague, Peleg, 323.
 Sprague, Sarah, 28S, 132, 200, 323.
 Spring. Elizabeth, 85.
 Spring, Gabriella, 278,
 Spring, Jane E., 249.
 Spring, Thomas, 97.
 Spurr, Celia, 826.
 Squires, Charles, .51.
 Stackhouse, Henry, 397.
 Stanley, Albert Odenheimer, 170.
 Stanley, Albert Upham, 170.
 Stanley, Charles, 170.
 Stanley;, Clarkson Southgate, 170.
 Stanley, Mary Ellen, 170.
 Stanley, Samuel Edwin, 171.
 Stanley, Samuel Stone, 170.
 Stanley, Virginia Arnold, 170.
 Stanton, Robert, 103.
 Starr, Isaac, 82.
 Steadman, Elizabeth, 46.
 Stearns, Hannah, 84.
 Stebbins, Abner H., 250.
 Stebbins, Charles E., 195.
 Stephens, Edgar, 362.
 Sterling, John, 340.
 Stetson, A. A. J., 149.
 Stetson, Adelaide H., 149.
 Stetson, Elizabeth Jane, 149.
 Stetson, Laura Ann, 149.
 Stetson, Ellen Rebecca, 149.
 Stetson, Sarah, 155.
 Stetson, Samuel S., 149.
 Stetson, Warren Cobb, 149.
 Stevens, Annie B., 368, 399.
 Stevens, Elizabeth, 133, 232.
 S/evens, Fanny A., 144, 260.
 Stevens, Nellie, 224, 333, 393.
 Stevens, Oliver, 220.
 Stevens, Sarah, 150.
 Stevens, William O., 278.
 Stickel, Jessie, 297.
 Stickel, John, 297.
 Stiles, Ezra, 95.
 Stillman, Mary J., 227.
 Stone, Jerusha, 88, 109.
 Stone, John, 109.
 Stone, Jonathan, 148.
 Stone, Lucy, 296, 381.
 Stone, Persis, 132, 230.
 Stone, Ruth, 163, 295.
 Stone, William, 148.
 Story, Clara C, 344.
 Story, Clara F., 396.
 Story, Hannah, 146.
 Story, Simeon N., 396.
 Stover, Rose, 334.
 Stower, Asa, 82.
 Stower, Sarah, 100.
 Stratton, Lois, 130, 223.
 Stratton, William S., 408.
 Struble, Emma, 363.
 Struble, May, 363, 398.
 Sturgis, Joseph, 393.
 Sturgis, Josephine A., 393.
 Sturgis, Josephine E., 333.
 Sumner, Hannah, 145.
 Swan, Anna S., 235, 346.
 Swain, Albert, 228.
 Swain, John, Jr., 82.
 Sweitzer, Jane, 201, 325.
 Sweet, Adelia H., 295, 380.
 Sweet, James and Desire, 261.

- Sweet, Mary E., 144, 261.
 Swift, Elizabeth S., 340.
 Sylvester, Olive, 133, 232.
 Synalls, John, 14.
- Talbott, H. A. and Julia A., 389.
 Talbott, Mary Alice, 389.
 Tallman, Aaron, 337.
 Tarbell, Elijah, 101.
 Tarbell, Thza. 142.
 Tarbox, William, 94.
 Tatem, ---, 16.
 Taylor, E. B., 158.
 Taylor, David, Ill.
 Taylor, Henry B., 255.
 Taylor, Samuel, 222.
 Teachant, Abraham, 161.
 Tenney, Charles, 400.
 Tennev, Myra F., 400.
 Tenney, Phebe, 341.
 Tenney, Solomon, 341.
 Thatcher, Betsey, 109, 160.
 Thatcher, Charles A., 298.
 Thatcher, Louisiana W., 298
 Thayer, Frank B., 369.
 Thayer, Mary J., 247.
 Thing, Lois A., 334.
 Thomas, ---, 14.
 Thomas, Mrs. Anna G., 228.
 Thomas, Catherine, 160.
 Thomas, David, 131.
 Thomas, Edith, 279.
 Thomas, Henry B. and Mary, 279.
 Thomas, Joseph, 228.
 Thomas, J. B., 299.
 Thompson, Arvilla, 155.
 Thompson, Frank, 155.
 Thompson, Grace, 155.
 Thompson, Henry, 47.
 Thompson, J. C., 183.
 Thompson, Ralph E., 291.
 Tibbits, Eliza, 156.
 Tibbits, Horace, 156.
 Tilden, Polly, 148, 268.
 Tilden, Sarah, 148, 267.
 Tilden, Susan, 106, 149.
 Tiletson, Sarah W., 332, 392.
 Titus, Alberto A., 136.
 Titus, Anson, 135, 136.
 Titus, Anson M., 136.
 Titus, Billy, 135, 136.
 Titus, Fred Allyn, 135.
 Titus, Gilbert W., 219.
 Titus, Jabez, 127.
 Titus, James, 127.
 Titus, John, 327.
 Titus, Jonathan, 127.
 Titus, Marian Lucv, 136.
 Titus, Mary J., 135.
 Titus, Olivers., 135, 347.
 Titus, Susan Olive, 136.
 Titus, Stella M., 136.
 Titus, Thomas B., 135.
 Tobey, Albert, 405.
 Tobey, Azro, 404.
 Tobey, Chapman, 404.
 Tobey, Edward, 405.
 Tobey, George, 405.
 Tobey, Josiah, 404.
 Tobin, (Digby, N. S.), 220.
 Tolles, Nathaniel, 143.
 Tongue, Elizabeth, 376.
 Torrey, Betsey, 244.
 Town, Mary, 164.
 Town, Teresa, 232.
 Towner, Lucy C, 109, 160
 Town send, Sarah, 149.
 Train, ---, 106.
 Train, Judith, 86.
 Trask, Mary W., 228.
 Travise, Mary, 133, 233.
 Tripp, Lucy A., 232.
 Trowbridge, John, 85.
 Trowbridge, Setli, 106.
 Trowbridge, William, 106.
 Trumbull, (Munson, Mass.), Ill.
 Tuck, A. D., 155.
 Tuck, W. J., 155.
 Tucker, Abijah, 147.
 Tucker, Anne, 123.
 Tucker, Betsey, 147.
 Tucker, Caroline, 147.
 Tucker, Frank, 147.
 Tucker, John, 147.
 Tucker, Lemuel, 147, 147.
 Tucker, Margaret, 147, 148, 270.
 Tucker, Martha, 99.
 Tucker, Mary Ann, 147.

- Tufts, Samuel, 94.
 Turner, Asa, 229.
 Turner, James W., 376.
 Turner, Roy O., 376.
 Turner, Zehaniah B., 227.
 Tutherly, Litta A., 199.
 Tuthill, Mary, 82.
 Tuttle, Aaron, 278.
 Tuttle, Nancy, 278.
 Tuttle, Rosabella, 101, 404.
 Twining, E. H., 122.
 Twining, J. J., 122.
 Twombly, Abigail, 167.
 Twombly, Abigail S., 407.
 Twombly, James E., 168.
 Twombly, James and Hannah, 407.
 Tyler, Addie, 281.
 Tyler, Laura M., 248, 361.
- Uppain, 18.
 Upson, Alonzo S., 245.
 Upson, Charles, 245.
 Upson, Charles Hiram, 245.
 Upson, Maggie C, 245.
 Upson, Mary Webster, 245.
 Upton, Myra E., 334.
 Uttey, Edward B., 287.
- Vance, Alex, 164.
 Vance, Jane, 111, 164.
 Vanduseu, Emerita, 281.
 Van Dusen, H. C, 406.
 Vaught, Abijah Upham, 292.
 Vaught, Almira, 292.
 Vaught, Daniel, 292.
 Vaught, Marv, 292.
 Vaught, Nicholas, 292.
 Vedder, Lilian, 854, 398.
 Vialle, David, 333.
 Vialle Florence, 333.
 Vining, Elizabeth, 222, 329.
 Vinton, Phebe, 89.
 Vose, Samuel H., 225.
 Vpham, Elizabeth, 30, 30.
 Vphan, John, 30, 30.
 Vpham, Nathaniel, 30.
 Vphan, Sarah, 30.
- Wade, Hon. B. F., 81, 95..
- Wade, Edward, 95.
 Wade, James, 81, 95,
 Wade, James F. (Col. U. S. Army), 95.
 Wade, Samuel, 81.
 Wadsworth, Henry A., 346.
 Waite, Hannah, 89.
 Waite, Lois, 100.
 Waite, John, 89.
 Wakeley, Adell, 280, 377.
 Wales, Esther Hathaway, 159.
 Wallin, Jessie, 243.
 Wallace, Dolly, 252.
 Wallace, Mary, 142.
 Walker, Charles Rumford, 313.
 Walker, Daniel, Jr. , 92.
 Walker, Elizabeth Lord, 313.
 Walker, Frances Upham, 199.
 Walker, Hiram D., 195.
 Walker, John Sidney, 199.
 Walker, John S., Jr., 199.
 Walker, Josiah, 139.
 Walker, Joseph B., 313.
 Walker, Joseph T., 313.
 Walker, Lydia, 92, 115-6.
 Walker, Mary Bell, 313.
 Walker, Mary Duncan, 199, 199.
 Walker, Mary E., 262.
 Walker, Martha Susan, 145, 264.
 Walker, Nathaniel Upham, 313.
 Walker, Robert Tutherly, 199.
 Walker, Sheafe, 313.
 Walker, Susan Berbeen, 313.
 Walton, Hannah, 94, 130.
 Ware, Benjamin P., 157.
 Ware, Clara R., 157.
 Ware, John F., 157.
 Ware, Mary Helen, 157.
 Ware, Robert C, 157.
 Wareham, Edward, 14.
 Ward, Abigail, 98, 132.
 Ward, Martha, 241.
 Warren, Charles W., 371.
 Warren, Elizabeth, 171, 306.
 Warren, Ellen Claribel, 371.
 Warren, Frances E., 149.
 Warren, Julia Ann M., 274.
 Warren, Julia Maria, 150.
 Warren, May Ellen, 291.
 Warren, Richard (Mayflower passenger), 157.

- Warren, Sally, 97, 131.
 Warren, William, 149, 371.
 Washburn, Asa, 100.
 Washburn, A. G., 144.
 Washburn, Geo. L., 234.
 Washburn, Seth, 143.
 Waterbury, Sarah E., 220, 328.
 Watson, Jacob, 194.
 Watson, Lucia, 317.
 Watts, Sally, 130.
 Waugh, Agnes Ellen, 269.
 Waugh, Agnes Gertrude, 269.
 Waugh, Charles F., 269.
 Waugh, Charles W., 269, 269.
 Waugh, Effie Payson, 269.
 Waugh, George, 269.
 Waugh, George Everett, 269.
 Waugh, Grace A., 269.
 Waugh, Henry Ellsworth, 269.
 Waugh, Henry H., 269, 269.
 Waugh, Jennie Bell, 269.
 Waugh, Wallace Percy, 269.
 Waugh, William W., 269, 269.
 Webb, ----, 34, 39.
 Webb, Elizabeth, 33.
 Webb, Elizabeth K., 272, 373.
 Webb, Hiram and Isabel, 373.
 Webb, Richard, 34, 44.
 Webber, Betsey, 135, 235.
 Webber, Ida M., 395, 402.
 Webber, Loring, 137.
 Webber, William, 137.
 Webster, Abigail, 262.
 Webster, Albert E., 248.
 Webster, Carrie E., 248.
 Webster, E. E., 248.
 Webster, Isabella, 159.
 Webster, William, 270.
 Weeks, Marie E., 240, 347.
 Weld, Abigail, 140.
 Weld, Benjamin C, 145.
 Weldon, Hon. Charles W., 123.
 Weldon, James, 123.
 Weldon, John Wesley, 123.
 Weldon, J. D. Upham, 123.
 Weldon, Mary Elizabeth, 123, 219, 328.
 Welch, Thomas, 47.
 Wells, Alice F., 280, 376. .
 Wells, Elizabeth, 248, 362.
 Wentworth, Edwin, 148.
 Wendell, Abram, 266.
 Wendell, Augusta, 266.
 Wendell, Joseph F., 266,266,
 Wendell, Leonora, 266, 266.
 Wendell, Matilda, 266.
 Wendell, Susan, 266.
 Wendell, Thomas, 266, 266.
 Wendell, William, 266.
 Wesson, Benjamin, 76.
 Wesson, Samuel, 76.
 Weston, Arunah, 154.
 Weston, Ephraim, 78.
 Wheelock, Dwight, 103.
 Wheelock, Emeline, 103.
 Wheelock, Ephraim, 103.
 Wheelock, Fordice F., 103.
 Wheelock, Matilda, 103.
 Wheelock, Tristram S., 103.
 Wheeler, Erastus, 138.
 Wheeler, Lvdi, 194, 3L6.
 Wheeler, Orson, 362.
 Whidde, Sarah, 113.
 Whipple, Moses, 342.
 Whipple, Ursula A., 231, 342.
 Whitcomb, Charles, 295.
 Whitcomb, S. F., 295.
 Whitcomb, Warren, 295.
 Whitcomb, Willie, 295.
 White, Abbie S., 256, 366.
 White, Anna M., 274.
 White, Clara Bell, 182.
 White, Elizabeth Walker, 182.
 White, Ephraim, 85.
 White, Harriet A., 235, 345.
 White, Henry J., 150.
 White, Nathaniel, 182.
 White, N. G., 182.
 White, Saul, 150, 274.
 Whiting, Mehitabel, 105, 146.
 Whitmore, Augusta S., 295, 381.
 Whitmore, Ellen E., 295.
 Whitney, Amanda, 293, 379.
 Whitney, Mary J., 336, 393.
 Whitney, Mercy, 230.
 Whittaker, ----, 232.
 Whittemore, John, 48.
 Whittemore, Charles, 329.
 Whittemore, Maria, 195.

- Whittemore, Mary, 273.
Whittemore, Sarah, 130.
Whitten, Asebia A., 265, 368.
Wigglesworth, Dorothy, 81.
Wilcox, Louisa F., 235, 346.
Wiley, Clara W., 223.
Wiley, Enoch, 168.
Wiley, Jonathan, 79.
Wilder (?), Demaris, 101.
Wilder, Fred A., 167.
Wilkins, Ruth, 221.
Willard, Tyler, 231.
Williams, Caroline Hoppin, 255.
Williams, Henry, 255.
Williams, John R., 228.
Williams, Louisa, 326.
Williams, Martha, 103.
Williams, Roger, 255.
Williams, Ruel, 241.
Willoughby, Reuben, 138.
Wills, Harriet, :i97.
Wills, William J., 297.
Wills, William Henry, 297.
Wingate, Love, 113.
Winniatt, Alexander, 122.
Windiatt, Joseph, 122.
Winniatt, Susan, 122.
Winniatt, William, 122.
Winniatt, Sir William Wolsey (R. N.), 122.
Winter, Chloe, 116, 196.
Winter, Dorothy, 116, 195.
Winslow, Jonathan, 103.
Wilsey, John, 133.
Wilson, Archibald (Scotland), 199.
Wilson, Archibald Duncan, 199.
Wilson, Benjamin, 22"2.
Wilson, Caroline Ely, 218, 325.
Wilson, Carry A., 199.
Wilson, John Newman, 199.
Wilson, Mary, 161.
Wilson, Thomas, 87.
Withers, Ann, 137.
Wolverton, Jennie, 406.
Wonson, Mary P., 155, 279.
Wood, Alanson, 147.
Wood, Ann, 83, 98.
Wood, Edward, 72.
Wood, Elizabeth, 102.
Wood, Frances, 151, 272.
Wood, Gorham, 129.
Wood, John H., 345.
Wood, Ruth, 53.
Wood, Samuel, 233.
Wood, Warren, 272.
Wood, Willard, 103.
Woods, James Lyman, 395.
Woods, Mary F., 341, 395.
Woodis, Vasti, 332, 392.
Woolson, Joseph, 77.
Worden, Dwight Satterlee, 199.
Worden, James Satterlee, 199.
Worden, Randall Duncan, 199.
Works, Daniel, 132.
Wright, Charles Henry, 286.
Wright, Charles Henry Conrad, 287.
Wright, Experience, 194.
Wright, Geo. Gardner, 172.
Wright, Geo. Wellington, 172.
Wright, Herman, 224.
Wright, Marian Lois, 287.
Wyman, Martha F., 146.
Wyman, Mrs. Merilla, 162, 292.
Wyman, Thomas B., 3, 34, 47, 48, 91.
Young, Louisa, 292.
Younglove, Frances R., 249, 363.

INDEX III.

Places which, have been the homes of Upham families in America,

- Acadia Mines, N. S., 166.
 Albany, Ore., 376, 401.
 Alps, N. Y., 3-44.
 Amherst, N. H., 130, 223, 224, 225, 333, 335, 393.
 Appleton, Me., 276.
 Ascutneyville, Vt., 260.
 Asbburnham, Mass., 371.
 Athol, Mass., 86, 338, 395.
 Atlantic City, N. J., 373.
 Auburn, N. Y., 245.
- Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation, 303.
 Batavia, N. Y., 248.
 Bath, N. Y., 394.
 Belchertown, Mass., 233, 251, 344.
 Bennington, Yt., 262.
 Berkeley, Cal, 379.
 Berlin, Mass., 394.
 Black Creek, N. Y. 280.
 Boerne, Tex., 306.
 Boston, Mass., 199, 270, 320, 323, 340, 361, 372, 376, 381, 386, 390, 401.
 Bowdoin College, 306.
 Brandon, Vt., 390.
 Brightwood, Mass., 365.
 Brimfield, Mass., 99, 136, 241, 249, 250.
 Brookfield, Mass., 91, 92, 115, 116, 117, 193, 194, 195, 196, 264, 318, 320, 389.
 Brookfield, Vt., 351.
 Brooklyn, N. Y., 318, 371.
 Bristol Me., 106, 154, 277.
 Buffalo, N. Y., 344.
 Butler, N. Y., 292.
- Cambridge, Ill., 397.
 Cambridge. Mass., 221, 372, 400.
 Camden, Me., 376.
 Canton, Mass., 105, 147, 148, 267, 268, 370.
 Canton, Ohio, 347.
 Castine, Me., 156, 281.
 Castile, N. Y., 344.
 Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 391.
 Central Point, Ore., 368.
 Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 269, 371.
- Charlton, Mass., 99.
 Charlestown, Mass., 247.
 Chateaugay Basin, Canada, 226.
 Chelmsford, Mass., 224, 334, 335.
 Chelsea, Mass., 301.
 Chenango co., N. Y., 361.
 Chester, Vt., 161.
 Chesterfield, Ill., 293.
 Chicago, Ill, 380.
 Claremont, N. H., 198, 322.
 Coffeyville, Kans., 386.
 Cohoes, N. Y., 246, 247.
 Colfax, Iowa, 393, 402.
 Concord, N. H., 265, 367.
- Dedham, Mass., 267.
 Deerfield, N. H., 113, 167.
 Delevan, Ill., 343.
 Delta, Ohio, 262.
 De Ruyter, N. Y., 234.
 Des Moines, Iowa, 396.
 De Soto, Wisconsin, 398, 399.
 Detroit, Minn., 397.
 Dixon, Cal., 568, 399.
 Dixon, Ill., 282.
 Dorchester, Mass., 153, 275, 373, 374.
 Dorchester, New Brunswick, 328.
 Drayton, Dak., 401.
 Dudley, Mass., 107, 108, 109, 156, 159, 195, 290, 291.
 Duluth, Minn., 352.
- Eastford, Conn., 390.
 Easton, Ohio, 165.
 East Sangus, Mass., 385.
 Elbridge, N Y., 138, 245.
 Elk River, Minn., 326.
 Erwin Centre, N. Y., 279.
 Exeter, Me., 337.
- Fairhaven, Mass., 330.
 Farmington, Pa., 280.
 Fayetteville, N. Y., 241.
 Fiatt, Ill., 397.
 Fiskdale, Mass., 264, 367.

- Fitchburg, Mass., 265, 367.
Fitzwilliam, N. H., 341, 395.
Folly Mountain, Nova Scotia, 166.
Framingham, Mass., 264.
Franklin co., N. Y., 336.
Fredericksburg, Iowa, 398.
Frontenac, Canada, 200.
- Garrettsville, Ohio, 396.
Georgetown, N. Y., 346, 397.
Girard, Kans., 393.
Gloucester, Mass., 279.
Grafton, Dak., 382.
Grand Falls, New Brunswick, 328
Granville, N. Y., 404, 406.
Guilford, Vt., 161.
- Hamilton, N. Y., 138, 244, 245.
Hamlin, Michigan, 362.
Hanover, N. H., 134.
Henniker, N. H., 167.
Holland, Mass., 136.
Houghton, Michigan, 352.
Hubbardston, 132, 230, 231.
Hudson, Mass., 340.
- Indianapolis, Ind., 383.
- Jacksonville, Ill., 396.
Jefferson co., N. Y., 336.
- Keene, N. H., 392.
Keokuk, Iowa, 384.
Killingly, Conn., 87, 110, 163, 164, 295.
Kirtland, Ohio, 346.
Kingston, Canada, 325.
- Lansing, Michigan, 362.
Leicester, Mass., 97-100, 131, 132, 228, 229,
232, 340.
Leominster, Mass., 248, 361.
Leroy, N. Y., 244, 245, 394.
Le Sauk, Minn., 341.
Lincolnton, Me., 265.
Loborough, Canada, 325.
Lowell, Mass., 334.
Lowell, Vt., 200.
- Madison, N. J., 391.
- Malden, Mass., 43, 53, 73, 76, 78, 81, 82, 83,
84, 85, 89, 90, 93, 129, 130, 221, 223,
329, 85, 402.
Marathon, N. Y., 234.
Mansfield, Conn., 83, 98, 134.
Marlborough, N. H., 133.
Marshall, Michigan, 336, 394.
Marshfield, Wisconsin, 354, 398.
Massillon, Ohio, 333.
Mattapan, Mass., 297.
Mayville, N. Y., 244.
Melrose, Mass., 113, 167, 168, 222, 223,
300, 331, 332, 333, 392, 393.
Mentor, Ohio, 346.
Meriden, Conn., 366.
Milford, N. Y., 156.
Milwaukee, Wisconsin, 253.
Montana, 360.
Montagu, Mass., 146.
Monterey, Mass., 249, 363.
Montgomery, Vt., 127, 220.
Montpelier, Vt., 136, 235, 240.
Monson, Mass., 195.
Moore's Station, Cal., 276.
- Nantucket, Mass., 97, 131, 227, 228, 336.
Nashua, N. H., 278, 335.
Neath, Pa., 291.
Newark, Ohio, 32 i, 390.
Newbury, Ohio, 148.
New Haven, Michigan, 398.
Newmarket, N. H., 407.
Newington, N. H., 407.
Newton, Mass., 97, 153, 374.
Newtonville, Mass., 325.
New York, N. Y., 321, 329, 405.
New York, Iowa, 293.
Nicolaus, Cal., 340.
North Adams, Michigan, 400.
Northampton, Mass., 127, 221.
Northfield, Minn., 376.
North River, Nova Scotia, 164.
North Union, Me., 375.
Norwich, Conn., 381.
- Oak Park, Ill., 360.
Oakville, Canada, 326.
Odell, Ill., 362, 398.
Onslow, N. S., 88, 111, 164, 165, 296.

- Oxford, N. Y., 137.
- Parkman, Ohio, 345.
- Palmer, Mass., 365.
- Parsboro, Nova Scotia, 328.
- Pawlet, Vt., 404.
- Pawtucket, R. I., 290.
- Pennsylvania, 149.
- Philadelphia, Pa., 349, 386, 397.
- Pomfret, Conn., 83, 98.
- Port Bvron, N. Y., 291, 379.
- Portland, Me., 220.
- Portland, Ore., 401.
- Portsmouth, N. H., 190, 313, 407.
- Providence, R. I., 261, 290.
- Quincy, Ill., 384.
- Reading, Mass., 77, 85, 86, 94.
- Readville, Me., 265, 368.
- Ripon, Wisconsin, 353.
- Rochester, N. H., 173.
- Rome, Pa., 160.
- Royalston, Mass., 231, 338, 341.
- Roxbury, Mass., 270.
- Rutland, Mass., 384.
- Salem, Mass., 168, 201, 300, 325, 384, 385.
- Sand Lake, N. Y., 133, 232, 233, 343.
- San Francisco, Cal, 374, 392.
- Saratoga co., N. Y., 161.
- Saugus, Mass., 90, 298.
- Shawano, Wisconsin, 354.
- Sherburne, N. Y., 235, 347, 397.
- Sherman Island, Cal, 399.
- Silver City, Idaho, 337.
- Southbridge, Mass., 263.
- South Liberty, Me., 276.
- South Royalston, Mass., 338.
- Spencer, Mass., 100, 141, 363.
- Springfield, Mass., 94, 131.
- Stewiacke, Nova Scotia, 112.
- Stillwater, Iowa, 294, 380.
- Stoughton, Mass., 105, 148, 268, 369, 370, 399, 400.
- St. Paul, Minn., 387, 395, 403.
- Sturbridge, Mass., 101, 102, 103, 139, 140, 145, 198, 250, 251, 262, 264.
- Sycamore, Ill., 377.
- Templeton, Mass., 132, 229, 230, 338, 340.
- Tewksbury, Mass., 272.
- Thompson, Conn., 109, 161, 163, 295, 296, 381.
- Toledo, Ohio, 367.
- Townshend, Vt., 256.
- Troy, N. Y., 232, 342.
- Truro, Mass., 96.
- Tyrington, Mass., 139.
- Union, Conn., 296.
- Union, Me., 153, 276, 277.
- Upham, New Brunswick, 219, 327, 391.
- U. S. Army, 377.
- Wakefield, Mass., 299.
- Waltham, Mass., 373.
- Ware, Mass., 141.
- Warren, Vt., 252.
- Washington, D. C, 372, 383.
- Watertown, N. Y., 338.
- Waukegan, Ill., 299, 393.
- Weathersfield, Vt., 141, 143, 143, 144, 252, 256, 365.
- Westminster, Mass., 242.
- Westminster, Vt., 102, 139, 248, 361.
- West Newton, Mass., 274.
- West Randolph, Vt., 365.
- Weston, Mass., 85, 86, 103, 106, 145, 146, 149, 271, 273, 274, 372, 373.
- Weston, Vt., 231.
- Westville, K Y., 262.
- Weymouth, Mass., 33.
- Whitewater, Wisconsin, 395.
- Williamstown, Iowa, 362, 398.
- Windham, Vt., 161, 292, 293, 379.
- Wilton, N. H., 130.
- Woodstock, New Brunswick, 126, 218, 326.
- Worcester, Mass., 316, 317, 344, 364, 365, 389, 396.
- Youngstown, Ohio, 345.

INDEX IV.

A general index to the English supplement, containing the names of Uphams and of those who are related or connected by marriage, etc., and — in some cases — closely associated with Uphams. There are many other English names to be found in this supplement which have not been indexed.

(For method of tracing ancestry, see page 30.)

- Anderton, Mary, 468.
 Aplin, Mary, 459.
- Bacon, La Fayette, 500.
 Badcock, Joan, 452.
 Baker, Elizabeth, 454.
 Balhatchett (origin of family), 481.
 Balhatchett Margrett, 480.
 Balhatchett, Sara, 480.
 Bartlett, Ann, 454.
 Bear (e), Thomas, 453.
 Beedle, Rebecca, 453.
 Bicknell, Michell, 481.
 Bicknell, Susanna, 481.
 Browbier, Allice, 450.
- Carthew, Fanny, 460, 494.
 Carthew, Peter, 494,
 Chapman, Elizabeth, 491.
 Chapman, George, 491.
 Cheeke, Joane, 433.
 Cheeke, Roger, 433, 434.
 Chilper, Annie, 477.
 Chilper, Thomas, 477.
 Clark, Thomas, 475.
 Clarke, Robert, 479.
 Coates, Florence K., 499.
 Cole, Moses, 468.
 Conant, Robert, 478.
 Conyam, Roger, 459.
 Cosway, Richard, 456.
 Crook, Walter Upham, 464.
 Cross, Melony, 456.
 Cullyforde, Nicholas, 480.
- Dally, Thomas, 480.
 Dagge, Amy, 481.
 Daniell, Jonathan, 440.
 Daniell, John, 439, 440.
 Davy, George, 455.
- Derry, S., Dr., 499.
 Diamond, Peter, 457.
 Dollin, Elizabeth, 454.
 Domett, Ann, 487.
 Domett, Elizabeth, 487.
 Domett, Francis, 485, 487.
 Domett, Martha, 485, 487.
 Domett, Sara, 487.
 Domett, Susanna, 477.
 Drew, Joane, 454.
 Duggan, John, 468.
- Eakins, Sara, 481.
 Eastlake, Ann, 489.
 Eastlake, Elizabeth, 456.
 Eastlake, Henry, 456, 460, 489.
 Ebdon, William, 478.
 Edwards, Anne Withers, 504.
 Edwards, John, 504.
 Edwards, Richard, 504.
 Eliote, Thomas, 478.
 Empsou, Mary, 469.
- Farrar, Mary, 460, 487.
 ffewen, Joanna, 460.
 fflavill, Joane, 454.
 fford, G-rissie, 452.
 fford. John, 490.
 fford, Marv, 490.
 Ford (arms). 491.
 Ford, John. 485, 490, 490, 49-i.
 Ford, Marv, 491.
 Fox, Charles. 498, 499.
 Fox, Charles K., 499.
 Fox, Charles Palmer, 499.
 Fox, Clara Louisa, 499.
 Fox, Dorothy K., 499.
 Fox, Eleanor Gertrude, 499.
 Fox, George, 499.
 Fox. John Kirkham, 499.

Fox, Lionel Odiorne, 499.
 Fox, Marv. 498.
 Fox, Marv Louisa, 498, 499.
 Fox, Samuel, 498, 499.
 Freeman, Bridgett, 480.
 Fry, Ann, 456.
 Fry, Mary, 490.
 Fry, Nicholas, 490.

Gibbons, Thomas, 455.
 Goddarde, John, 470.
 Gore, Ann, 494.
 Gribble, Sarah, 456.
 Griffin, Margaret, -157.
 Guppy, Honour, 460, 494.
 Guppy, John, 494, 495.
 Guppy, Jonas. 500.
 Gutter, Gartred, 477.
 Gutter, Margaret, 474.
 Gutter, Phillipe, 474.
 Gutter, Richard, 475, 475.

Hartnell, Humphrey, 481.
 Hatswell, Jenny, 458.
 Haynian, Martha, 458.
 Hazlitt, John, 499.
 Hazlitt, William, 499.
 Heastor, Mary, 480.
 Hewes, Joane, 445, 446.
 Hewes, Thomas, 445, 446.
 Hillier, Elizabeth, 460.
 Hinchman, Elizabeth, 440.
 Hinchman, Joseph, 440.
 Hoblyn, John, 492.
 Hoblyn, Mary, 492.
 Hodge, Edward, 487.
 Hodge, Henry, 487.
 Hodge, Sara, 486.
 Hodge, Susanna, 487.
 Hollway, Ann, 461.
 Holt, Ann, 469.
 Hoppin, William, 480.
 Hunt, Ann, 437.
 Hunt, Joseph, 436, 437.

Jaekman, Elizabeth, 457.
 Jewell, Hannah, 457.
 Jones, Florence Ellen, 504.
 Jones, Gertrude Emily Clara, 504.

Jones. Richard, 504.
 Jones, William Upham, 504.
 Jones, William Withers, 504.
 Jope (origin of family), 482.
 Jope, Elizabeth, 480, 482.
 Jope, Sara, 480, 482.
 Jope, Sarah, 480.
 Jope, Thomas, 480, 481, 482, 482.

Keddell, Ann, 457.
 Keley, Jacob, 459.
 Kirkby, Jane, 499.

Lancaster, Miriam, 461.
 Leat, Sara, 481.
 Lee, Elizabeth, 493.
 Lee, James, 455.
 Lendon, William, 457.
 Ley, Jane, 460.
 Limbery, Ann, 480, 481.
 Limbery, John, 480, 482.
 Lovell, Joan, 461.
 Lovell, William, 461.

Maginn, Ellen Caroline, 502.
 Maginn, William, 502.
 Makenzie, Patrick Alonzo Kennedy, 502.
 Martin, Anthony, 450.
 Martin, Edward; 477, 478.
 Martin, Joane, 477.
 Martin, John, 477.
 Martin, Robert, 478.
 Martyn, Edward, 478.
 Martyn, John, 478.
 Matthew, Elizabeth, 452.
 Matthew, John, 452, 453.
 Memberry, John, 457.
 Mitchell, Elizabeth, 488.
 Mitchell, John, 488. 488.
 Mitchell, Joseph. 488.
 Mitchell, Marv, 488.
 Mitchell, Philip, 488.
 Morris, Peter, 477.
 Morris, Thomas, 478.
 Moull, Susanna, 481, 482.
 Moore, William Dennis, 464.
 More, John, 459.
 Morrish, Robert, 454, 456.

Newcome, Frances, 460.
 Nicholls, John, 459.
 Nichols, Mary, 500.

Osborne, Elizabeth, 481.
 Osborne, Mary, 481.
 Osborne, Patty, 481.
 Osmond, Elizabeth, 455.
 Osmond, Mary, 458.

Palfrey, Elizabeth, 434.
 Palfrey, Joane, 434.
 Palfrey, John, 434.
 Palmer, Eleanor, 499.
 Palmer, Samnel, 499.
 Pape, Thomas, 446, 447.
 Parker, Eleanor, 456.
 Parkins, Mary, 449.
 Parkins, Roger, 449.
 Pearce, James, 504.
 Pearce, Mary, 504.
 Pearce, Mercy, 504.
 Perratt, Joane, 438.
 Perratt, John, 438.
 Phip, Edward, 485.
 Phip, Katherine, 485.
 Phipp, Catherine, 489.
 Phipps (or Phip), Edward, 489.
 Poundsford, Mary, 459.
 Prowse, Elizabeth, 450.
 Prowse, John, 449, 450.
 Pyne, Elizabeth, 452.

Renell, Ann, 460, 496, 500.
 Renell, Robert Pruden, 502.
 Renell, William, 500.
 Renell. W. Trehawke, 502.
 Rew, Henry, 445, 446.
 Reynell or Renell ancestry, 500.
 Reynell-Upham, William Upham, 419, 504.
 Robinson, Charles Thorp, 499.
 Robinson, Daisy Blanche, 499.
 Robinson, Eleanor Margaret, 499.
 Robinson, Henry King, 499.
 Robinson, Kate Clara, 499.
 Rowe. Catherine, 483.
 Rowe, Edward. 453, 483.
 Rowe, Elizabeth, 4-3, 483.
 Rowe memoirs and ancestry, 483.

Salter, Elizabeth, 491.
 Salter, Richard, 485, 491.
 Scott, William, 480.
 Seaward, Walter. 480.
 Sharland, John, 457.
 Sharland, Mary, 457.
 Slade, Elizabeth, 420, 478.
 Slade, Nathaniel, 479.
 Slade, Koger, 479.
 Slade, Sara, 479.
 Slade (name and family), 479.
 Smeath, Elizabeth, 481.
 Smeath, John, 480, 480, 481, 482.
 Smeath, Martha, 480.
 Smeath, Richard, 480, 481.
 Smeath, Samuel, 481.
 Smeath. Sara, 481.
 Smeath, Timothy, 482.
 Southey, James, 465.
 Southey, Mary Bird, 465.
 Stewart, Harriet, 497.
 Stone, Anna, 498.
 Stone, Elizabeth Read, 498.
 Stone (family, etc.), 498.
 Stone, Harriet, 498.
 Stone, Mary Ann, 498.
 Stone, William, 498, 498.
 Stoyle, Charles, 480.
 Syms, Melliner, 460.

Tancock, J. 498.
 Tancock, Susan. 498.
 Tatem, James George, 463.
 Taylor, John. 456.
 Taylor, Thomas, 480.
 Thomas. Robert, 451. 459.
 Thorne, Elizabeth, 479, 481, 481.
 ThorDe, James, 481.
 Thorne, John, 481, 481, 481, 481,
 Thorne, Mary, 481.
 Thorne, Michell, 481.
 Thorne, Pattee, 481.
 Thorne, Richard, 481.
 Thorne, Samuel, 453.
 Thorne, William, 481.
 Tozer, Ann, 486, 489.
 Tozer, Elizabeth, 484, 486, 486.
 Tozer, John, 484, 486, 486.
 Tozer, Susanna, 484, 486, 486.

- Tozer, Thomas Upham, 486, 487.
 Trumpe, Elizabeth, 455.
- Uffenham, Alice, 461.
 Uffenham, Johes, 461.
 Uffenham, Richus, 461.
 Uffenham, ---, 447.
 Uffnam, John, 448.
 Uffnam, John ("otherwise Laurens"), 448.
 Uffnam, Richard, 447, 448.
 Uffnam, Roger, 448.
 Upham, Abraham, 462.
 Upham, Agnes, 438, 454, 474, 479.
 Upham, Alexander, 454.
 Upham, Alice, 434, 435, 462.
 Upham, Amy, 468.
 Upham, Anastasia, 449.
 Upham, Ann, 449, 455, 456, 457, 458, 458, 462, 463, 466, 476, 482, 482, 499.
 Upham, Ann J., 489.
 Upham, Anna, 450, 498.
 Upham, Anne, 450, 455, 460, 466, 489, 492.
 Upham, Andrew, 449, 451, 466, 466.
 Upham, Anthony, 450, 451, 454.
 Upham Aquilla, 441, 442, 443, 444, 450.
 Upham, Bartholomew, 455.
 Upham, Caroline, 466.
 Upham, Catherine, 457, 465, 484, 486, 489, 489, 490.
 Upham, Charles, 460, 462, 463, 465, 490, 491, 491, 494, 494, 499, 499, 500, 501.
 Upham, Charles Hazlitt (R. N.), 502.
 Upham, Charlotte, 459.
 Upham, Christopher, 434, 435, 450, 462.
 Upham, Dorothy, 455, 462, 479.
 Upham, East and West, 469.
 Upham, Edward, 450, 454, 457, 457, 463, 469, 480, 483, 484, 484, 489, 489, 490, 492.
 Upham, Eleanor, 457.
 Upham, Ellen, 500.
 Upham, Ellen Renell, 501.
 Upham, Eleanor, 454.
 Upham, Eliza, 463.
 Upham, Elizabeth, 450, 451, 451, 453, 454, 455, 455, 455, 456, 456, 456, 456, 458, 460, 462, 464, 465, 476, 480, 480, 484, 484, 485, 485, 486, 488, 488, 489, 489, 491, 491, 498, 501.
- Upham, Elizabeth (N. E.), 478.
 Upham, Elizabeth Ann, 466.
 Upham, Elizabeth Hill, 462.
 Upham, Emily, 464, 501.
 Upham, Embrance, 458.
 Upham, Ethel IMAud Marv, 502.
 Upham estate, 469.
 Upham, Fanny, 492.
 Upham, Fanny Carthew, 463.
 Upham farms, 448, 469.
 Upham, Frances, 471, 476, 478, 491.
 Upham, Francis, 457, 459, 460, 462, 463, 465.
 Upham, Francis and Elizabeth, 459.
 Upham, George, 433, 436, 437, 438, 450, 450, 452, 452, 453, 453, 453, 455, 456, 456, 456, 456, 462, 462.
 Upham, George Baxter, 463.
 Upham, George Edward, 466.
 Upham, Grace, 455, 457.
 Upham, Harriet, 499, 500.
 Upham, Henry, 449, 450, 454, 455, 457, 457, 458, 458, 462, 462, 466.
 Upham, Hester, 479.
 Upham, Honor, 463.
 Upham, Hugh, 468, 468, 469.
 Upham, Humphrey, 434, 438, 450.
 Upham, James, 441, 442, 443, 444, 457, 458, 460, 462, 463.
 Upham, James (R. N.), 462.
 Upham, James and Ann, 458, 458.
 Upham, Jane, 478, 489, 489.
 Upham, Janette Thompson, 493.
 Upham, Jerome, 449.
 Upham, Joan, 452, 456, 457.
 Upham, Joane, 433, 434, 438, 439, 453, 454, 478, 479.
 Upham, Joanne, 461, 461.
 Upham, Joanna, 449.
 Upham, Joel (R. N.), 462, 498.
 Upham, Joel, 457.
 Upham, Johan, 453.
 Upham, Johanne, 461, 461, 467.
 Upham, Johannes, 462.
 Upham, Johanis, 461, 462.
 Upham, Jonas, 460.
 Upham, John (of New England), 419, 420, 478.
 Upham, John, 424, 432, 433, 434, 438, 439,

- 445, 446, 449, 449, 450, 450, 451, 451,
451, 452, 453, 453, 454, 454, 454, 454,
455, 456, 456, 456, 457, 457, 458, 45s,
458, 458, 459, 459, 460, 462, 462, 462,
462, 463, 463, 463, 465, 466, 478, 479,
479, 484, 488, 491, 491, 493, 494.
- Upham, John (Bictou), 51.
- Upham, John Ford, 451, 460, 494, 494, 495.
- Upham, John Hazlitt, 465, 500, 502.
- Upham, John Hooper, 464.
- Upham, John Jefferies, 465.
- Upham, John William, 462, 464, 466, 466,
467, 472, 495, 498, 501, 502.
- Upham, John and Grace, 458.
- Upham, John and Hannah, 458.
- Upham, John and Mary, 459.
- Upham, John and Melona, 458.
- Upham, Jonas, 495, 498, 498, 498, 500, 502.
- Upham, Joseph, 451, 455, 457, 457, 458,
460, 469, 484, 484, 487, 488, 489.
- Upham, Joseph and Mary, 456.
- Upham, Josephus, 462.
- Upham, Judith, 459, 476, 478.
- Upham, Julia, 464, 465, 501.
- Upham, Katherine, 452, 452, 453, 453, 554,
456, 457.
- Upham, de, Katerina, 425.
- Upham, de, Katrina, 425.
- Upham, Maria, 458, 458.
- Upham, Margaret, 425, 429, 431, 445, 446,
453, 458, 467.
- Upham, Margaret, 427, 428.
- Upham, Margaretta, 425.
- Upham, Margarette, 453.
- Upham, Margery, 453, 468.
- Upham, Martha, 453, 455, 456, 468, 471,
482, 485, 487, 488, 489, 489, 491.
- Upham, Martha Jane, 464.
- Upham, Mary, 451, 451, 452, 453, 453, 454,
455, 456, 456, 456, 457, 459, 459, 462,
466, 468, 469, 476, 478, 479, 484, 490,
491, 491, 492, 494, 495, 499.
- Upham, Mary Ann, 456, 501.
- Upham, Mary Anne Renell, 464, 504.
- Upham, Meloner, 458.
- Upham Mere, 469.
- Upham, Mercy, 504.
- Upham, Michael, 449.
- Upham, Nathaniel, 452, 478, 479, 479, 480,
486.
- Upham, Nicholas, 450, 462.
- Upham, Nicholas Matthew, 466.
- Upliam, Peter Jarmond, 470.
- Upham, Phillype, 430.
- Upham, Phoebe, 466.
- Upliam Plantation, 473.
- Upham, Priscilla, 478.
- Upham (place), 425, 469.
- Upliam (spelt Uppenham), 470.
- Upham, Phynehas (N. E.), 478.
- Upliam, Reddygund, 449.
- Upham, Richard, 450, 451, 451, 454, 454,
455, 455, 456, 458, 458, 461, 461, 461,
461, 479, 479, 480, 480, 481, 481, 482,
482, 484, 485, 485, 488, 489, 490, 490,
491.
- Upham, Richard (E. Budley), 450.
- Upham, Richard (Ottery), 450.
- Upham Richard (R. N.), 462.
- Upham, Richard (churchwarden at
Cleyhanger, 1791), 459.
- Upham, Richard and Margaret, 457, 457.
- Upham, Richard and Mary, 458.
- Upham, Richarde, 425, 426, 427, 428.
- Upham, Ricuni, 425.
- Upham, Robert, 470.
- Upham, Roger, 449, 450, 452, 454, 455, 455,
455, 456, 459, 467, 467, 468.
- Upham, Samuel, 458, 463, 464, 479.
- Upham, Sara, 420, 450, 452, 459, 459, 468,
478, 479, 483, 483, 489.
- Upham, Sarah, 450, 455, 455, 459, 462, 468,
487, 488, 489, 492.
- Upham, Sara Margaret, 463.
- Upham, Simon, 468.
- Upham, Solomon, 4-")?.
- Upham, Stephen, 452, 452, 453, 458.
- Upham, Susanna, 450, 457, 478. 480, 481,
482, 483, 485, 486', 488, 489, 493, 498.
- Upham, Thomas, 425, 426, 430, 449, 449,
450, 450, 451, 452, 454, 455, 455, 456,
456, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 462, 475,
476, 478, 479, 479, 479, 480, 480, 481,
482, 482, 483, 484, 484, 484, 485, 486,
487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 498, 499.
- Upham, Thomas (Mr.), 453.
- Upham, Thomas and Elizabeth, 459.
- Upham, Thomas and Mary, 457, 457, 457,

458.
 Upham (called "Tipham"), 469.
 Upham, William, 432, 439, 449, 449, 451, 454, 454, 456, 456, 457, 457, 457, 458, 458, 458, 460, 462, 462, 464, 465.
 Upham, William Arthur, 465.
 Upham, William Henry, 466.
 Upham, William and Jenny, 458.
 Upham, William and Sarah, 457.
 Upham, de Willo, 425.
 Upham, Winiefred, 437.
 Uppham, Richard, 449.
 Uppham, Thomas, 455.
 Uppham, de, Willo, 424.
 Uphame, Johes, 448.
 Uphom, Galfro, 422, 423.
 Uphom, Gawen, 452, 452.
 Uphom, Henr, 423.
 Uphom, Henry, 449.
 Uphom, Joane, 452.
 Uphom, Marian, 449.
 Uphom, Mary, 454.
 Uphom, Richard (Bykton), 449.
 Uphom, Robtus, 422.
 Uphom, Robto, 423.
 Uphome, Ales, 451.
 Uphome, Catherine, 453.
 Uphome, Daniel, 452, 452.
 Uphome, Emily, 449.
 Uphome, Gawen, 449, 452.
 Uphome, Henry, 449.
 Uphome, Joane, 452.
 Uphome, Joanna, 452.
 Uphome, Johan, 446, 447.
 Uphome, Johes, 461.
 Uphome, John, 449.
 Uphome, Katheryne, 452.
 Uphome, Margery, 453.
 Uphome, Mary, 454, 454, 455.
 Uphome, Peter, 452, 452, 452, 452.
 Uphome, Richard, 424, 471, 474.
 Uphome, Roger, 449, 453, 454.
 Uphome, Thomas, 425.
 Uphome, William, 446, 447, 447, 451.
 Uphome (a place in Somerset), 438.
 Uphome (now West Upham), 469.
 Upehamme, Willo, 424, 425.
 Uphu, John, 469.
 Upenham, 447.
 Uppam, Ann, 476.
 Uppam, Elizabeth, 476.
 Uppam, Frances, 477.
 Uppam, Francis, 476.
 Uppam, Jane, 477.
 Uppam, Johan, 452.
 Uppam, John, 477, 477.
 Uppam, de, John Godard, 469.
 Uppam, Judith, 451, 476, 477.
 Uppam, Maria, 476.
 Uppam, Mary, 477.
 Uppam, Marye, 476.
 Uppam, Richard, 476, 476, 477, 477, 478.
 Uppam, Sara, 477.
 Uppam, Sarah (N. E.), 477.
 Uppam, Susanna, 477.
 Uppam, Thomas, 452, 475, 477, 477.
 Uppom, Amye, 477.
 Uppom, Gillian, 451.
 Uppom, Joane, 475.
 Uppom, Joue, 474.
 Uppom, Johan, 474.
 Uppom, Joliis, 449.
 Uppom, John, 448, 474.
 Uppom, Katherine, 474, 475.
 Uppom, Richard, 474, 475, 475.
 Uppom, Samuel, 462.
 Uppom, Samuel Stevens, 462.
 Uppom, Thomas, 474.
 Uppon, Nathaniel, 459.
 Uppon, Samuel Stevens, 462.
 Uppome, Katherine, 451.
 Uppum, Nathaniell, 453, 453.
 Uppum, Nicholas, 456.
 Upome, Dorothy, 452.
 Upome, Gawen, 452, 452.
 Upome, Peter, 452.
 Upum, Dorothy, 453.
 Upon, Elizabeth, 452.
 Upon, Humphrey, 452, 452.
 Upiom, James (heraldic seal), 470.
 Uppnam, John "Wilts, 461.
 Upsham, Johannes, 462.
 Upsham, John, 439, 440, 441.
 Upsham, Joseph, 439, 440.
 Upshan, Allice, 440.
 Upshan, John, 440.
 Upton (Upham), Thomas, 484.
 Upjohn, James, 470.

Upjon (arms), 470.
Upjom, Jacobus, 470.
Urenhain, Johes, 461.

Venne, Cecilia, 435, 436.
Voisey, Henry, 460.
Vpliam, Astia, 453.
Vpham, Anthony, 454.
Vpham, Elias, 454, 455.
Vpham, Henry, 454.
Vpham, Joan, 454.
Vpham, John, 454, 456.
Vpham, Robert, 454, 455.
Vpham, Roger, 453, 457.
Vpham, Sarah, 454.
Vpham, Thomas, 454, 454, 456.
Vphom, Eleanor, 455.
Vphom, Joan, 454.
Vphome, Ann, 453.
Vphome, Davyd, 453.
Vphome, Grace ge, 455.
Vphome, Jeremiah, 453.
Vphome, Jone, 455.
Vphome, Roger, 455.
Vpome, Anterney, 455.
Vpome, Elizabeth, 455.
Vpome, John, 455.
Vpome, Roger, 454, 455.
Vpome, Thomas, 455.
Vuppome, Samuel, 457.
Vppom, Dorothy, 453.
Vppom, Ishmael, 452.
Vpjiom, James, 453.
Vppom, Margaret, 453.
Vppom, Richard, 453.
Vppome, Grace, 456.
Vppome, Mary, 457.
Vpum, Roger, 453.
Vpum, Sara, 453.
Vopham, John, 453.
Vopham, Mary, 453.

Wareham, Phillipa, 461.
Warham, Edward, 461.
Warham, Robert, 461.
Warram, Mary, 486.
Warram, Samuel, 486.
Warram, Susan, 456.
Warram, Susanna, 485, 486.

Watts, William, 453, 455.
Wfbb, Elizabeth, 420.
Webb, Richard, 420, 478.
Welchman, John, 435,
Welman, Elizabeth, 494, 495.
Wepham, Jacobus, 461.
Wepham, Thomas, 461.
Weppam, Richard, 461.
Weppum, Johanis, 460.
Westcott, Richard, 481.
Westcott, Robert, 481.
White, Sara, 479.
Williams, Mary, 504.
Williams, William,- 504.
Wripham, Willmus, 461,
Wuphum, Johes, 461.
Wheaton, Anastasia, 459.
Woolston, Thomas, 451, 476.

